

COLUMNS OF M. H. KEEHN
The Full Collection

Dedication

Michaela-Mae

my family

my fellow man

INTRODUCTION

This document is a collection of newspaper columns, beginning back in 2009.

While I had never considered writing a column for a newspaper, that changed for me in 2009. I had written a few letters to the editor of our local newspaper related to the behavior of government, and he invited me to try writing a weekly column.

Back in the early 1990's, I came into contact with an individual who asserted that there were two classes of citizenship in the United States and that these two classes of citizens were subject to different law. My immediate reaction was to put on my poker-face and wonder what wagon load of pumpkins this fellow had fallen from.

Putting on a smile, I invited him to tell me about it. So, he begin his story and I began listening to what he had to say. At the end, he provided a legal cite on the matter. While his story was very incomplete, it did intrigue me enough to look at the legal cite. And the legal cite suggested that he may be correct.

Thus began my investigation into government. I spent the spare time from 2.5 years of my life looking into the citizenship issue, and the answer had always been right in front of me. But, in my research, many other avenues opened up to me, therefore, my interest and research into government continued over many years.

By the time 2009 rolled around, I had amassed a considerable amount of knowledge about the nature of government. But I wasn't convinced that the average citizen was prepared to assimilate the information, therefore I started off *kind of soft*.

My approach to writing is to avoid opinion as much as that is possible and stick with the facts and/or evidence. Therefore, if the reader has doubts, I invite the reader to do his own research and either confirm or dispel what is set forth.

As time went on, I became more and more pointed, expecting to be called a *wacko*, or *radical*, or similar name, but to my surprise, no one was ever critical of the column. I must say that the readers are much more dynamic than I would have thought at the start. There has been feedback, all of it positive.

In this document, I have selected columns related to government, that I feel might be of benefit or educational. The sections are all *hyperlinked* and at the bottom of each page is a link back to the *Table of Contents*. Feedback may be sent to: mhkeehn@gmail.com

Michael-Herbert: Keehn

Table of Contents

A Piece of the Action..... [Page 1](#)

Blowback. [Page 3](#)

Bogart - Bogart - Bogart..... [Page 6](#)

Incompetence is Costing Us..... [Page 8](#)

Is it the State Budget, or Us?..... [Page 11](#)

National Health Care: The Reality. [Page 13](#)

Status of Our Children..... [Page 16](#)

Calling it Accurately. [Page 19](#)

The Way it Works..... [Page 22](#)

Has Government Earned Our Trust. [Page 25](#)

 1933. [Page 25](#)

 To Our Health. [Page 28](#)

 Gulf of Tonkin; Agent Orange; Depleted Uranium. [Page 31](#)

 Oklahoma City; WMD; 2008 Financial Collapse..... [Page 34](#)

 President Kennedy Assassination. [Page 37](#)

 Senator Robert Kennedy Assassination..... [Page 39](#)

 Death of John Kennedy Jr..... [Page 40](#)

 American Airlines Flight 77. [Page 42](#)

 World Trade Center..... [Page 45](#)

 WACO, TEXAS. [Page 47](#)

 Ruby Ridge. [Page 50](#)

 Elio Carrion; Derek Hale. [Page 53](#)

 Oscar Grant..... [Page 56](#)

 Harry Limplugh. [Page 59](#)

 John Hirko..... [Page 60](#)

 Orland Sand..... [Page 62](#)

 Orland Sand Continued. [Page 65](#)

September 11, 2001 revisited..... [Page 68](#)

 Thermite. [Page 68](#)

 WTC Building 7..... [Page 71](#)

 Time Line. [Page 74](#)

The Future of America: A Prediction.	Page 77
Do we have a clue?	Page 80
Historical Background.	Page 80
First Central Bank.	Page 83
Rothschild.	Page 83
War of 1812.	Page 84
Debt Free.	Page 84
England’s Treacherous Divisiveness.	Page 86
Martial Law.	Page 87
General Order 100.	Page 87
New Thirteenth Amendment.	Page 88
The 14 th Amendment.	Page 88
Legislative Trickery, Fraud, Deception.	Page 89
United States Defined.	Page 89
Citizen v. citizen.	Page 90
Freedom of Speech?	Page 91
Person Status.	Page 93
The New [Raw] Deal.	Page 94
The People Couldn’t Be Trusted.	Page 95
And I care not who makes the laws.	Page 95
The British Own the United States.	Page 96
The Private Law of Washington, District of Columbia.	Page 96
Now We Know Who Won.	Page 96
Private Copyrighted Law.	Page 98
BAR.	Page 98
Congress Becomes a Board of Directors of a Corporation.	Page 99
Sovereign Citizen.	Page 99
In Politics, Nothing Happens by Accident.	Page 99
Twenty-Years Later.	Page 99
Trading with the Enemy.	Page 101
Receivership.	Page 103
Of whom are we talking?	Page 103
Separation of Powers Destroyed!	Page 104
Bankruptcy Administration.	Page 104
Stealing Your Property & Productivity To Support <i>Ink on Paper</i>	Page 106
The Legacy of Al Capone Lives On.	Page 106
Controlling the Education of the Enforcers.	Page 107
The Mob Boss.	Page 107
A Fraudulent Reality.	Page 109
Congress is Not Our Representation.	Page 109
Lawful Civil Authority.	Page 110

Allodial Property Title.	Page 110
Most Marriages Are Illegal.. . . .	Page 110
Comprehending the Creditor’s Agenda & Goal.	Page 110
Congressman Louis T. McFadden.	Page 111
The Corporation.	Page 112
A Little Background.	Page 112
The Steam Driven Pump.	Page 112
Enfranchisement..	Page 112
Six-Hundred-Thousand Died.	Page 113
What Kind of <i>Person</i> is a Corporation?.	Page 115
A Conflict of Interest.	Page 115
The Dollar Wins..	Page 115
One-Ten-Thousandths of a Second.	Page 116
Psychological Examination..	Page 118
Callous unconcern for the feelings of others.	Page 118
Incapacity to maintain enduring relationships.	Page 118
Reckless disregard for the safety and well being of others..	Page 119
Psychological Examination Continued.	Page 121
Deceitfulness: Repeated lying and conning of others..	Page 121
Inability to experience guilt.	Page 122
Psychological Examination Continued.	Page 124
The Corporate Think Tank..	Page 124
The Business Aircraft..	Page 125
Are Corporations Sociopathic?..	Page 126
The Terminator Gene..	Page 127
Is the Product Sustainable?.	Page 129
War is a huge source of corporate commerce.	Page 129
The <i>NAG</i> factor.	Page 129
The Good Consumer.	Page 130
A New Invention.	Page 132
Owning the Blueprint of Life.	Page 132
Life is Now Equivalent to a Lightbulb.	Page 133
rBST.	Page 135
Fox News.	Page 135
Journalists Filed a Whistle-Blower Civil Case Against FOX.	Page 136
A Toast by John Swinton?.	Page 136
List of Corporations Supporting FOX.	Page 137
Drinking Water.	Page 138
Unpaid Water Bills Results in Home Repossession.	Page 138
Narcissism Symptoms.	Page 139
The Military-Industrial-Complex.	Page 140
Government is a Publically Traded for Profit Corporation.	Page 141

General Smedley Darlington Butler.	Page 141
A Planned Overthrow of the United States Government in 1934.. . . .	Page 141
Conclusion.. . . .	Page 142
Securing the Homeland?.	Page 144
The American Dream.	Page 144
\$2.25 in 1962 Equals \$92.74 Today.	Page 144
The American Dream Replaced.	Page 144
Remembering the Past - Lee Harvey Oswald.	Page 145
Ruby Ridge (Bonners Ferry, Idaho).	Page 145
Waco, Texas.	Page 145
Oklahoma City.. . . .	Page 145
9-11.. . . .	Page 146
REPUBLICAN FORM?.	Page 147
Remembering.. . . .	Page 147
The Peril We Allow.	Page 150
Corrupting the World.	Page 153
world's	Page 153
Two-Dollars A Day.	Page 153
Cochabamba.	Page 154
People Could Not Afford the Water.	Page 154
If the United States has become an Empire, who is the Emperor?.. . . .	Page 155
Bankers never do anything for humanitarian reasons.. . . .	Page 155
Psychologically Profile = Brainwash.	Page 156
Slope.	Page 156
Overthrowing A Democratically Elected Leader.. . . .	Page 156
The Suffering We Caused.. . . .	Page 156
Crabs in a Bucket.. . . .	Page 158
We Americans are Easy to Scam.	Page 159
Breaking the Cycle of Enslavement.	Page 159
How Far are we Willing to Go?.	Page 161
Now that We Know How Far.	Page 161
Assassinated on Public Television.. . . .	Page 162
When an Economic Hit Man Fails.	Page 162
Oil Production has Peaked Out.. . . .	Page 162
Business Operates on a Voluntary Basis.. . . .	Page 164
Government Operates on Force & Violence.. . . .	Page 164
Every Dollar Acquired.	Page 164
Let's See the Facts.. . . .	Page 164
Why They Tell Us Ignorance of the Law is No Excuse.. . . .	Page 165

Ignorant citizens is a Necessity.....	Page 166
Vee Have the Authority.	Page 166
All Part of the Fraud and Deception.	Page 166
We Can't Predict How Criminal Government Courts Will Be.....	Page 166
At the End of a Gun Barrel?.....	Page 166
A HEADS UP (A Problem Ahead).	Page 167
Oil Production Has Peaked Out.	Page 167
World Energy Outlook (2008).	Page 167
China.	Page 167
The Era of Low Cost Oil Has Been Reached.	Page 167
WTSHTF.....	Page 168
The Currency Crash.	Page 168
Possible Return to a Historical Past.	Page 169
Problem Discussion.	Page 170
Recovering Skills.	Page 170
Seeds.	Page 170
Milk Cow.....	Page 170
The <i>Choke-Hold</i> Will Have to End.....	Page 170
Life with a Greatly Reduced Oil Supply.	Page 171
Looking Around Today's World.....	Page 171
Measuring the Devaluation.....	Page 171
ECONOMICS 101.	Page 173
Money Defined.	Page 173
Issuance of the Debt Currency.	Page 173
Lawful Money.	Page 173
The <i>gold smith banker</i>	Page 173
Banking Practice.	Page 174
How Banking Practices Steal Your Wealth.....	Page 174
Today's Banking.	Page 174
The Privately Owned <i>Internal Revenue Service</i>	Page 174
The Privately Owned Federal Reserve Bank.....	Page 175
How the Currency is Place in Circulation and the Result.....	Page 176
Enslaving the United States citizen.....	Page 176
A Contractual Nexus.	Page 177
Flag Pledge Removed from Public Schools.....	Page 177
Democracy / Republic Compared.....	Page 177
Constitutional Protections.	Page 177
Have I Lost My Marbles?.....	Page 179
Looks Like I Haven't Lost My Marbles.	Page 179
Everything Has Been Mortgaged.	Page 179
Further Evidence: Senate Document 43.	Page 179

Discharging Debts v. Paying Debts.....	Page 180
Converting Normal Activities to Commercial Activities.	Page 180
Employers Don't Know Social Security is Voluntary.	Page 180
We Volunteer for the Abuse.....	Page 181
Comprehending the Battle, Past, Present and Future.....	Page 182
Our Knights.....	Page 182
Leadership Has Trapped Themselves.	Page 182
U.S., Inc.....	Page 182
Location of United States.....	Page 183
A Typical Deception.	Page 183
All of Government is Publically Traded for Profit.....	Page 183
Administering the Bankruptcy.	Page 183
CUSIP Number.	Page 184
Leadership Learned from the Iranians.....	Page 185
Role of the Mainstream Media.	Page 185
So Much Confusion.....	Page 186
Napping on the Bus.	Page 186
Leadership Addiction.....	Page 186
Intentional Misinterpretation.	Page 186
Treason.	Page 188
Government Finance.	Page 188
We Do Not Own Property.....	Page 188
The Importance of Local Leadership.....	Page 189
The Emperor Has No Clothes.	Page 189
The Currency Trap.....	Page 189
No Taxation Without Representation.....	Page 190
Representing the Creditor.	Page 190
How bad is it?.....	Page 191
How bad is it? (continued).....	Page 194
England.....	Page 194
Arizona.....	Page 194
It Won't Work.....	Page 195
2013 update.....	Page 195
Question: How do we know.....	Page 196
China.....	Page 196
HSBC Bank.....	Page 196
Amsterdam.....	Page 196
Current Plight of the Dollar.....	Page 197
IMF Recommends New Global Currency.....	Page 198
Do We Care?.....	Page 198
2013 Update.....	Page 198
Bending the statistics.....	Page 199
The People We Elect.....	Page 200

How Stupid Are We Going To Be?	Page 200
A simple story to make a point.	Page 201
Cypress.	Page 201
Moody’s Credit Rating..	Page 202
We Don’t Own Anything.	Page 202
Allodium.	Page 202
The Final Episode.	Page 203
The Bottom Line.	Page 203
2013 update.	Page 203
Income Tax is not for the Purpose of Running Government.	Page 203
Education.	Page 204
The French.	Page 204
Serving the Creditor (King).	Page 205
Leadership and Creditor Know the Risk.	Page 205
The 1370’s Solution is Still the Solution.	Page 205
Don’t Negotiate, Murder!.	Page 205
What Leadership Fails to Do.	Page 205
Engineered Crisis.	Page 206
United States versus Michael H. Keehn.	Page 207
Personal Impact.	Page 207
Iraq Since 2003.	Page 211
Silencing the American People.	Page 211
No Mainstream Journalist Asks.	Page 211
Times Poll.	Page 211
The Mainstream Misleadia.	Page 212
How Political Leadership Operates to Gain Power and Control.	Page 214
Lindbergh’s Warning.	Page 214
In Command.	Page 215
The Mainstream Misleadia at Work as Usual.	Page 215
What We’re Supposed to Believe.	Page 215
Gov’t Policies Resulting From 9-11.	Page 216
Suppose we heard.	Page 216
Peace Defined.	Page 216
Major General Smedley Butler.	Page 216
Understanding History.	Page 217
From History.	Page 218
Killing.	Page 218
Murder.	Page 218
Mind Set.	Page 218
Shut Up!.	Page 218
No War Declared.	Page 219

The Struggle for the Next Lie.....	Page 219
How Do the People Communicate?.....	Page 219
The Independent Alternate Media.....	Page 219
The Silenced Majority.....	Page 220
Show Business - News Business.....	Page 220
The Iraq War as Entertainment.....	Page 220
General Tommy Franks.....	Page 221
The Media & The Military.....	Page 221
Embedded Journalists.....	Page 221
WE! WE Who?.....	Page 222
I'm An Idiot!.....	Page 222
Our Money Destroys, then Rebuilds Iraq.....	Page 222
Launching Weapons of Mass-Deception.....	Page 222
Who Owns the Media?.....	Page 222
Leadership Says, Media Parrots.....	Page 223
The Reality.....	Page 224
Killing Journalists.....	Page 224
Only Us.....	Page 224
Prohibited Weapons.....	Page 225
Beautiful, Little, Iraqi Girl.....	Page 225
Falluja Dead.....	Page 225
DECEPTION ABOUND.....	Page 227
Intro.....	Page 227
The Dual Character of Congress.....	Page 227
How Lawmakers (Leadership) Gains control.....	Page 227
Three United States.....	Page 228
How Have We Identified Ourselves?.....	Page 229
Protecting Our New Born.....	Page 229
Birth Certification: 2013 Expansion.....	Page 230
Registration of Facts.....	Page 230
<i>the District</i>	Page 230
COUNTY OF / STATE OF.....	Page 230
STATE OF CALIFORNIA is not California.....	Page 230
Purely and Only State Citizenship.....	Page 231
Dual Character of Congress.....	Page 231
End of 2013 update.....	Page 231
Registration Makes it all Property of Government.....	Page 231
The Concern is about the Money.....	Page 231
We are Begging.....	Page 232
A Great Deception.....	Page 232
The Mark of a Stupid Man.....	Page 232
What Do We Believe?.....	Page 232

Congress is the Board of Directors.....	Page 232
Publicly Traded for Profit.	Page 233
Positive Law.	Page 233
What We Choose.....	Page 233
Do We Believe....	Page 235
Politics.....	Page 235
Managing & Exploiting.	Page 235
Never Let a Crisis go to Waste.....	Page 235
The Success of the Party's.	Page 235
The Courts.....	Page 236
UNITED STATES > Publicly Traded for Profit.	Page 236
I Became the Babysitter.	Page 236
J. Edgar Hoover.....	Page 238
Local Leadership.	Page 238
The Reason for this Series.	Page 238
Not Every Leader is Corrupt.	Page 239
County Government.....	Page 239
When Law Men Break the Law.	Page 239
Banking Relief Act.....	Page 239
2013 Injection - Declaration of an Emergency.	Page 240
Evidence of Occupation.	Page 240
Senate Report 93-549.	Page 241
Secretary of What?..	Page 241
It Has Never Been Contested.....	Page 242
Trust Betrayed.....	Page 242
The Greatest of Deceptions.	Page 242
What I Suspect.	Page 242
The Creditor Wants Control of the Entire World.	Page 242
Revisiting Former FBI Director, J. Edgar Hoover.	Page 243
The Gold Fringe Flag.....	Page 243
Seeing a bigger picture.....	Page 245
The UCC Became the Dominant Law Form.	Page 245
All Relationships Are Commercial.	Page 245
Our Marriage is a Criminal Activity.	Page 245
A License.....	Page 245
The Church is Masquerading.	Page 246
Virtually All Law is Commercial.	Page 246
The Rule of Necessity.	Page 246
When Congress Declares Necessity.	Page 246
An Employee??.	Page 247
ZIP CODES.....	Page 247
Do the Police Know?.....	Page 247
Local: Willows & Orland.	Page 248

It Has to be the Greatest.	Page 248
I Have Received Feedback.	Page 249
Time to Pop a Cork.	Page 249
What Can You Do? – THINK.	Page 249
The Currency.	Page 249
Devaluation of the Federal Reserve Note.	Page 249
Slaves are too Expensive to Keep on the Plantation.	Page 250
What Are We Free To Do?.	Page 250
Returning to the Currency.	Page 250
Lawful Money in the Account of the United States.	Page 251
2013 Injection - Selling A Ranch.	Page 251
On My Way to the Forum.	Page 252
FEMA.	Page 252
FEMA Concentration Camps.	Page 252
The Stage Has Been Set.	Page 253
Keep And Bear Arms.	Page 253
Pitting One Against the Other.	Page 254
We Need To.	Page 254
OK, You Have the Information.	Page 255
Conclusion.	Page 255
FUKUSHIMA.	Page 256
Nuclear Disaster.	Page 256
All Emergency Responders Will Quickly Die.	Page 256
Staying Distant.	Page 256
Boron Shipment Cancelled.	Page 256
Why, why, why?.	Page 256
Is the Mismanagement Intentional?	Page 257
Carrier Leaves the Area.	Page 257
The China Syndrome.	Page 257
Stuxnet Computer Virus Affects Control Systems.	Page 257
Siemens PLC’s Used in Nuclear Power Control.	Page 257
Stuxnet in Iran.	Page 258
General Electric.	Page 259
Posturing.	Page 259
Reviewing Chernobyl.	Page 259
Radiation Death can take Years.	Page 259
Fukushima much Worse than Chernobyl.	Page 259
A Lesson in Power Generation.	Page 260
We’ve Had Warnings.	Page 260
Hundreds of New Elements Formed.	Page 260
Moving Up the Food Chain.	Page 261
Time Line Failure of Nuclear Reactors.	Page 262

Journalism.	Page 262
San Francisco Bay Area.	Page 262
The Elusive THEY.	Page 262
Surgeon General Now Wears a Military Uniform.	Page 263
I'm Into Self Deception.	Page 263
My Children Can Worry About It.	Page 263
Depleted Uranium Memories.	Page 263
We Don't Need an Accident.	Page 264
TO YOUR HEALTH.	Page 265
A Documentary.	Page 265
Neurological Disorder.	Page 265
Brain Cancer.	Page 265
Aspartame.	Page 265
FDA Approved In 1983 - Brain Tumors / Diabetes Jump.	Page 265
Volunteered Complaints About Food.	Page 266
Aspartame is a Poison.	Page 266
Wood Alcohol.	Page 266
Your Doctor.	Page 267
The Quest for Aspartame Approval.	Page 268
The Bressler Report.	Page 268
FDA Denies Access.	Page 268
Aspartame Study by G. D. Searle.	Page 268
Follow-up Monkey Study.	Page 268
Double Blind Study.	Page 269
Aspartame Given GRAS Status.	Page 269
Other Studies.	Page 269
The FDA Stamp of Approval.	Page 269
Exciter Toxins.	Page 269
Diet Drinks.	Page 271
Yes, Fish & Meat Have Methyl Ester, However.	Page 271
Yes, Fruit Has Methanol, However.	Page 271
FDA Investigates Searle Studies in 1976.	Page 271
Department of Justice Hanky Panky.	Page 271
Poisoning the Entire Country.	Page 272
Congress Puts the FDA on the Payroll of Pharmaceutical Companies.	Page 272
Not FDA "Experts".	Page 273
Dangerous Criminals.	Page 273
RECEIVERSHIP (of the United States).	Page 274
Stipulations & Collateral.	Page 274
Chapter 11, Bankruptcy.	Page 275
Federal Reserve Note Authorization.	Page 275

H.J.R. 192 & Senate Document 43.....	Page 275
Legal Title v. Equitable Title.	Page 275
A Tyranny.	Page 275
We Became an Identified Enemy of the United States..	Page 276
Receivership is a Shell Game in Which We Lose..	Page 277
Dominant Purchaser of U.S. Bonds.	Page 277
Act Locally.	Page 277
How Stupid Can We Be?.....	Page 278
Freedom is a Deception.	Page 278
Why We Pay Taxes.	Page 278
The Same Everywhere.	Page 278
An Example.	Page 278
Waiting for a Butt Wipe?.....	Page 278
The Military.....	Page 279
A QUESTION OF SLAVERY.	Page 280
At the Time of the Civil War.	Page 280
Slave Owner Obligations.	Page 280
The Emancipation Proclamation.....	Page 280
2013 Injection - Lincoln’s Authority?.....	Page 280
Lincoln Had No Interest in Freeing the Slaves.	Page 280
Slavery in the South was on its way out!.	Page 281
The Thirteenth Amendment Freed the Slave, but.....	Page 281
The Fourteenth Amendment to the Rescue?.....	Page 281
2013 Citizenship Clarification.....	Page 281
Therefore, A Lower Class of citizenship Status was Created.	Page 282
As Time Progressed.....	Page 282
An the Slave Thinks He’s Free.....	Page 283
As the Slave Examines His Freedom.	Page 283
\$128.49 an Hour.	Page 283
Doing the Calculation.....	Page 283
About 14%.	Page 284
Public Education Provides the Slaves.....	Page 284
History... I Hated It.	Page 285
Relevance & Sanitization.	Page 285
No Sense of the Past.	Page 285
Camp Followers.....	Page 285
Accurate & Complete History is our Connection to the Past.....	Page 285
A Slice of History.	Page 285
USMC General, Smedley Butler.....	Page 285
General Butler, On His Own Career.....	Page 286
The Plot to Create A Fascist Government in the United States.....	Page 286

Fascism Defined.....	Page 287
What We Have.....	Page 287
Government Overthrow is No Longer Necessary.....	Page 287
The Revolving Door Between Business & Government Office.....	Page 287
Day By Day.....	Page 288
LINCOLN’S LEGACY.....	Page 289
The Truth is Sometimes Hard to Accept.....	Page 289
The South Walked Out.	Page 289
No Quorum to Conduct Business.....	Page 289
When Lincoln Declared War.	Page 290
Lincoln’s Martial Law & Assassination.	Page 290
New Form of Governance.	Page 290
General Order No. 100.....	Page 290
Washington, D. C. is a Foreign Jurisdiction.	Page 290
Unlawfully Extending the Jurisdiction of Washington, D.C..	Page 290
What General Orders No. 100 Brought to the United States.....	Page 291
Lincoln’s Martial Law Still in Effect.....	Page 291
Assassin John Wilkes Booth.....	Page 291
Ratification of the Fourteenth Amendment.....	Page 291
Incorporation of Washington, District of Columbia.	Page 291
2013 DEBT / Obligation Injection.	Page 291
The Field Code.	Page 292
The Municipal Corporate States.....	Page 292
Identifying Friends.....	Page 292
Communist Rally.....	Page 293
An Email.	Page 293
And so, We Conclude that Capitalism Isn’t A Workable Lifestyle.....	Page 294
We Pretend it is the Will of the People - Sound Familiar?.....	Page 294
God Help Another Country’s Leadership if they Oppose US!.....	Page 294
Pacification.	Page 294
Iranians Had Not Forgotten.....	Page 294
Make No Mistake, Capitalism is....	Page 295
Giving the President Unlimited Authority.....	Page 295
Necessity.....	Page 295
Leadership Unable to Solve the Problem.	Page 295
Do We Think We Can Prevail?.....	Page 295
Far Removed.....	Page 296
We Are the Problem.....	Page 296
The Successful Thief.....	Page 297
Being a Thief is Easy Enough.....	Page 297

Being a Successful One is more Difficult.	Page 297
Success Criteria.	Page 297
Suppose We Are All Thieves.	Page 297
If I Were a Really Successful Thief.	Page 297
Rules, like Property Rights.	Page 297
Enter the F-R-B-S (Federal Reserve Banking System).	Page 297
My, My, My.	Page 298
An Exception for Myself.	Page 298
Commandment #1: Thou Shalt Not Steal.	Page 298
Commandment #2: Thou Shalt Not Kill.	Page 298
No Kidnaping.	Page 299
Morality Rule.	Page 299
Seeing the Pattern of Behavior.	Page 299
Frederick Bastiate: The Law.	Page 299
And is this not what we see?.	Page 299
Is There an Injured Party?.	Page 300
And They Will No Longer Be a Problem.	Page 300
We Can Only Avoid the Traps We Allow Ourselves to See.	Page 300
An Educational Question.	Page 301
An Invitation.	Page 301
A Stage is Going to be Set.	Page 301
Setting the Stage.	Page 301
Robbery uses Force & Violence.	Page 301
Law is Also Force & Violence.	Page 301
The Educational Question.	Page 302
We, Somehow, Manage to Convince Our Selves that Robbery is OK.	Page 302
Lawmaker Criminal v. Street Criminal.	Page 303
Education in 1885.	Page 303
The Teachers Environment.	Page 303
Students Are Now Inmates.	Page 303
A Cow Can Now Graduate.	Page 304
Teachers Are Not to Blame.	Page 304
True Education Cannot Be Funded By A Criminal Activity.	Page 304
MURDER IN THE FIRST.	Page 305
I Wouldn't Have Thought So in my Younger Years.	Page 305
The Majority of Americans Seem to Believe.	Page 305
And We Fall For It Again.	Page 305
Remembering Al.	Page 305
For Those Having Done Their Homework On 9-11.	Page 305
Now, the President is Elevated Above THE LAW.	Page 306
Two United States citizens Killed, Murder in the First.	Page 306

Al-Awlaki Could See What Was Taking Place.	Page 306
Al-Awlaki Became a Target similar to David Koresh.	Page 306
Koresh, Billed as Everybody’s Demon.	Page 307
Al-Awlaki Had to be Portrayed as a Demon As Well.	Page 307
Exposing the Criminal Behavior.	Page 307
No Evidence.	Page 307
Constitution Flushed.	Page 307
Catch-up.	Page 309
The Flushing Process Continues, Federal Judge John Bates.	Page 309
Remembering the Status of Congress.	Page 309
Hostage Congress.	Page 309
Presidentially Ordered Assassination Does Seem Important.	Page 309
Criminal Danger.	Page 310
Setting the Precedent.	Page 310
And We Put People in Prison for HATE CRIMES.	Page 310
The Authoritarian.	Page 312
Outside the Box.	Page 312
authoritarian.	Page 313
Who Are Authority’s?.	Page 313
The Authoritarians Claim.	Page 313
Corrupting the Authoritarian.	Page 313
Wonderful Parrots.	Page 313
Too Many of Us are Authoritarians.	Page 314
Authoritarian Sheeple.	Page 314
Authoritarian Dependence.	Page 314
The Drawbacks.	Page 314
A Free and Serious Thinker.	Page 315
The Authoritarian, A Potentially Dangerous Individual.	Page 316
I Was Only Following Orders.	Page 316
2013-Comment: Military Culture.	Page 316
A Study: Obedience to Authority.	Page 316
Initializing the Experiment.	Page 317
Experimentation Begins.	Page 317
The Acting.	Page 317
The Authority Encourages the Teacher.	Page 317
Experiment Results.	Page 317
Experiment Conclusion.	Page 317
Authoritarians Are Often Disguised as Well Meaning.	Page 318
THE CORE PROBLEM.	Page 319
Introduction.	Page 319
The path begins.	Page 319

The Core Problem Revealed.....	Page 320
The DOI Question.	Page 320
How Did it Gail This Status?.	Page 320
Some Bill of Rights History.	Page 320
Bill of Rights Preamble..	Page 320
The Lowercase “u”.	Page 321
The Word “Republic”..	Page 321
Democracy Defined.	Page 322
Republic Defined.	Page 322
2013 Update.	Page 322
Disclaimer.	Page 323
The Country Starts In Debt.	Page 323
England, Our Sole Creditor.	Page 323
2013 Injection - Recovering Their Losses..	Page 323
The District.	Page 323
Dual Character of Congress.	Page 324
U.S. Property Became Collateral for Loan.	Page 324
War of 1811..	Page 324
The English Invade.	Page 325
The United States was Debt Free for the First and Only Time..	Page 325
The Southern Delegates Walk Out of Congress.	Page 325
No Longer Could Congress Conduct Business.	Page 325
Abe Declares War.	Page 325
The United States Ceases to Exist.	Page 326
The First Executive Order.	Page 326
Was the Civil War About Slavery?..	Page 326
The Emancipation Proclamation was Only a War Tool.	Page 326
The Need for Money.	Page 328
The True Value of War.	Page 328
Lincoln Greenbacks.	Page 328
President Kennedy: A Sidebar.	Page 328
Lincoln Assassinated.	Page 329
Booth’s Dairy & Administration Conspirator.	Page 329
1871: Due & Payable.	Page 329
“United States” Defined.	Page 330
To Which United States Do You Claim Citizenship?.	Page 330
Trust is Beginning to Wane.	Page 330
“United States” - Not in Black’s 7 th -Edition Law Dictionary..	Page 332
Legal Definitions Change - For Example “MONEY”.	Page 332
1871 Default.	Page 332
The Fourteenth Amendment.	Page 333
2013 Update on Fourteenth Amendment.	Page 333
General Orders 100.	Page 333

States Have Federal Identities.	Page 333
ZIP CODE.	Page 333
Jekyll Island.	Page 335
2013 Injection - Banker Legislation.	Page 335
Constitutional Authority to Coin Money.	Page 335
1929 - Can we be Dishonorable and Free?.	Page 336
Bankruptcy Arrives for the United States.	Page 336
Sui Juris, Pardon me but... #5.	Page 337
Banking & Trading with the Enemy.	Page 337
Who Benefits? It's in the Exclusionary Language.	Page 337
Exclusionary Language Amended.	Page 337
U.S. citizens become an Identified Enemy of the U.S...	Page 338
National Defense Authorization Act Highlights.	Page 338
All Normal and Regular Activities Became Commercial.	Page 338
The National Defense Authorization Act is open Tyranny.. . . .	Page 340
All Law is Commercial.	Page 340
The Status of Asset.	Page 341
Issuance of Currency.	Page 341
2013 Injection on Money.	Page 341
Language Authorizing the Issuance of the Currency.	Page 341
DEBT Currency - Private Debt.	Page 342
DEBT Currency - Public Debt.	Page 342
Where the Federal Reserve Bank Gets Currency to Issue.	Page 342
Payment?.	Page 343
Can We Own Anything?.	Page 343
NO, We Can't Own Anything.	Page 343
Equitable Title is What We Hold, Not Legal Title.	Page 343
2013 Injection: The new prison.	Page 344
The Banking Relief Act Creates a Dictator.	Page 345
Secretary of What?.. . . .	Page 345
Location of United States.. . . .	Page 345
D.C. is Not Part of the Republic.	Page 346
Who is this <i>Secretary of Treasury</i> ?.	Page 346
Corporate Franchises.	Page 346
ALLODIUM.	Page 347
Feud.	Page 347
The Language that Provided for the Stealing of Our Gold.	Page 347
Congressman Louis T. McFadden.	Page 348
High Crimes.	Page 348
The Source of the Trading with the Enemy Act Language.	Page 349
The Evil Depositor.	Page 349
The Federal Reserve Bank Board of Directors - The United States Creditor.	Page 349
Inaugural Speech of Franklin Roosevelt.	Page 350

The Path to Un-Constitutional Authority.	Page 350
Leadership Creates the Crisis then Bills Themselves as the Solution.	Page 350
Congressmen Did Not have a Copy of the Bill to Read.. . . .	Page 351
Expanded definition of the term “money” in Blacks Seventh Edition.. . . .	Page 351
The Rule of Necessity.	Page 353
Emergency and Necessity Declaration.	Page 353
Congressman Beck.. . . .	Page 353
Rendered Imperative the Immediate Enactment of Title I - Everything is a Crisis	Page 354
A Very Important Statement by Congressman Beck.	Page 355
The Supreme Court on the Agricultural Adjustment Act.. . . .	Page 355
Stacking the Court.	Page 356
A State of Declared National Emergency.	Page 356
The Silver Coin Disappears.	Page 357
Federal Law Disappears.. . . .	Page 357
The republic of these united States of America Set Aside.	Page 357
The Second Default on the Debt.	Page 357
If We Cannot Come Together.	Page 357
We Pay and Pay, But We Don’t Own It!.	Page 358
The Entire Legal System was Overhauled.. . . .	Page 358
Happy Slaves.	Page 359
Lawful Civil Authority v. War & Emergency Powers Authority.	Page 359
Dun & Bradstreet.. . . .	Page 360
Courts Publically Traded for Profit.. . . .	Page 360
The Whole of Government is Publically Traded.	Page 360
Conflict of Interest.. . . .	Page 360
COUNTY OF or CITY OF - YOUNAMEIT.	Page 361
No Injured Party.	Page 361
D&B Listings.. . . .	Page 361
Police Have No Obligation to Protect.. . . .	Page 362
The Legal Fiction.	Page 362
The <i>Birth Certification</i> Scheme.	Page 362
It is the Legal Fiction who Engages in Commerce.	Page 363
All by Contract.	Page 363
No Public Schooling on Contracts.	Page 363
Six Elements that Make A Valid Contract.	Page 364
All Commercial Obligation by Virtue of Our Signature.. . . .	Page 364
Most Contracts with Government Fail to Meet the Six Elements of a Lawful Contract	Page 365
If Motor Vehicle Department Will Not Issue a Drivers License.	Page 366
Definition of PERSON and other Criminality.	Page 366
We Need to STOP.. . . .	Page 366
No Contract? No Contractual Obligations!.	Page 367

No Drivers License? No License Plates or Registration?	Page 367
Comes Now, the Citizen of the Republic.	Page 367
Commercial Judge, Commercial Jurisdiction.	Page 367
The Next Element Acting in Your Favor.	Page 367
Highlighting What’s Wrong with the Right.	Page 368
Another Mistake Conservatives Make.	Page 368
Do You Really Love Your Children?	Page 368
How Criminal Are They Going to Be?.	Page 368
The serious reader/researcher may wish to review:.	Page 369
Conclusion.	Page 369
FBI WARNS OF EXTREMISTS.	Page 370
The FBI’s Claim.	Page 370
I Don’t Think the FBI’s Claim is Supported.	Page 370
A Response to <i>Regulation</i>	Page 370
Answering the claim of <i>Sovereign Citizen Extremist</i>	Page 370
Attempted Brainwashing of the Masses.	Page 371
Republican Form of Government Mandated by Constitution.	Page 371
Altering Government, A Criminal Conspiracy.	Page 371
From What Source Does the United States Derive Its Authority.	Page 371
Republic.	Page 372
Pitting citizen against Citizen.	Page 372
Examining the Attitude of Extremists.	Page 373
Is Law Enforcement Looking the Wrong Way?.	Page 373
FBI Admission.	Page 373
SPIES IN OUR MIDST.	Page 375
GOOGLE.	Page 375
LASER (Light Amplification by Stimulated Emission Radiation).	Page 375
Branch Davidians.	Page 375
Your Cell Phone.	Page 375
Phone Calls.	Page 375
Smart Electric Meters.	Page 376
The Data it Collects is Available.	Page 376
Living Patterns Profile.	Page 376
24-Hour-a-Day Search Warrant.	Page 376
It’s a Radio Transmitter.	Page 376
Busts Due to Smartmeter.	Page 376
Returning to the Old Analog Electric Meter.	Page 377
GOVERNMENT MIND CONTROL.	Page 378
An Introduction.	Page 378
No Justice.	Page 378

Cathy Did Not Volunteer.	Page 378
Looking Around.	Page 379
Subtle Mind Control.	Page 379
CIA Awareness.	Page 381
Mind Control Law Neutralized.	Page 381
1947 National Security Act.	Page 381
The Source of Mark’s Interest in Mind Control.	Page 381
Basic Mechanics of Mind Control.	Page 381
Mark’s Mother’s Injury.	Page 382
A Reunion with a Former Friend.	Page 382
Houston Has a Profitable Idea.	Page 382
Hong Kong.	Page 382
Mark Meets Cathy.	Page 382
Department of State.	Page 383
Official Signing.	Page 383
Bohemian Grove.	Page 383
The Concerns of the Chinese.	Page 383
The Chinese Want Houston OUT!.	Page 384
The Means of Separating from Houston.	Page 384
A Spook Friend.	Page 384
Phillips, Lucky to be Alive.	Page 384
Soul Property of the United States Government.	Page 385
More Spook.	Page 386
Pretend to be GOD.	Page 386
According to the Spook.	Page 386
Pretty Noble.	Page 386
Our Country, Then & Now.	Page 387
“Coke-Filled Noses of the CIA”.	Page 387
Cathy and Daughter Extricated.	Page 387
The Catholics Were First Choice.	Page 387
Help Needed.	Page 387
Houston Calls.	Page 388
The Real Hope is that Our Nation’s Police Get It!.	Page 388
Mark, Between a Rock and a Hard Spot.	Page 389
Mark Moves the Two Girls Into His House.	Page 389
Contacting CIA Operative.	Page 389
House Sold, Business Disolved.	Page 389
First to Las Vegas.	Page 390
The <i>Court Ordered</i> Visit of Cathy’s Daughter with Kelly’s Father.	Page 390
Alone & Frightened.	Page 390
Belongings Shipped, Mark & Cathy Headed for Alaska.	Page 390
Son.	Page 390
Dear-Reader.	Page 391

Arrived Alaska.....	Page 392
Doing Normal Life.....	Page 392
Finances and Kelly’s Asthma.....	Page 392
Deprogramming Cathy.....	Page 392
Compartmented Personalities Begin Connecting with Host Personality.....	Page 393
List of De-Programming Requirements.....	Page 393
Mark Begins Suffering Post Traumatic Stress Disorder.....	Page 393
Marks Health Failing Due to Parasite.....	Page 395
Recovery Begins After Visit to Doctor.....	Page 395
Out of the Clear Blue, Information Becomes Available.....	Page 395
Help Comes From the Most Unexpected Places.....	Page 395
On the Appropriate Time & Date.....	Page 396
A Possible, but Risky Asset.....	Page 396
Two Years of Phone Guidance to Information Sources.....	Page 396
Don’t Get Your Girdle in a Twist.....	Page 396
Working to Find a Referral Who Could Be Trusted.....	Page 396
Civia Tamarkin Appears.....	Page 397
THE TICKING TIME BOMB.....	Page 398
Mark’s Biggest Error in Judgment.....	Page 398
Mind Control is Not as Distant as We Might Like to Think.....	Page 398
Hassen Delivered a Coded Message to Cathy.....	Page 398
And Police Are Taking Their Jobs Seriously.....	Page 399
Until After Disaster Had Struck.....	Page 399
A Side Bar.....	Page 399
Suspicious We Should All Have.....	Page 399
The Black Heart.....	Page 399
Dr. Hammond was of Help.....	Page 400
A Time Bomb Ticks.....	Page 400
The Time Bomb is Kelly.....	Page 400
HELP FOR KELLY?.....	Page 401
Recollecting.....	Page 401
“Dad Told Me I Was Gonna Die”.....	Page 401
Kelly’s Last Day.....	Page 401
Perplexed Dr. Shepherd Granted the Meeting.....	Page 401
Mark Briefs Dr. Shepherd.....	Page 401
Kelly’s First Official Diagnosis.....	Page 402
Kelly Transferred.....	Page 402
Kentucky Hospital No More than a Warehouse.....	Page 402
Mark Leaves Cathy Alone to Work.....	Page 402
Mark Gives Bad Advice to Cathy.....	Page 402
Cathy Investigated by FBI for Extortion.....	Page 402
FUSION.....	Page 404
A Gift of Funds to Leave Alaska.....	Page 404

Not Everyone Who Works for Government is an Enemy.	Page 404
An Attempt by the FBI to Compromise Mark as an Advocate.	Page 404
For Reasons of National Security.	Page 404
Seemingly Good News for Kelly and Cathy Enters Fusion.	Page 404
Leaving Alaska - Now To Pursue Justice.	Page 405
Cathy Happy, Mark Remains Concerned.	Page 405
1990 - Mental Health Professionals Have Their Heads Stuffed in a Dark Place..	Page 405
Project <i>Paperclip</i>	Page 405
Rockets and Mind Control.	Page 405
Confirmation.	Page 405
Huntsville, Alabama - A Foreboding Memory for Cathy.	Page 406
Normal for Cathy, Not for Mark.	Page 406
LIVES THREATENED.	Page 407
<i>Gun Ban Bud</i> Cramer.	Page 407
Putting On a Performance.	Page 407
Named Perpetrators Audie Majors & Frank Crowell Were Also Policemen. . . .	Page 407
Unethical Conduct of Policemen Crabtree and Bennet.	Page 407
FBI Enters the Conspiracy.	Page 408
Sidebar Information.	Page 408
Nashville Hospital Declares Kelly to be “FINE”.	Page 408
It Makes One Wonder.	Page 408
Kelly’s Programmed Asthma Returns - Tennessee Acquires Custody.	Page 408
Two Years in a Court Battle.	Page 408
Mark Receives Another Threat on His Life by Mickey Miller and Tommy Jacobs of the Nashville Police.	Page 409
Covering Up Criminal Conduct by Police.	Page 409
Government - Killers, Thieves and Liars.	Page 409
SAVING SEIDINA REED.	Page 410
Pursuing Justice.	Page 410
Cathy’s Idea.	Page 410
Actor Jerry Reed Complicit in His Daughters Mind Control.	Page 410
Evidence of Sedina Reed’s Mind Control Disappears.	Page 410
Both Seidina Reed and Mother File Criminal Charges Against Rorick.	Page 411
Mark These Words.	Page 411
CATHY O’BRIEN.	Page 413
OPEN LETTER.	Page 413
TRANCE-FORMATION OF AMERICA.	Page 413
The Life of Insiders.	Page 413
Should Local Leadership Address the Criminal Behavior of Government?.	Page 414
A Shadow Government, Identified by a United States Senator.	Page 414
Photographic Memory.	Page 415
Warning:	Page 416
EARL AND FAMILY.	Page 416

The Path to Mind Control.	Page 416
Earl’s Brag.. . . .	Page 416
Cathy Chokes on Her Father’s Erect Penis.	Page 416
Father’s Abuse Brings Out Dissociative Personality.	Page 417
Family History.	Page 417
The Camping Trip.	Page 417
The Errant Hunter – Another Personality Splits Off.	Page 417
Aftermath.	Page 418
REMEMBERING GERALD.	Page 419
The Family Business.. . . .	Page 419
Earl O’Brien Charged with Sending Kiddie Porn Through the Mail.	Page 419
Earl O’Brien Has A Visitor.	Page 419
Cathy’s Fate is Sealed.	Page 420
Paid for by You and I.. . . .	Page 420
Please Snap them for Me.	Page 420
The Life of Cinderella.	Page 420
Earl’s Sexual Exploitation of Cathy.	Page 420
I Know, I Know.. . . .	Page 421
Conclusion of Mind Control Series.. . . .	Page 421
NOT <u>IF</u> , BUT WHEN.	Page 422
The Creation of Wealth.	Page 422
GATT & NAFTA.	Page 422
A Services Based Economy.	Page 422
Banking.	Page 422
How the Banks Steal Our Wealth and Prosperity.	Page 423
The Stealing Has to Show Up Somewhere - it Does.	Page 423
DEBT Authorizes Issuance of the Federal Reserve Note.	Page 423
Quantitative Easing.	Page 423
The Question to Consider.	Page 424
Adding to the National DEBT that We Must Pay.	Page 425
Government Bonds Are Public Debt.. . . .	Page 425
Our Question.	Page 425
The Colosseum of the United States Blocks Thinking.. . . .	Page 425
Five Largest Economies on the Edge.	Page 426
The New, High Stakes, Gambling Parlor.	Page 426
Our Public DEBT.	Page 427
Trying to See the Possibilities.. . . .	Page 427
Options for China.. . . .	Page 428
WE.	Page 428
U.S. Banks.. . . .	Page 428
U.S. Banks Don’t Want to Rock the Boat.	Page 429
An Emerging Economic Group that Excludes the United States.	Page 429

Why Are the Criminals Being Allowed to Escape?	Page 429
SECRECY.	Page 431
Sibel Edmonds.	Page 431
Translations Not Making Their Way to Field Agents.	Page 431
A New Employee - Melek Can Dickerson.	Page 431
<i>Open Door</i> becomes <i>Closed Door</i> for Dickerson.	Page 431
The Dickersons, Husband and Wife, Try to Recruit Sibel.	Page 431
Dickerson Signs Sibel's Name to Translations.	Page 432
It went NO-WHERE.	Page 432
Seeking Assistance Outside the FBI.	Page 432
Sibel Fired.	Page 432
Protecting Loved Ones.	Page 432
Refusing to Give-in.	Page 433
Publically Traded for Profit.	Page 433
WEIGHING IN ON DOMESTIC VIOLENCE (A man's view).	Page 434
From Personal Experience.	Page 434
A Power Struggle.	Page 434
An Example.	Page 434
Seeking Peace in the Guest Bedroom.	Page 435
Wifey Slaps Uncooperative Husband.	Page 435
One Too Many Times.	Page 435
A Second Example - Kate Takes the Key Out of the Ignition, Twice.	Page 435
The Steering Wheel is LOCKED!.. . . .	Page 435
I Went For A Flying Lesson.	Page 436
I Lived Through That One.	Page 436
A Death Threat.	Page 436
All the Time.	Page 436
A Third Example.	Page 436
Kate Refused to Close the Vehicle Door As Asked.	Page 436
A Forth Example.	Page 437
My Wife Had Me Arrested as a Danger to Myself!.	Page 437
I've Know Others.	Page 437
Women Are Often the Approximate Cause of Their Own Injury.	Page 438
A Friend's Wife Broke His Ribs.	Page 438
Don't Be Too Hasty to Judge.	Page 438
THE UNDECLARED WAR.	Page 439
Against You.	Page 439
The Opening of the Case.	Page 439
The True Value of Conflict.	Page 439
What Will America Do If....	Page 440

An Ocean Liner is Sank by Germany.	Page 440
German Intelligence Knew Ocean Liner Loaded with Munitions.	Page 440
President Franklin D. Roosevelt and World War II.	Page 440
Secretary of War, Henry Stimson.	Page 440
And in later Congressional testimony, Stimson said:.	Page 440
The Story Not Told.	Page 441
The Purpose of a Society.	Page 442
The GOD Business.	Page 442
Controlling People’s Knowledge.	Page 442
Brainwashed People Do Not Ask Questions.	Page 442
Questioning Events With Our Knowledge of Mind Control.	Page 442
Shooting at the Aurora Movie Theater.	Page 443
Too Coincidental.	Page 443
Robert Holmes Set to Testify.	Page 444
Looking At James Holmes.	Page 444
James Holmes Enrolls in the Neuroscience Ph. D. Program.	Page 445
James Disappears for Seventeen Days?.. . . .	Page 445
Items Purchased.	Page 445
A Setup Too Obvious.	Page 445
An Eyewitness.	Page 445
Scopolomine.	Page 446
The Mythical Monster.	Page 447
Review.	Page 447
September 11, 2001.	Page 447
Examining the Myth.	Page 447
The Best Terrorist Pilot was Denied Rental of a Small Airplane.	Page 448
Pancake Collapse?.	Page 448
Building Seven.	Page 448
2013 Injection - Association with Criminal Government.	Page 448
The Herd Mentality and the Mythical Monster.	Page 448
The Lies Just Keep On Coming.	Page 450
#5 Intro.	Page 450
No One in Government Could Have Predicted....	Page 450
Parrots.	Page 450
Evidence to the Contrary.	Page 450
Lied to Again.	Page 451
Able-Danger.	Page 451
Profiled to Reach the Wrong Conclusion.	Page 451
Information Withheld – Poor, Poor Congress.	Page 451
We Need to Consider the Source of the Information.	Page 451
Can You Believe This One – the Plot is Thickening.	Page 452
The Big IF.	Page 452
Our Freedom is Just Legislated Away - 06.	Page 453

2013 Injection - Examining a Counterpoint.	Page 453
The Quality of FBI Investigations?.. . . .	Page 454
Look Whose Been Behind Past Terrorists Attacks.	Page 454
Former FBI Chief, Ted Gunderson relates:.. . . .	Page 454
An Asset was Recording His FBI Handlers.. . . .	Page 454
The Federal Building Bombing in Oklahoma City.. . . .	Page 454
Bombing for Legislation.. . . .	Page 454
The Ostrich Philosophy.	Page 455
I Don't Have to Tell You Things Are Bad.	Page 455
A Terrorism Exercise - 07.	Page 456
Terrorism defined.. . . .	Page 456
London Terrorism Exercise: July 7, 2005.. . . .	Page 456
Who Finances Conflict?.. . . .	Page 456
Arab's Did It!.	Page 457
Trauma Based Mind Control.	Page 457
Put Matters in Perspective.	Page 457
Kennedy Attempted to Break the Bankers Stranglehold & was Assassinated.	Page 457
Behind the ostensible government, sits.	Page 457
The real menace to our Republic is.. . . .	Page 458
The real truth of the matter is.. . . .	Page 458
The Real Battle the American People Face is Ongoing.	Page 458
After the Revolutionary War.	Page 459
Circumstances Leading to the War of 1812.	Page 459
Bankers Rules.	Page 459
Repeat after me: <i>Weapons of Mass Destruction</i>	Page 460
Enemy of the United States.	Page 460
Paving the Way for the Use of the Military Against the Enemy.. . . .	Page 460
The Real Power is in the Issuance of DEBT currency.. . . .	Page 460
<i>Hope & Change</i> : What's Changed?.	Page 460
Every Activity Has Become Commercial.	Page 461
The <i>License</i>	Page 461
Plantation United States - A Commercial, For Profit, Corporation.	Page 461
War & Population Reduction.	Page 462
The Most Desirable War to Come Out of Nine-Eleven.	Page 462
Enemy Combatant.	Page 462
Mental Retardation.	Page 462
Enemy Combatant.	Page 463
Indefinite Detention.	Page 463
Presidentially Authorized Assassination of United States citizens.	Page 463
False Flags.	Page 463
One of the Banking Elite's Current Problems.	Page 464
Local Leadership, What Are They Willing to Bet?.	Page 464
<i>Offensive Force</i> is Leadership's Solution.	Page 464

RFID Chip - 10.	Page 465
Iraq, A Never Ending War.	Page 465
The Plan: Divide Up the World.	Page 465
The Tool: Misinformation.	Page 465
Quote: Lyndon LaRouche.	Page 465
America, Are You Listening?.. . . .	Page 466
Aaron Russo.	Page 466
A Grain of Rice.	Page 466
American Airlines Flight 77 (AA77) - 11.	Page 468
A Look Shows Us the Character of Western Governments.. . . .	Page 468
Where the Rubber Meets the Road.. . . .	Page 468
The Flight Data Recorder Record of AA77.	Page 468
Almost Unbelievable, An Unusual and Unexplainable Event Occurs.	Page 469
Two Point Three Trillion is Missing At the Pentagon.	Page 469
The Altimeter.. . . .	Page 469
Caught in Official Deception.	Page 469
The Nail in the Coffin on Officialdom Deception.	Page 470
DU at the Pentagon? - 12.. . . .	Page 471
Eyewitness: Samuel Danner.	Page 471
“V” Tail.	Page 471
Globalhawk.	Page 471
Light Poles Were Facing the Wrong Way.. . . .	Page 472
DU.	Page 472
Do I Believe Danner?.. . . .	Page 472
Don Wright.	Page 472
The Data from the <i>Flight Data Recorder</i>	Page 473
The Official Story Goes Unreconciled.	Page 473
Conclusion on American Airlines Flight 77.. . . .	Page 473
2013	Page 473
The Twin Towers - 13.	Page 475
Searching for the Flight Data Recorders - Three Found.	Page 475
Flight Data Recorder Survivability.	Page 475
FBI Tells DeMasi to “ <i>keep your mouth shut</i> ”.	Page 476
Looking Elsewhere.	Page 476
Not Possible.. . . .	Page 476
And Here’s the Evidence.	Page 476
What Are We to Believe?.. . . .	Page 476
ACARS - 14.	Page 477
The Official Story is an Unsupported Theory.	Page 477
And What Did They Find in the Dust?.	Page 477
Nano-Thermite.. . . .	Page 477
Danish Professor Niels Harrit confirms....	Page 477
Government Leadership Not Telling Truth.	Page 478

Americans Believe the most Bazaar Conspiracy Theories.	Page 478
Professional Pilots Attempt to Duplicate the Flying of Terrorists.	Page 478
Somebody is Trying to Trick Somebody.	Page 478
Aircraft Communications Addressing and Reporting System (ACARS).	Page 478
Evidence Against the Official Story Keeps Mounting.	Page 479
United Flight 93 - 15.	Page 480
Swallowed Up by the Ground.	Page 480
FBI Demands Jurisdiction.	Page 480
Unfortunately the Coroner Granted the FBI Jurisdiction.	Page 480
Why Does the FBI Want Total and Sole Control of the Crash Site?.	Page 480
WHY? The Answer, Behind Door #1 is.	Page 481
Why Did Flight 93 Crash?.	Page 481
Conclusions Spring From Analysis.	Page 481
A Fresh Crater?.	Page 481
Local Officials... DO YOUR JOB!.	Page 481
By Now Our Trust Should Have Evaporated.	Page 481
If New World Order is Advanced, Life Means Nothing.	Page 482
Nine-Eleven Truth.	Page 482
The Handwriting is on the Wall - 16.	Page 483
We May Remember.	Page 483
Really? We Haven't Needed Such a Force in Over Two Hundred Years.	Page 483
It's Invariably the Opposite of the Billing.	Page 483
Homeland Security Ammunition Purchase.	Page 483
34,660 a day for 5-years.	Page 486
2103 Ammunition Purchase update.	Page 486
Closing Argument - 17.	Page 487
 CITIZENSHIP.	 Page 489
01 – THE INS AN OUTS.	Page 489
Citizenship Determines the Body of Law to which We Will Be Subject.	Page 489
One Citizen Not Subject to Commercial Law.	Page 489
Since the FBI Has Made Sovereign Citizens a Target.	Page 489
FBI Tasked with Targeting Sovereign Citizens.	Page 489
It's A Mind Game.	Page 490
As A Juror.	Page 490
To begin, let's take a look at what the FBI has to say.	Page 490
Examining the Phrases and Words.	Page 490
Satire.	Page 490
Threatening is what Government Does!.	Page 491
One Has Nothing to Do With the Other.	Page 491
Simple Logic.	Page 491
And How Incapable of Thinking and Analyzing We Have Become.	Page 491
02 – What We're Not Taught.	Page 492

More Americans Are Waking Up.	Page 492
Congressman Charles A. Lindbergh, Sr.	Page 492
By and Through Contract.	Page 492
A Public School Teacher.	Page 493
Hospital Birth.	Page 493
The Social Security Account – Another Trap.	Page 493
Dual Citizenship and the Negro.	Page 493
Employers: Insufficiently Knowledgeable or Sufficiently Corrupt.	Page 494
Explaining the W8 For Those Interested.	Page 494
Application of law ties to jurisdiction.	Page 495
Role of the Public School System.	Page 495
03 – What can a Sovereign Citizen Do?.	Page 496
Targets of Leadership.	Page 496
Anything Upseting the Apple Cart of Leadership is a Growing Domestic Threat	Page 496
Different Bodies of Law.	Page 496
Recalling <i>these united States of America</i>	Page 496
Subject to the Law of.	Page 496
The Parent Makes the Rules.	Page 497
Sovereign Citizen Not Subject to Commercial Law.	Page 497
A Glimpse of Freedom.	Page 497
The Unlicensed Sandwich Shop.	Page 497
Unlicensed Occupations.	Page 497
Remembering Why We Pay Taxes.	Page 497
Leadership Pointing Fingers.	Page 498
A Snapshot of Rights.	Page 498
04 – Bumps in the Road.	Page 499
Because We Are Accustomed to Being Herded Like Sheep.	Page 499
Be Very Cautious of What You Claim.	Page 499
We Have Been So Conditioned to think Only Inside the Box.	Page 499
If Traffic Laws were Eliminated.	Page 500
When the Sovereign Citizen Exercises His Rights.	Page 500
The Slaughterhouse Cases (83 U.S. 36).	Page 500
Will The Sovereign Citizen Get a Citation?.	Page 501
Do You Understand the Charges?.	Page 501
Who is it that is really Engaged in Tyranny?.	Page 501
An Irreconcilable Conflict of Interest is Created.	Page 501
To Check the Publically Traded Status of Government.	Page 501
In What Activity was the Sovereign Citizen Engaged?.	Page 502
Trial By Jury of Peers.	Page 502
It’s All Commercial.	Page 502
The Requirements for Standing.	Page 502
The Criminal Nature of Prosecutors & Police.	Page 502

Freedom or Slavery.	Page 503
05 – What Likely Happens and a Little History.	Page 504
Recapping.	Page 504
In Court There’s a Question to be Answered.	Page 504
Does The Court Want to Show the Sheeple that the Gate is Open?.	Page 504
In U.S. v. JOHNSON, Federal Judge James Alger Fee Ruled.	Page 504
Employers who.....	Page 505
Remembering the Declaration of Independence.	Page 505
A UNION and not a Country.	Page 506
06 – A Little Comprehension of Freedom.	Page 507
If We Cannot Be Responsible for Our Self, We Cannot Be Free.	Page 507
The Difference Between <i>Rules</i> and <i>Laws</i>	Page 507
Identifying Corporation Rules.	Page 507
A Test to see if a Rule is Law.	Page 507
No Government Safety Net.	Page 507
The Safety Net for the Sovereign Citizen.	Page 508
It’s a Mindset - Do We Need or Want a Parent?.. . . .	Page 508
No Income Tax Due.. . . .	Page 508
Debt Obligation.	Page 508
Corporate Obligations Do Not Apply.	Page 508
No Obligation to Military Draft.	Page 508
07 – The United States Citizen.	Page 510
Elements of a Valid Contract.	Page 510
It’s Why They Tell Us, <i>Ignorance of the Law is No Excuse</i>	Page 510
Full Disclosure.	Page 510
Consideration Given.	Page 511
Who Controlled of the Acquisition of the Birth Certification?.. . . .	Page 511
Administrators of Justice Break Their Own Rules.	Page 511
The <i>Reconstruction Act</i>	Page 511
Federal Zones.	Page 511
ZIP CODE.	Page 511
The Goal is to, By Contract, Make Every Entity a Federal Person.	Page 512
Bleeding - Evidence You Are Not A Legal Fiction.	Page 512
Making It Impossible For....	Page 512
08 – Some Thoughts and Ideas.	Page 513
Dealing With Criminal Government.	Page 513
City Government: You Have An Obligation To Prune Trees.	Page 513
Sam’s Response.	Page 513
City Government: Replace the un-even sidewalk.	Page 514
Jake’s Response.	Page 514
Clearfield Decision.	Page 514
The Game is Poker.	Page 514
Bogart.	Page 514

09 – Analyzing A Look at the Government’s Side.	Page 516
The Government’s View of Sovereign Citizenship.	Page 516
Government #1.	Page 516
Rebuttal #1.	Page 516
Government #2.	Page 516
Rebuttal #2.	Page 516
Government #3.	Page 516
Rebuttal #3.	Page 517
Without Government Aid or Permission.	Page 517
The Same Stupid Logic.	Page 517
An Unanswered Question.	Page 517
Acting Appropriately - It Doesn’t Happen.	Page 518
Alleged Without Confirmation.	Page 518
Sovereign Citizen Reality.	Page 518
Opposite With Government.	Page 518
THE COMING REVOLUTION.	Page 519
Foundational Background.	Page 519
To See or Not.	Page 519
The Emperor With No Clothes.	Page 519
The Pure.	Page 519
History Lane.	Page 520
Pearl Harbor.	Page 520
Gulf of Tonkin.	Page 520
Psychologically Profiling the American People to Enter World War II.	Page 521
The Lengths Governments Will Go.	Page 521
02.	Page 522
Sandy Hook.	Page 522
Gene Rosen.	Page 522
Rehearsing Gene Rosen.	Page 522
Jovial Robbie Parker.	Page 523
London Bombing.	Page 523
Remembering the Murrah Building in Oklahoma City.	Page 523
More Drills Coincide with Terrorism.	Page 524
Boston Marathon Bombing.	Page 524
03.	Page 525
Recapping.	Page 525
Remembering the Branch Dividians.	Page 526
Boston Marathon.	Page 526
Bomb Threat Drills.	Page 526
Finish Line Video.	Page 526
People But No Blood.	Page 526
Suddenly, There is Bright Red Blood.	Page 527

Makes No Sense At All.	Page 527
Closing Analysis..	Page 527
04.	Page 528
Random Murdering.	Page 528
Total Control of Human Behavior.	Page 528
An Examination of Leadership Paranoia..	Page 528
Noticing Treason.	Page 529
Now We Can See the Cause and Reason for Gun Confiscation..	Page 530
05.	Page 531
Everything Converted to a Commercial Activity..	Page 531
Separation of Powers Intentionally Destroyed.	Page 531
It's All an Act of Deception.	Page 531
Changes Since 1933..	Page 532
It is not the Military of the United States.	Page 532
Only What We Were Not Supposed to Know..	Page 533
Are We Able to Notice?..	Page 533
There Are A Lot of Males, But Not Many Men.	Page 533
\$176,000 Spent to Collect \$40,000 Here in Willows, California.	Page 533
Enemy Combatants.	Page 534
06.	Page 535
The Use of Force & Violence..	Page 535
The Law Perverted!.	Page 535
The Government is Not the Country..	Page 535
BO Quote.	Page 535
Accepting the Premise.	Page 535
Murder at Waco, Texas.	Page 536
Government Betrays and Revolts Against the People.	Page 536
A Note on the World Trade Center Attack..	Page 536
Law and Property.	Page 536
Foundation and Purpose..	Page 536
Perverting the Law..	Page 536
Leadership's Criminal Plunder.	Page 537
The Collective Force.	Page 537
Never and Offensive Revolution..	Page 537
Only Inside the Borders of the U.S. May Those Bullets Be Fired.	Page 538
Don't Fall for It!.	Page 538
We Are Condition To Perceive the Law as Appropriate & Legitimate.	Page 538
With the Terrorists?..	Page 538
 GOVERNMENT, FACTUALLY EXAMINED..	 Page 539
The Whole of Government is a SCAM..	Page 539
What is <i>a law</i> ?..	Page 539
Everything is Wonderful in La-la Land..	Page 539

Government is a Group of Ordinary Men & Women..	Page 539
Violence, Federal to Local.	Page 539
Law Cannot Compel Specific Performance..	Page 540
Side Bar - Court’s Adjudication Authority.	Page 540
It’s Not Law.	Page 540
Doing Business on Business Terms.	Page 540
Rules Called Law.	Page 541
Unequal Application of Law..	Page 541
Killers, Thieves and Liars.	Page 541
02 - Our Lives are at Considerable Risk.	Page 542
Fiduciary Obligation v. Obligation to Investor.	Page 542
Government by Al Capone.	Page 542
De jure..	Page 542
Defacto.	Page 543
De jure to Defacto.	Page 543
Government Operates Very Similar to Al Capone..	Page 543
The Unquenchable Thirst.	Page 543
Asset Status.	Page 544
The Purpose of the Court..	Page 544
The Murder in Our Name..	Page 544
Considerable Risk Faces Us.	Page 544
They Want You To Be Violent.	Page 544
Law of the Jungle in Effect..	Page 545
Beware of the Highwayman.	Page 545
03 - No Obligation to Protect..	Page 546
The Goal is to Subject Us to Their Will.	Page 546
Simple Logic on Gun Control..	Page 546
Concept of Citizenship.	Page 546
No Obligation to Protect.	Page 546
A Lie or Notice.	Page 546
There Are No Citizens.	Page 547
If No Citizens, What is There?..	Page 547
The Non-Aggression Principle.	Page 547
Don’t Use Force and Violence..	Page 547
The 1849 California Constitution.	Page 548
Taking Notice that California has Two Constitutions.	Page 548
What Is Government?.	Page 548
Crime Generally Begins with a Threat.	Page 548
04 - Law and Freedom.	Page 549
<i>Rule of Law</i> Does Not Exist..	Page 549
Law Comes from the Consent of the Governed.	Page 549
Comprehending the Importance of the <i>Republic</i>	Page 549
We Contract to be Abused.	Page 550

Evidence or Magic.....	Page 550
How Can A Rule be Violated If There is no Evidence it Applies?.....	Page 550
Logic.....	Page 550
Necessary Step to Stay Alive.....	Page 550
We Are In A Minimum Security Jail, All of Us!.....	Page 551
We Need To Stop Telling Each Other How Free We Are!.....	Page 551
Freedom Defined.....	Page 551
05 - Thinking the Unthinkable.....	Page 553
Two Constitutions.....	Page 553
Subtle Change.....	Page 553
U.S. Marshals.....	Page 554
Constitution Unsigned.....	Page 554
Not Enough Of Us Yet Know the Truth.....	Page 554
Maintaining Control.....	Page 554
As Americans Become Aware.....	Page 554
As Control Slips Away.....	Page 555
Leadership Will Be Required to Up The Stakes.....	Page 555
There is No "Fourteenth Amendment"!.....	Page 556

A Piece of the Action

October 2009

We were all children once, and we had parents. The job of the parent is to oversee, and be responsible for, their charges (children). And to shape their values, to see they are educated, housed, clothed, fed, and, hopefully, provided with some opportunities.

If we fail to grow up and assume responsibility for ourselves, our parent(s) then control our lives in almost all areas. The same would be true for anyone who fails to grow up and be responsible.

The question here proposed is, “*have we as a people grown up to be adults who are responsible for ourselves, or have we remained children to be cared for by others?*” Let us use *public education* to examine this question.

To begin, we need to understand that *law is force and violence*. Law is using whatever force and violence is necessary to make you conform to, or comply with, the law. It is that simple... Law=Force & Violence.

At one time in America, we had only private education. Parents got together and hired a teacher to educate their children. The *teacher* was paid by, and accountable to, the parents. Neither child nor parent was under the threat of force and violence to have their child in school. Teachers could be paid with money or commodities, which they could either use, trade or sell.

But then *we the people* embraced public education. Under this system we made laws that provided the means to take our neighbors money to educate our children, and we took our neighbors money without his (or her) consent. This *robbery* was embraced by the majority of the American people. Why? - - - Because they got their piece of the action. But that does not erase the fact that it is wrong.

Now we’ve experienced public schools providing instruction on *alternative lifestyles*. We’ve experienced laws coming into effect that prevents *home schooling* unless instruction is being provided by a teacher certified for teaching in public schools. We’ve experienced no child left behind and the resulting decline in academic performance in public schools. And many American’s *are not happy*.

Here is the bottom line. Using force and violence, even when we call it a law, to take our neighbors money to educate our child is a crime of robbery. Now, if the American people embrace this criminal activity as acceptable in their society, then the crime boss is going to make the rules. In effect, the actions of the American people are saying, “*I can not grow up and be responsible for myself or family, and someone else must be responsible.*” We have opted to engage in criminal activity in avoidance of individually responsibility, and in this choice, the crime boss has now become our parent and decides our future and our responsibilities.

Yes, many of us have not given this consideration, or are even aware. But now we are. And it is up to us to change it, if we so decide.

Well, that's one example, but there are many more.

- Low income housing
- Farm and crop subsidy
- Child care assistance
- Special Supplemental Nutrition for Women, Infants, Children (WIC)
- Children's Health Insurance Plan
- Energy Assistance
- Supplemental Nutrition Assistance Program (SNAP)
- Medicaid
- Medicare
- Un-employment
- Small Business Assistance
- State Pharmaceutical Assistance Programs
- Financial Bailout

The list goes on and on and on. But this unwillingness to grow up and be individually responsible means that ***we can not be free***. The first tenant of freedom is that we, as individuals, must be responsible for ourselves. In such a system families pull together and help each other (voluntarily). Communities pull together and help community members (voluntarily). We become one people, of similar values, with a bond founded in caring for each other (voluntarily). It is a system that made us strong in the beginning, and its loss is the cause of our weakness now.

Using the ***collective force and violence*** the law represents, in order to compel our neighbor to do something is ***democracy***. Democracy is *two wolves and one sheep sitting down to discuss what is for dinner*. And that could not be illustrated any more clearly than in taking the money of our neighbor (who has no children), to educate our children. Might does not make right and ***Democracy*** has always failed. That is why ***our constitution*** mandates that a ***Republican form of government*** be maintained in every state of this Union. Note that ***Republican form of government*** has nothing to do with the ***Republican Party*** as it exists today.

If we, the American people, are unwilling to become adults, pull together as a people, and be responsible for ourselves, independent of government, this will result in the selling of our children into slavery, in which case our assertions of love for them are empty and hollow. In effect, our love only extends so far as to making someone else responsible for them.

Many of us have wondered how government can take children from the natural parent. It is because we have made government the parent, and reduced ourselves to babysitter through our refusal to be responsible for ourselves, our families and ***our children***. When we have law embracing criminal activity, we can not be free. It's our choice whether to wear this shoe or not. *The Emperor has no clothes*.

Blowback

April 2009

Blowback, what is it? In short, it is the unintended or unforeseen retaliation of a country, race or people that we (the United States) have harmed. But it is even more specific than that. In context, ***blowback*** is the *unintended consequences of United States policies and actions kept secret from the American people*.

By keeping the policies and actions, of the United States government, a secret from its own population, then that population is not able to put certain events into proper context. For example, Mr. Jones is accused of murdering Mr. Smith. The prosecuting attorney is questioning Mr. Jones, “*Did you in fact, pick up the Bulldog .44 Magnum, point it at Mr. Smith, pull the trigger and kill Mr. Smith.*” The prosecutor is looking for a YES or NO answer, both of which would be a lie out of context. Therefore, the answer to this question in context is, “*Yes, after Mr. Smith took my wife’s arm off with a machete and was going after my child with the same machete, I did in fact, pick up the Bulldog .44 Magnum, point it at Mr. Smith, pull the trigger, shoot and kill Mr. Smith.*” Now we have the truth in context, what we would call the ***whole truth***.

If Mr. Jones simply answered “YES” and we, as jurors, never heard testimony about the behavior of Mr. Smith in this matter, we would probably find Mr. Jones guilty of murder when he was anything but.

Therefore, when we see the events of September 11, 2001 played out before our eyes, we have no way of putting that event into context because we are not ***fully informed*** of the policies and actions of our government, which is most likely responsible for the garnering of the violence we witnessed.

At one time, we had a government that operated in the open. And because its actions were open to public view, it was generally an honorable and ethical system of government. But today, almost everything our government does is in secrecy. The American people are given selected bits and pieces so that we reach the ***wrong conclusion***.

Some of us will remember the United States Embassy being over-run by Iranians on January 16, 1979. The Embassy staff was taken hostage. They were held hostage 444 days. And we Americans felt horribly wronged and we were angry.

But none of us remembered that in 1953, CIA operative Kermit Roosevelt (son of former President Theodore Roosevelt), organized the first ever CIA overthrow of a democratically elected leader, Mohammad Mosaddeq. Operation TP-AJAX was a CIA blueprint for a succession of operations to foment coups and/or destabilize governments elsewhere. This, of course, included the CIA’s successful coup in Guatemala in 1954.

Upon successfully overthrowing Mohammad Mosaddeq and completing the coup in Iran, America quickly acted to bring to power Mohammad Reza Shah Pahlavi. British Petroleum (BP) interests, which had been partially nationalized, were returned to British control. A United States General, Norman Schwarzkopf Senior (who is the father to the General by the same name in the 1991 gulf war), was instrumental in helping the new leader of Iran implement a secret police force called SAVAK. This secret police force was trained by the CIA of the United States, and by Israel's Mossad. These secret police were perceived to be more brutal and terrifying than the Nazi Gestapo in World War II. Because Americans did not have knowledge of their government's actions and policies, they were not able to put the Embassy issue into proper context.

In Japan:

Americans were told, by their elected officials, that dropping the nuclear bombs on Nagasaki and Hiroshima was necessary to prevent a million American casualties. We were never informed that Japan had been trying to surrender for some months before the dropping of those two nuclear bombs.

“[Secretary of State Edward] Stettinius called the meeting to order to discuss an urgent matter; *the Japanese were already privately suing for peace*, which presented a grave crisis. The atomic bomb would not be ready for several more months. "We have already lost Germany," Stettinius said. **"If Japan bows out, we will not have a live population on which to test the bomb."**- [The Secret History of the Atomic Bomb](#); Mullins, June 1998

In Vietnam:

The Gulf of Tonken incident, which was billed as an attack on an American war ship by *Vietnamese gun boats* and used to escalate the war in Vietnam, was a lie. This lie ultimately led to more than two-million dead Vietnamese and 56,000 dead American fathers, brothers, and sons.

Revisiting the facts:

Two-hundred-fifty-thousand Iraqi civilians dead and approximately 4,270 Americans dead since invading Iraq. In WWII, about 10% of the dead were civilians. In Vietnam the millions who died were mostly civilians which included children. As a result of that war, 1.5 to 2.0 million Cambodians and Laotians also died. A never ending campaign of doing business at the end of a gun barrel.

"A team of American and Iraqi epidemiologist's estimates that 655,000 more people have died in Iraq since coalition forces arrived in March 2003 than would have died if the invasion had not occurred." - Washington Post, October 11, 2006. And that was 2006, it is now 2009. Of those, approximately 86% are civilians.

TRUTH IN CONTEXT!

Many Americans seem to buy the line that *people in other countries hate us because we enjoy a*

more comfortable and elevated life style than the general populous around the world. Despite what Washington Bureaucrats and the *Main Stream Media* say, no one wakes up one morning, and for the reason that we have a good life compared to theirs, decides to wipe out 5000 or even 5 Americans. There are reasons that so many people of this world do not like America very much, and it has nothing to do with our living standard or life style, that's pablum for those who do not want to think. Instead of going and killing people around this world, maybe, just maybe, we should begin to ask why they don't like us very much. If we do, we will find that their dislike of America is well founded. By virtue of not keeping our government open, we have allowed our government to become the world bully. Its time for us to see ourselves through the eyes of those we have injured around this world.

It has been said that "People are easier to lead than sheep. Sheep require a shepherd, people can be profiled to herd themselves." And the main stream media has proven this time and again, all because we do not stop and think, nor, apparently, do we want to. The value we American's have over some of the other countries is that we are the tool for the domination of the world by the Global Elite. Their wealth controls who has sufficient funds to become elected, and by virtue of that, the majority of legislators vote the way they are told so that they have funding for the next election. We have the best leadership that money can buy, and all of this is easy to figure out if we just stop and think. Maybe this will change when we the people accept responsibility for our own creation... government.

TERRORISM is easy to avoid... STOP PARTICIPATING IN IT!!!

Bogart - Bogart - Bogart

April 2009

Every time we turn around he is back in the news paper. This past Wednesday (April 15th) I see in the Sacramento Valley Mirror that his little gravel operation in Orland has been saddled with a million dollar assessment in reclamation assurances. According to my records this has been ongoing on since at least 2004. What the heck is going on?

Back in 2004 it began with a jump in Reclamation Assurances from \$5000 to \$12000, a 120% increase. I think most of us could understand an increase based on the consumer price index, say 3 to 6 percent. But a 120% increase in one jump seemed a little unreasonable, so Mr. Bogart undertook to ask government to justify this increase and that is where it all began. He could have just paid it and passed the cost on to the rest of us, but he didn't. And now, our county government wants a million bucks. Let's see, \$10,000 would be a 100% percent increase and \$15,000 would be a 200% increase. That means that a million bucks is a 20,000% increase! Is this the ethics and honorable conduct you expect from your elected officials and their appointee's? If yes, then feel free to pay up.

'Why is this important, why do we even care,' you say? Because you are the one who pays it. The patrons of a business are always the ones who pay the levies government puts on business. The cost is in the products or services we purchase from the business. And since Orland Sand & Gravel may provide the cement for a convenience store, the store owner pays and then collects from you when you go in and buy a candy bar or some other confection. In the end, it is always you as a consumer who pays and pays and pays.

But the payment does not end with money out of your pocket, that is only the surface. It is also a loss of freedom for all of us, especially our children and grand children. Our adult children might be able to provide a product or service and scratch out a living if left alone, but when children become subjected to the horrendous and outrageous acts of government officials, it is doubtful that they will be able to survive. And if they do, it will most likely be by payments under the table, what we call criminal activity. Bribing the elected or appointed officials to be left alone.

If you fail to play the commerce game by the rules of government officials, who determine what it's going to cost you to do business on their street, then you will be made an example. And this is what is occurring with Orland Sand & Gravel. If they stand up to injustice administered by government and prevail, then others are likely to do the same and reclaim their freedom instead of remaining spineless on the sideline. And therein is the reason Bogart is so often in the paper.

I know the man, and I know how hard he has worked to understand the tactics and dishonorable behavior of government officials. I know how much of his time has been taken away from his little business by the relentless attacks upon him and his business. It is all being done in my name and yours. Are you happy to see your neighbors paying un-necessary and unjustified levies upon business? I'm not. This is not why American's fought and died at the beginning of our country...

to be regulated to death and put out of business with one levy after another.

I'm not against government, I'm old enough to remember when government was the friend of the people of America, not their nemesis. What I'm against is the destruction of my country by unethical and dishonorable elected officials and appointee's, who are bleeding us to death under color of law.

“Color of law. The appearance or semblance, without the substance, of legal right. Misuse of power by virtue of state law and made possible only because wrongdoer is clothed with authority of state, is action taken under color of law.” - Black's Law Dictionary; Sixth Edition

It is time to take notice that the emperor has no clothes if we still have the backbone to do so. If not, be prepared to pay and pay and pay.

Incompetence is Costing Us

June 2009

I recently went to the cell phone store, made a selection, and purchased a new cell phone. I also wanted a *car charger* which was not in stock. So I paid for the charger, and it was to be shipped to my home address so I wouldn't have to make another 80 mile round trip to Chico. The charger came Saturday and it was not a car charger, it was a 120volt home charger that plugs into a standard house outlet. The same charger that came with the phone. So I was required to drive back to Chico in order to get the correct charger. Fortunately they now had one, and only one, in stock. And so an exchange was made, but it still cost me an 80 mile round trip.

Prior to this, I had a starter going out on my pickup. However, neither local parts house had a starter in stock. No problem. Rather than buy a rebuilt starter, I would go to the dealer and buy a brand new one. So I traveled to Chico, and went to the dealership. But they didn't have one in stock either. I was becoming a little taken back by all of this since my truck is a popular model. I ordered and paid for a new starter and was told they would call when it came it. The price was reasonable but it was a rebuilt starter, not a new one. New ones are evidently not available.

Next morning I received a phone call, and returned to the Chico dealership, a second time, for my starter. When I picked it up at the parts counter, I asked the clerk to check the part number and make certain it would fit my truck. I didn't want to get back to Willows and find that I had the wrong part. He checked and it was a starter for trucks sold in Canada and Ireland, not California. So another starter was ordered and I returned home empty handed. The next day I received yet another call that my starter was in, so I made a third trip to Chico and picked it up. It was the right one this time.

A while back I was in Burger King. I ordered a *Whooper Meal Deal*, super-sized. The clerk asked if I wanted anything else. I asked, "Do you have *onion rings*?" He related that Burger King does have onion rings, and I said I'll take an order of onion rings. When my meal number was called out, I went up to the front to pick it up, and there were no french fries. I told the server that I had ordered a meal deal and where are my french fries? The server looked at my tag and told me that I had substituted *onion rings* for *french fries*. I said, "No I didn't. I ordered onion rings as an additional item." "But your tag states..." blah, blah, blah. Yeah, OK. But I want french fries. "But your tag states..." blah, blah, blah.

All I wanted from this dip-stick was for him to tell me that french fries would cost an additional buck-eighty-nine, allow me to give him the money and follow up by him giving me my fries. But oh no, he thinks I need an on-going lecture on what my tag says. I could see that I was not going to get the meal I wanted. I said, "Look, this meal is all paid for, give it to anyone who wants it." And I left Burger King.

I went home and typed up my order on my computer. I printed my order in 48 point bold type. It said, "I would like a Whooper Meal Deal with fries, king sized, no cheese on the burger, a diet

soda, and a side order of onion rings.” I went back to Burger King, and as luck would have it, I got the same clerk. He asked, “Can I help you?” I held up the page with my order on it so that this time there would be no question as to the order. I had him this time... there was now no escape. Let’s see him mess this one up! HE COULDN’T READ MY ORDER! I left without eating that day. I now understand why they put pictures on the buttons of these cash registers.

Then there is McDonalds. I can not remember how many times my deluxe breakfast has been incomplete. Either the sausage, the pancakes, the syrup, the butter... you name it, it has been absent at one time or another. So many times that I don’t order this breakfast any longer. But the best one was the time that I was up against the wire on time and dropped into McDonalds to get a breakfast burrito to go. I placed my order but a training session was going on, and after 10 minutes I had to leave without my burrito, even though I had paid for it. As I left, I told the shift leader that McDonalds owes me a breakfast burrito.

The next day was Saturday, and having lots of time, went back to McDonalds to get my breakfast burrito. However, my receipt from the previous day didn’t sway the shift leader. The shift leader of the previous day didn’t leave anyone a note, and I was now dealing with another individual who thought that I was trying to con McDonalds out of a one-dollar (the price at that time) breakfast burrito. Make my case as I might, I was being treated as though I were a begging homeless person at Christmas trying to con the shift leader out of some food. I don’t like being cheated, even if it is only a dollar. So, I went to the bank and withdrew several thousand dollars, went back to McDonalds, and put the money on the counter in front of the shift leader. I then asked a simple question... “Do I look like someone who needs to lie to you in order to secure a one-dollar breakfast burrito for free?” I got my breakfast burrito... finally.

Only rarely have I went into Round Table and said, “I want a large pepperoni pizza, with extra cheese, on an original thin crust, to go!”, and only had to say it one time. The first thing the clerk generally says is, “Is this to eat in, or take out.” If he had been listening he would have heard that I said the order was to go. And so I tell him it’s to go. Then he asks, “OK - what was it you wanted?” Someone with some brain cells would be nice.

In another case I went into Taco Bell, no one was in line, I walked up to the cash register and said to the clerk, “Got any good food back there?” His clear response I will never forget... “NO!” I walked out without ordering. He no longer works there and probably should not have been working there to begin with. Where do these young people with an mentality come from?

Now for Crazy Taco. This food service is one of those coaches and this one parks at the closed car dealership parking lot, south of Sycamore on Tehama Street. The guy who takes the orders doesn’t speak English, although he’s is getting a little better during the 4 years I’ve been doing business there. But even though he doesn’t speak English, he has never, not one time, gotten my order wrong.

When I go into Willows Hardware, the people who work there actually know their products and

are helpful in almost any project or undertaking. It is such a pleasure to do business there. But the competence of these last two seem to be the exception, not the rule.

It is just me, or have we lost the ability to be competent. Seems like all we have are excuses. All of this adds up to lost business, lost customers, and more internet business. Perhaps we should consider less public education, it isn't working. With the no child left behind policy it seems like the majority of our children are being reduced to the same ill-fated intellectual level of children who should have been left behind. I see it in my own grandchildren.

Is it the State Budget, or Us?

June 2009

I have been loosely following the *posturing* going on, surrounding the State budget. As expected we are the target of *punishment*. We are going to lose significant amounts of police protection, public education, fire protection, road maintenance, support services (welfare), transportation and a lot of other things. When we voted this last time, we knew this punishment would be coming, it always does when we say NO to government.

The voters are beginning to realize that this is a hole that can not be filled. There is no amount of money the American public can throw into this hole that will fill it. Every time they try, the management of the State (or Federal) government finds ways to offset the additional contributions. Vote for the lottery to fund education, and the funds that previously funded education are diverted elsewhere, and nothing really improves. A hole that can not be filled.

And of course, when our elected leadership demonstrates that they can not properly manage the funds we provide, they want more funds to mismanage, *or our children will suffer*. Well, they're suffering now because of the lost opportunities that could have been provided by the enormous amount of financial resources we are providing to our government leadership. Let's take a look at our obligation.

At the federal level, the 2009 budget is roughly 3,100 billion dollars. Let us remember that it takes 114 years to spend one billion dollars at \$1,000 an hour, 24-hours a day, 7-days a week, 365.25-days a year. One hundred fourteen years to spend a billion at a thousand an hour and our 2009 federal budget is three-thousand-one-hundred-billion dollars (\$3,100,000,000 or 3.1 trillion dollars). Our federal leadership has saddled us with only an annual \$8,857.14 financial obligation for every man woman and child in the United States, or a \$35,428.57 annual financial obligation for a family of four. It only takes 114,077 years to spend one-trillion-dollars at one-thousand-dollars per hour, nothing we should be concerned about.

At the State level and using our budget figure for 2007 of 145.5 billion, this created an additional financial responsibility for every California citizen of \$3,958.47. Add this number to the \$8,857.14 federal obligation above, and every California citizen has a \$12,815.61 financial obligation created for them by their combined elected leadership. For a family of four that is an annual financial obligation of \$51,262.44. Yes, I can see that we are not paying enough for *their* medical care, wages, retirement benefits, cars, free transportation, travel expenses, flights, junkets, parties, extravagant homes, servants, security, swimming pool, green fees, etc., we need to pay more and if we don't then we need to be punished.

We American's typically look at the problems that face us, and then we look at the policies that our elected officials have set in place to deal with these problems, and we say, "Why are they doing that? That's not going to solve anything!" We are right of course. But our perspective or reference point is wrong. We are looking at the problem from the perspective that *we want to*

solve it. **THAT IS NOT WHAT POLITICS IS ABOUT !**

“Politics is a process of engineering problems, to get more money, to not solve them” - Michael Keehn original.

As long as we look at problems from the perspective that we are trying to solve the problem, the policies of government will never make any sense. But when we begin to look at the problem from the perspective of *managing the problem*, or *exploiting the problem* to get more money and control, then every policy we see will make sense. Government engineers the problem, then bills itself as our only salvation when it is anything but salvation. Our salvation comes from relying on ourselves and on our fellow man, not politicians or government officials.

Therefore, when we see a policy come down the pike, like the *no child left behind* policy, we may remember that the goal is to *manage & exploit* the problem in order to get more money to not solve it. What this policy does, is to saddle the teacher with the full responsibility for the performance of the student, while removing all responsibility that should be shouldered by the student and parent. Thus our government leadership tells us that they are making policy to *help the children*, and who can argue with that? Well, I can. It’s a recipe for disaster.

In this policy our government leadership is pretending to be concerned and caring of our children and in reality, they are cheating our children out of an education that costs us a mountain of money. Are the teachers in general impressed with this policy? I doubt it. Talk with them privately and find out, I have. But they can’t speak openly about it. To speak openly is to notice that the *emperor has no clothes*.

We may remember the Hans Christian Andersen fairy tale "The Emperor's New Clothes" in which the *emperor* unwittingly hires two swindlers to create a new suit of clothes for him. The swindlers tell the emperor that the cloth is invisible to anyone who was either stupid or unfit for his position. The Emperor himself cannot see the (non-existent) cloth, but pretends that he can for fear of appearing stupid, and his ministers (teachers in our case) do the same.

For a teacher to notice that the *emperor has no clothes* will put them at considerable risk. They will most likely come into the cross-hairs of termination under some phony-boloney accusation or another. If the teacher loses his (or her) job, then their family suffers. If *we the people* don’t care, why should *we* expect the teacher care? If we the people are unwilling to put ourselves at risk, then why should we expect that the teacher place himself (herself) at risk? And it’s the same in virtually every single situation that we whine about.

Well people, it’s all up to us. Are we going to cry and whine about the loss of government services, get out our wallet and pay for more mismanagement while at the same time getting out our bottle of Vaseline, or are we going to stand up together, begin talking and pulling together, learn to depend on each other, and stand tall, proud and *independent*? What will our legacy be?

National Health Care: The Reality

July 2009

It was the 1970's when my wife and I discussed medical costs and health care. Her insight was most enlightening for she was a business manager of a northern California hospital, later to become comptroller at another hospital.

At the time she related that yes, hospital and medical costs are escalating, and yes, the government, even back then, was pushing for national health care. She pointed out that what the government is doing in the background and out of sight of the public, is implementing rules and regulations that are making economic health care impossible, and in the foreground the government is saying that health care costs are spiraling out of control and “we” [the government] need to fix it.

Well, here we are 35 years later and her predictions are coming to fruition with the currently proposed national health care bill. Government engineers the problem, then government bills itself as the only solution.

How did health care, gasoline, electricity, roads and groceries become so outrageously expensive? When I was a kid back in the 1950's a large brown paper grocery bag (only paper bags were available back then) could be filled for an average of \$2.00 per bag, including the meats purchased. The answer in the question lies in how the currency (what we think of as paper money) is issued.

In short, paper currency in the United States is issued when DEBT is deposited with the treasurer of the United States. Two examples: A home is bought for \$250,000 and the buyer puts \$50,000 down and finances \$200,000. When that \$200,000 contractual DEBT is put on deposit, the Federal Reserve Bank is authorized to issue \$200,000 in currency. That's private debt. In the case of the government, it borrows ALL THE FUNDS it needs to operate annually, including the funds needed to pay the interest on the unpaid public debt. And NO, we do not owe this to ourselves, we owe it to the *creditors of the United States*, private international bankers.

And so, hour by hour, day by day, year by year, our currency (Federal Reserve Notes) becomes worth less and less, meaning that it takes more and more to purchase a product or service. When I was in 6th grade I was in the hospital for a week after having my appendix removed. It cost my parents twenty dollars a day for me to be in the hospital, approximately a day's wages for my mother who worked for California Division of Highways before it became CalTrans.

If our hourly wages had kept pace with the government's engineered devaluation of our currency, a job paying \$2.25 an hour when I was in high school (1962) would be paying \$61.46 an hour today if the wages of that job had kept pace with the devaluation of our currency. And now we can better understand why everything is so expensive, it is engineered that way to rob us of our productivity and make us dependent.

And will this National Health Care be cheaper? NO, it's going to be more expensive than privatized health care, and given the performance of social security, about one-tenth the return it should provide. Let us all remember that the current [2008] financial collapse just robbed the baby boomer generation (those born just after World War II) of about 50% of the financial resources they had set aside for retirement, as engineered.

So it's not going to be cheaper, but it is going to put us further into debt to the creditors of the United States, the international bankers. And this, THIS IS WHAT IS BEING ENGINEERED. More and more obligation, less and less freedom to live our life, more and more control over our life, and the destruction of the republic of these united States of America. [The lowercase "u" is not oversight or accident].

But this type of information is only available to those of us who can read and are willing to do so after going through the public school system. And please, I'm not bashing the teachers who are being defeated [from teaching] by the same government and its policies. But the public school system provides an excellent example of what occurs when we the people abdicate our responsibilities.

When we paid for the education of our children, and did not make that payment a responsibility of our neighbors, we had control of our children's education. They were not being taught why Suzie has two fathers, or Tommy has two mothers. The female children were not taught how to acquire an abortion without the knowledge of their parents. The males were not taught how to put a condom on. There was no child left behind idiocy that, in practice, reduces the intellect of the entire class. If we cannot be responsible for the payment of our children's education as the parent, then we cannot control our children's education.

The same will be true of National Health Care, it has always been so and will continue to be so as long as we choose to remain children ourselves and expect government to be our parent. The National Health Care plan intends to ultimately displace and replace all private health insurance. Then there is only one health care provider, the same government who has thus far made us a slave to the creditors of the United States through their laws and policies.

We may do well to remember that it is this same government who brought us the EPA (Environmental Protection Agency), CIA (Central Intelligence Agency), FBI (Federal Bureau of Investigation), BATF (Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco & Firearms), DOE (Department of Energy), DOT (Department of Transportation), Department of Education, Department of Homeland Security and the Patriot Acts (I and II). And now, you are to have the Department of National Health Care.

The very first rule of freedom is that the individual must be responsible for himself (or herself). If we cannot be responsible for ourselves, we cannot be free. If this be the case, then we need to discontinue deceiving ourselves by calling this THE LAND OF THE FREE AND HOME OF THE BRAVE. It is then the land of the economically enslaved (by choice) and the home of the

cowardly (those afraid to be responsible for themselves).

Perhaps an analysis of the *first goal* set forth on the Georgia Guide Stones would be of interest (do the math on item one and see if you come up with approximately 9 of every 10 of every person living). Use your search engine or go to:

<http://www.radioliberty.com/stones.htm>

[2013 Note – You may notice pointed reference to *the creditor of the United States* and to *the bankers, banking elite, banksters*, which are one and the same. The mainstream misleadia does very little [read *almost nothing*] to inform the American people on this sinister group, and their activities and behaviors need to be in the forefront. Consequently, they will be prominently mentioned throughout my columns so that their great works can be seen and appreciated.]

Status of Our Children

August 2009

Status, a topic completely avoided by public schools. Yet, our *status* controls the law to which we will be subjected. Legal Alien, naturalized, illegal alien, United States citizen, State Citizen. These are all a status which can be held by an individual living in these united States of America. Because we are not educated on this topic of status, parents act to place their children in a jurisdiction into which they were not born. We do this automatically and almost immediately after birth. The action we **voluntarily take** is to acquire both a birth certification and a social security account for our new born child.

When we take this action we are publically declaring ourselves incapable of being responsible for the care and nurturing of our children and we are petitioning **the District of Columbia** (the corporate United States) to take care of our child from cradle to grave, and they are quite happy to accommodate us. The birth certification becomes **registered**, typically with the Department of Vital Statistics, and the Social Security Account is a contractual obligation, more so for us than for them.

Contracts is yet another topic that seems to be strictly avoided by public schools lest the people begin to understand the many *hidden contracts* to which we subject ourselves.

The contractual obligation we have voluntarily entered establishes the rules which will govern our relationship with our children as well as the obligations our children will burden. In making the government responsible for our child, we have relegated ourselves to the position of baby sitter, making government the parent. Generally, the government will allow the babysitter to keep the child until a dispute arises. When there is a dispute over the “well-being” of the child, the government will determine what is best for the child and where the child is going to live. You have given up that right through contract.

In this contractual agreement with social security you have also assigned a status of **income tax payer** to your child, making the child a highly valued asset of government. And believe me, the government is going to place its asset where it wants its asset without any input from the natural parents, thank you!

The key to understanding all of this is jurisdiction, another topic not taught in public schools. Consequently we have little or no understanding of this term. In a nut shell, this is what is taking place.

The Constitution provides the formation of a republic. In this republic are the several states of the union. The same Constitution provides for the seat of the Federal Government, which the Constitution refers to as **a District**, and shall be ten miles square (or a hundred square miles - 10X10) the land to be acquired by *cession of particular States*.

The District of Columbia is a jurisdiction outside the republic of these united States of America, that's why a constitutional amendment (#23) was necessary for those in this jurisdiction to vote for President of *the* United States. Further, the Constitution gives *exclusive legislative authority* to Congress over *the District*, which means that Congress can make any law it sees fit for this jurisdiction *without any Constitutional limitations or restrictions*. This gives Congress a dual character. In one character they can make laws for the jurisdiction of *the District of Columbia*, and in the other character, they can make laws for the republic of these united States of America.

When Congress is making law for the jurisdiction of *the District of Columbia*, the identifier of the Act will contain an "R", which stands for "*resolution*." For the House of Representatives the identifier might be HR1234, and for the Senate, the identifier might be SR5678. If Congress were passing law for the republic of these united States of America, there would be no "R" in the identifier. For the House it would be "H1234" and for the Senate, "S5678," no "R" would be present. Virtually all federal law today contains an "R" in the identifier.

Going further, the Buck Act provided that the Federal Government may create a *Federal Area* for the imposition of the "Public Salary Tax Act of 1939." Therefore, the legislatures of the several states acted to create *municipal corporations* under the laws of *the District of Columbia*. Thus we have the STATE OF CALIFORNIA or STATE OF YOUNAMEIT, which are corporations, gaining their existence in the laws of the Federal Government, making these corporations subject to that jurisdiction. Following that, the counties became *municipal corporations* under the laws of the corporate state, thus we have the COUNTY OF GLENN or COUNTY OF YOUNAMEIT. Then many cities followed suit, thus we have the CITY OF WILLOWS, CITY OF YUBA CITY, CITY OF YOUNAMEIT. All of these corporations are subject to the laws of *the District of Columbia*, making them a *Federal Area*.

Anyone holding a *registered birth certification* and/or *social security account* is contractually obligated to all the laws with an "R" in the identifier. Those people who do not hold such status (in other words those who do not have a *registered birth certification* or *social security account*, yet were born in these united States of America) are not subject to the laws with an "R" in the identifier, unless the government chooses to act unlawfully. They are not subject to any *municipal law*, but they are subject to the law of the republic of these united States of America. These people hold the status of *State Citizen* only (original citizenship) and are not citizens of "*The United States*." It is important to understand there is a substantial difference between *the United States* (a municipal corporation), and *these united States of America* (a republic).

Most of us hold dual citizenship, being both a *State Citizen* (a Citizen of the republic of these united States of America) and a *United States citizen* (citizen / subject of the municipal corporate *District of Columbia*). You might notice the singular reference "the", as opposed to the plural reference "these." The singular reference "the" refers to *the* corporate United States whereas the plural reference "these" refers to the republic of *these* united States of America.

As individuals, we can not be free and at the same time make government responsible for us. If

we, as a people, should decide that we want our freedom back, that we want a healthy economy, that we want to live without fear of attack by one or another government agency, then we need control our status and take control of the campaign issues, making our issues the ones being debated, not the phony baloney issues that emanate from laws which come from municipal corporations. And then we need to vote for those people who will debate and support our issues.

It should be clear that these contractual obligations are accomplished through fraud and deception by virtue of governments control over our education. Further fraud and deception occurs when we are not provided with “full disclosure” when entering into a contract with government. It is commonly asserted by those in the legal profession that our “*ignorance of the law is no excuse.*” Well, they should know because they control our education. And they are the ones who write the laws where the meanings of ordinary words are changed to deceive us. So, they know we are ignorant.

Failing to take that position we need accept our subjection to un-constitutional law and abandon all freedom and self determination, opting to be told everything to do, say and act. As the American Sheeple would say... “Ri-ah-ah-ah-ah-ah-ght... ba-a-a-a-a-ah”.

If the reader should have a question I may be reached at: mhkeehn@gmail.com

Calling it Accurately

August 2009

I came across an article by a journalist who has correctly identified the Federal Government as *GANGSTER GOVERNMENT*. I had never heard of Michael Barone, this journalist with the backbone to see the evidence and call it correctly and accurately. Who is Michael Barone?

Well, he is a graduate of Harvard in 1966 and from Yale Law School in 1969. OK, he's probably quite intelligent. In the years 1989 to 1996 and again from 1998 to present, Michael has also been a senior writer for U.S. News & World Report. In the period from 1996 to 1998, Mr. Barone was a senior staff editor for Readers Digest, and a member of the editorial page staff for the Washington Post, one of our nations most prestigious news papers. And in 1998 Mr. Barone joined FOX NEWS as a political contributor. A pretty impressive background. So impressive that when he identifies the Federal Government as *GANGSTER GOVERNMENT*, we should probably pay attention.

What activated Michael Barone is what Tom Lauria had to say on a talk radio show. Lauria, a bankruptcy attorney, had this to say: "One of my clients was directly threatened by the White House and in essence compelled to withdraw its opposition to the deal under threat that the full force of the White House press corps would destroy its reputation if it continued to fight." This, ladies and gentlemen, is a direct threat by our government against a private business.

Perella Weinberg, whom is represented by Lauria, is/was a *secured creditor* of General Motors. After the threat came the predictable denunciation of the objecting bondholders as "speculators" by President Barrack Obama in a press conference. Of course the White House denied *strong-arming* Perella Weinberg. While Weinberg accepted the settlement, it pointedly did not deny that it had been threatened by the White House. Which means that the *threat* worked and the *secured creditors* received 33 cents on the dollar for the *secured investment*, where United Auto Workers, received 50 cents on the dollars for their *un-secured investment*, thereby paying back the United Auto Workers for their support of democratic candidates over the years.

Locally, we here in Glenn County may remember a press release back in 1984 by Orland Sand & Gravel in which OSG made the point that County Government was behaving in a manner similar to the Chicago Mob of the 1930's. In effect, County Government was making arbitrary demands for increased levies on OSG, and when OSG pointed out that they were a *grand-fathered in* business who has been exempted by the State for further environmental requirements, County Government responded by initiating an *Administrative Action* against OSG. While the initial reassessment was \$12,000, jumping up 120% from \$5,000, the levy being requested in the *Administrative Hearing* was \$50,000. When a planning commissioner asked Dan Obermeyer, head of the Country Planning Department at the time, how he arrived at the \$50,000 figure his reply was, "*I wanted it to sting a little.*" Eventually the penalty assessment was escalated to \$250,000.

I remember this so well because I was in attendance at this meeting. So here we have government making a completely arbitrary assessment and demand against a small business because it asked government to justify its actions.

The thing for us to remember is that these actions, taken locally, by local government, or nationally by the Federal Government, are taken in our names and are financed through our hard earned money. These gangster acts, which when examined logically and without emotion or political bond, are criminal, and this criminal behavior is undertaken in our name.

If I am determined to criminally control your life, then all that is necessary is for me to become better armed and more willing to use violence than you. If you do not have a gun and I do, then anything I say is the law, is the law, whether you believe it to be fair and just. None of that matters though because I have the most force and am willing to violence against you. All the while I can bank-roll my intentions through the people who live in the area. In other words I can get them to pay for my criminal activity.

More and more this has become the attitude of government and its agents, Dan Obermeyer and Mardy Thomas for example. Neither government, or its agents, seem to feel any limitations on their actions or behaviors.

The question that hangs in the air is of great importance: *How long are the American people going to allow criminal activity in their name?* The Vietnam war ended for two primary reasons. One, many of the people we sent over there had a strong sense of right & wrong, and they came back and made us aware of the wrongs being committed in our name. And two, the journalists of that time period were not in bed, and living with, selected military personnel, like they are in the Iraq war. Consequently we generally received good news coverage.

From NAZI Germany there came a poem which is generally attributed to Pastor Martin Niemöller. There are numerous versions but this seems to be one of the most credited:

“In Germany they first came for the Communists,
and I didn't speak up because I wasn't a Communist.

Then they came for the Jews,
and I didn't speak up because I wasn't a Jew.

Then they came for the trade unionists,
and I didn't speak up because I wasn't a trade unionist.

Then they came for the Catholics,
and I didn't speak up because I was a Protestant.

Then they came for me —

and by that time no one was left to speak up.”

Do we have enough intelligence and backbone to *speak up*, not only for ourselves and fellow man, but also for our children and grand children? Or are we just lip service, telling everyone how much we love our children and grand children, yet are not willing to act on their behalf?

The goal here is not to berate anyone, but to bring all of us to a moment where we realize that we have a responsibility to do more than complain to each other about the way things are playing out. We need to become activated in a unified voice. All of us reach our point of acting, but if we don't do it as a unit, the individual voice may well be silenced. If we don't stand up alongside our fellow man when he stands, we run a great risk of failing all together. A coward can always rationalize his way out of responsibility.

The Way it Works

October 2009

How the problems we Americans face come into being is often not visible to us. The ‘main stream ‘misleadia’ news papers and periodicals will report the problem, but go out of their way not to identify how we got into the problem since the problem was most likely engineered through policies of the country’s leadership. But the entrapment works the same in other countries as it does in America. Let’s examine Cochabamba, Bolivia, for example, who needed to upgrade its water system.

When a country needs improvements it applies to the International Monetary Fund (IMF) for a loan. While the IMF may well approve the loan, there are stipulations that come with the loan. In this case the stipulations required Bolivia to sell off and privatize all remaining public enterprises, including national oil refineries and Cochabamba’s local water agency. In September 1998, the IMF approves a 138-million dollar loan to Bolivia.

A year later, in September 1999, Bolivia turns over the municipal water system of Cochabamba to a private corporation, Aguas del Tunari. Negotiations on this matter were private and kept secret from the public, the people who suffer the consequences (repayment of the loan) of such negotiations. Aguas del Tunari is a consortium of private investors. Listed on their website are two share holders, American engineering firm Bechtel Group, Inc., and United Utilities Plc, a company evidently based in England. In effect, two companies located in western governments now hold control over Cochabamba’s water system.

In October 1999, Aguas del Tunari announces that it has acquired 40-year concession rights to provide water and sanitation services to Cochabamba. Also announced to the residents of Cochabamba is that water delivery and sewerage fees will increase by at least 93% in the first five years of privatization. The privatization of water had gone to such an extreme that the people of Cochabamba were not allowed, by law, to collect the rain water for their use.

As one might imagine, the destitute Bolivian people couldn’t begin to pay the increases. All of this led to a water revolt by the people of Cochabamba in which they took back their water system. This led to law suits filed by Bechtel through its subsidiary.

So here we have the leadership of Bolivia selling off public oil refineries, sewerage and water systems for a paltry 138-million dollar loan. Personally, I cannot visualize selling just one oil refinery for 138-million. On the surface it would appear that Bolivia’s leadership was either bought or threatened, which may, or may not be the case. But then, what other motivations are there? And this is how countries around the world are enslaved. DEBT, becomes the enslaving tool of the moneyed elite.

Which brings us back to America. From the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933, we read:

“The actions, regulations, rules, licenses, orders and proclamations heretofore or hereafter taken, promulgated, made, or issued by the President of the United States or the Secretary of the Treasury since March 4, 1933 pursuant to the authority conferred by subdivision (b) of section 5 of the Act of October 6, 1917, as amended, are hereby approved and confirmed.”

Do you notice anything unusual about this text? Take a moment and study it carefully and see if you can detect any unusual reference.

You will notice that they go out of their way to identify the President, as the President of the United States, but then identify the Treasury Secretary as only that, and not the Secretary of the Treasury of the United States. This is because this reference is not to the Secretary of the Treasury of the United States, it is a reference to the Secretary of *Puerto Rico*.

“Secretary of the Treasury” of Puerto Rico was appointed as RECEIVER over the bankrupt United States in reorganization plan #26, in 1950. Title 5, section 903, Public Law 94-564: *The Secretary of Treasury of Puerto Rico*, title 27, code of federal regulations, section 251.11, the title “Secretary of the Treasury” is a euphemistic abbreviation of the actual title “Secretary of the Treasury of Puerto Rico.”

Let us remember that the United States [corporate] owns Puerto Rico. And let us remember that the United States was declared Bankrupt in 1933, and as you can see, has entered receivership in which the creditor is taking control of the collateral that has been provided to secure the loan to the United States which we identify as *The National Debt*.

Therefore, an *unelected* individual has *Presidential Emergency Powers* in our country. Part of the cost of being *in debt*.

What takes place, in countries like Bolivia, is that engineers, skilled workers, and suppliers for such projects as the Cochabamba water system are all located in western governments, and it is these western companies who actually receive the 138-million dollars, not the contractors and workers of Bolivia. The people of Bolivia, or whatever third world country you would like to name, do not get the benefit (economic stimulus) of the money lent through jobs, products and services, they only receive the responsibility of paying it back. The project then becomes propaganda fed to the American people... see what we're doing for the people of the world... blah, blah, blah.

Here in the United States, our government borrows the money needed to operate the country in the current fiscal year from the Federal Reserve Bank. This borrowing includes the interest payment on the already outstanding national debt.

And do not deceive yourself, Americans do not owe this debt to themselves, they owe it to the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank, the private creditors of the United States. The United

States government never pays on the principle of the loan (the national debt), therefore there is never a reduction in the amount owed, only an annual increase. Consequently, the debt is continually growing. And like in all countries who fail to pay their creditors, it will ultimately destroy our country and bring it to heel under the directives of the creditors as is always the case *in dishonor* when the bill isn't paid. We could well end up not being allowed to collect rain water or grow our own vegetables from legacy seeds (non-hybrid or genetically modified).

The military of the United States is no longer the military of these united States of America, it is the military of the international creditors who buy the elections, control the main stream misleadia, control our elected officials and determine the law and policies of the United States.

And this military of the international creditor elite will most likely be used to subdue the American people after disarming them, or so they hope. We have yet to see how this aspect plays out... to a great degree it depends on how stupid and apathetic we elect to be. But it is a good indication why our leadership has entered into agreements with Canada and Mexico to allow their military into the United States upon another *declared emergency* (and we wonder how they plan to implement *New World Order / One Wold Government*). I firmly believe that the leadership of America is becoming concerned that *we the people* are beginning to wake up to what's going on. And I would agree, little by little, more and more people are actually beginning to think and realize that everything is not wonderful here in La-La Land.

Is it time for the wise to give consideration to preparation? Maybe, only time will tell.

Has Government Earned Our Trust

September 2009

1933

Probably nothing is more important to our continued freedom than understanding what is taking place in the realm of law and policy, the core of the political arena. It is to our benefit to know and understand that of which we are being subjected. If this problem is not ours, how can we fix it? As such, this is an invitation to join me in a little historical trek and it is an invitation to teachers to confirm, or prove false, the information presented herein. And if the teacher confirms the information herein, there is an opportunity to teach.

Should Americans trust their government? That's the question isn't it. I think we would like to give our trust, but do we have sufficient cause? To answer this, we probably need to travel down many alleys of the past and remember what occurred. And we will probably need to examine what is going on locally. As we travel this path it is noted that in remembering the dishonorable deeds of those we for whom we have voted may well be a difficult bridge to cross.

Let's begin with this language: "The actions, regulations, rules, licenses, orders and proclamations heretofore or hereafter taken, promulgated, made, or issued by the President of the United States or the Secretary of the Treasury since March 4, 1933 pursuant to the authority conferred by subdivision (b) of section 5 of the Act of October 6, 1917, as amended, are hereby approved and confirmed." - Title I, Section 1, Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933.

This language gives approval to any [executive] *order* or *proclamation* issued after March 9, 1933 without ever knowing what those orders or proclamations might be. In effect, this language confers dictatorial powers on the President of the United States or Secretary of Treasury. Any law or policy any President or Treasury Secretary may wish to make has already been approved by congress. Congress, the very officials we elect to administer government equitably and honorably has just abdicated its oversight responsibility. They have given it away... totally. In other words, the *separation of powers* no longer exists!

You might note that this law goes out of its way to identify the President as the *President of the United States*, but then identifies the *Treasury Secretary* as only that, and not the *Secretary of Treasury of the United States*. This is because the reference is to the *Secretary of Treasury of the International Monetary Fund*. With this language congress has just authorized *dictatorial powers* be conferred on an un-elected official *in the United States*. This is a result of the United States (us) not paying our national debt to the private creditors of this country, and now, an agent of the private creditors has dictatorial powers equal to the President. This language destroys the *separation of powers* between the judicial, legislative, and executive branches of government.

This *Banking Relief Act* was implemented under a *declared [financial] emergency* and passed under the *rule of necessity*, which means that it need not meet constitutional muster (restrictions

or limitations). This then provides the means to operate the country unconstitutionally. Forty years after its passage, the Senate holds hearings which are titled: "Hearings Before The Special Committee On The Termination Of The National Emergency." From these hearings a senate report is generated and identified as 93-549. The first line from the report states:

"Since March 9, 1933, the United States has been in a state of declared national emergency."

And further into the report we read:

"The majority of American Citizens have lived all their lives under *emergency rule*. For forty years, freedoms and governmental procedures guaranteed by the constitution have in varying degrees been abridged by laws brought into FORCE by states of national emergency." - Senate report 93-549.

These hearings were held in 1973, thus the reference to "forty years." *Emergency rule*, not *lawful civil authority*. *Emergency rule* is a means of operating the country un-constitutionally, and that has been the case now for 76 years. The *Emergency* under which this law was passed has never been terminated. Why? Why has there been no return to *lawful civil authority* under which this country was founded? The *emergency* is terminated by presidential proclamation, and we've had however many republican presidents and democratic presidents, and not one has seen fit to terminate this *emergency*.

This "Banking Relief Act" contains the language of the "Trading with the Enemy Act" of October 6, 1917, which was referenced above. The act of 1917 gave the President total authoritarian control over the commercial activities of an identified enemy of the United States.

In *Stoehr vs. Wallace*, 255 U.S. 239, 1921, the Supreme Court said:

"The *Trading with the Enemy Act* originally and as amended is strictly a **war measure** and finds its sanctions in the provisions empowering congress to declare war, grant letters of marque and reprisal and make rules regarding captures on the land and the water."

Where the act of 1917 exempted domestic transactions and citizens of the United States, this language was amended to include domestic transactions and citizens of the United States in the Banking Relief Act. As noted in the Supreme Court language above, the language of a **war measure** was applied against the American citizen. As such, the American people became an *identified enemy* of the United States, indistinguishable from any other enemy, giving the President (or Secretary of Treasury of the International Monetary Fund) the authority to regulate them in any commercial activity in which they might engage. From 1933 on, it has only been necessary to convert all our normal and regular activities into a commercial activity in order to regulate us in virtually everything we do. Enter license, permits, certifications and etc.

The *Banking Relief Act* also authorized the currency we use today. In debate over this bill we read from the congressional record:

“Under the new law the money is issued to the banks in return for Government obligations [public debt], bills of exchange, drafts, notes, trade acceptances, and banker's acceptances [private debt]. The money will be worth 100 cents on the dollar, because it is backed by the credit of the Nation. It will represent a mortgage on all the homes and other property of all the people in the Nation." - Congressional record, March 9, 1933, House, Congressman Patman, 73rd Congress, Special Session, Volume 77, part 1, page 83.

As we can see for ourselves, the currency we use is issued upon *debt* obligation and represents a mortgage on our home and other property. Everything we think we own is collateral to the private creditors of the United States because our leadership refuses to pay the national debt and acts to create even more debt for our shoulders to bear... witness the most recent bail out.

Prior to 1933, the State flags flew on a separate pole, at the same height as the red, white & blue, in the town square, indicating an equality between the State and Federal Government. After 1933 the red, white & blue flag began flying above the State flag on the same pole as evidence of *occupation* under *War & Emergency Powers*, the *emergency* is the result of the failure of our leadership to pay the private creditors of this nation. Thus the union States became occupied by the District of Columbia [the corporate United States] and the American people became an *identified enemy* of the United States.

And of course this is not arguable, the *Banking Relief Act* is the current law today... see Title 12; Chapter 2; Subchapter IV; sections 95a & 95b.

Has Government Earned Our Trust

September 2009

To Our Health

Should Americans trust their government? That's the question isn't it? I think we would like to give our trust, but do we have sufficient cause?

To Your Health:

December 13, 2006, the Health and Human Services department of the United States government announced its formal acceptance of the International Health Regulations under the World Health Organization (WHO) of the United Nations. In this, our government gave over police powers to WHO whenever they declare a level 6 pandemic. In this, WHO can compel American citizens, under force, using police powers, to accept a vaccination or inoculation that this foreign organization has determined to be necessary.

But this is just part of the bad news. In a 1972 World Health Organization (WHO) bulletin we read: "An attempt should be made to ascertain whether viruses can, in fact, exert selective effects on immune function, e.g. by... affecting "T" cell function as opposed to "D" cell function. The possibility should also be looked into that the immune response to the virus itself may be impaired if the infecting virus damages more or less selectively the cells responding to the viral antigens."

As can be seen in this language, the affliction that we have come to know as AIDS was requested in very specific terms in this World Health Organization bulletin. Understanding this should make it difficult for us to continue in the belief that the emergence of AIDS was accidental.

An article of May 11, 1987, in the London Times sheds some light on the matter of the wholesale AIDS outbreak in Africa. The article, titled "Small Pox Vaccine 'Triggered AIDS Virus' ". This article addressed the question, "was there a connection between the *World Health Organization small pox vaccination program* in Africa and the simultaneous widespread outbreak of AIDS?" The inescapable conclusion was that there was a direct association between the WHO small pox vaccination program and the widespread outbreak of AIDS. It is interesting to note that the World Health Organization requested AIDS, and they are the ones who deploy it in their small pox vaccine. This was confirmed by former British Intelligence Agent, Dr. John Coleman.

How could the AIDS virus find its way into the World Health Organization *small pox vaccine* used to inoculate a large segment of the African population? To answer this question in the present tense, we need only examine a global pharmaceutical company named Baxter. A shipment of H1N1 (swine flu) vaccine from Baxter in Austria, to the Czech Republic was found to be contaminated with the H5N1 (avian - bird flu) virus. This virus is quite deadly. It was only because of alert people in the laboratory within the Czech Republic that this was detected. And to them, the world owes a big vote of THANKS for preventing this effort at creating a world wide pandemic, but most certainly, there will be others.

The transmission of H5N1 is not easily accomplished between people, however the common flu virus, with which the avian flu had been co-mixed, is easily transmissible. The very real danger here lies in the likelihood that the two different viruses would mix their genetic code and produce a new virus that was not only deadly, but easily transmitted.

An accidental contamination of this sort is not possible under BSL3 (Bio-Safety Level 3), which is the bio-safety level protocols under which Baxter was operating in the source laboratory in Orth-Donau, Austria. Shipping H1N1 vaccine contaminated with live H5N1 virus co-mixed with a common flu virus was a deliberate attempt to trigger a world wide pandemic.

In Canada, the people who have died from flu infection have, in numerous cases, been examined. Dr. Sherif Zaki says, “The pathology looks very similar to H5[N1],” the deadly *avian bird flu*. As I understand it, the *swine flu* virus remains high in the lungs, whereas the *bird-flu* virus lodges itself deep in the lungs and causes a flood of fluids and considerable damage to the lungs themselves.

There is a documented incident in which vials of live swine flu virus were being shipped to the *National Flu Center*, unexplainably exploded aboard the train on which they were traveling in Switzerland. Thus we may have a more clear picture of the lengths being undertaken to cause a world wide pandemic. Normally, such biological agents would not be transported on a train. If a pandemic can be created, frightened people will, out of *habit of obedience*, go to be inoculated.

An Austrian woman, Jane Burgermeister, MA Honours degree from Edinburgh University, Scotland, was also the editor of a medical journal and a writer for the BMJ (British Medical Journal). Because Jane understood that the contamination of the H1N1 vaccine with the active H5N1 (bird flu) virus, mixed with a common flu virus, could not have been accidental, she filed criminal charges. This was a deliberate attempt to start a world wide pandemic in which many people would die. In her words, it was *an act of terrorism*.

An investigation actually began, but then... the head of the unit for protecting the [Austrian] constitution and fighting terrorism was forced to resign and replaced with someone much more compliant or loyal to the political powers that want the vaccination program to go ahead. The same is true of the Austrian Criminal Police in which the head individual was also replaced, again, with someone more compliant and loyal to the political powers that want the inoculation program to go forward. End of investigation!

Jane didn't stop there however, she filed charges with the Federal Bureau of Investigation at the United States Embassy in Austria. Knowing that investigations can be stopped and buried locally, Jane also sent emails to several offices of the FBI in the United States with copies of her complaint and supporting documentation. Is the FBI doing a follow-up investigation? I do not know of one.

Schools and the military will be the opportune place to begin a pandemic.

If a pandemic can be manufactured or created, then WHO has police powers in all countries who have signed on to the International Health Regulations of the United Nations, a hundred-ninety-four countries according to their web site and this includes the United States. This pandemic then provides the means to implement New World Order / One World Government. And for those involved in the undertaking of *New World Order*, there are no limits on the tragedies they will cause to implement their goal. We are currently witnessing the engineered collapse of the economy, which will spread world wide. In the future we can likely expect to see famine and wars (more of them). Although I hope this to be in error, I don't believe it is.

In this inoculation program, people are likely to be phoned and told to show up for inoculation and warned that it will be a criminal offense if they do not. Unless those refusing the vaccination are the vast majority, it will then be a matter of WHO using its police powers to forcibly round up the few who do not want to be vaccinated and force vaccinate them.

It is particularly note worthy that the Greek Police have refused to be inoculated. It appears that many others in the world are taking a lesson from a police force who have *connected the dots*.

It should be a *red flag* to all Americans that the contaminated vaccine was not front page in the newspapers or headline news on the television. It should be a red flag that all first world governments are marching in lock step on this vaccination program, even when swine flu is less dangerous than the normal seasonal flu. It should be a red flag that our leadership has entered an agreement to abridge our constitutional rights and allow a foreign power to force vaccinate us, or perhaps force infect us.

The goals set forth on the "*Georgia Guide Stones*" coincide with the goals of the *One World Government* elite. And the first goal on these guide stones is to reduce the world's population to 500,000,000 (five-hundred-million). To accomplish this goal means that nine of every ten people must be eradicated... somehow. This will include teachers, administrators, clerks, police (men and women), judges, supervisors, department heads, truck drivers, children, blue collar workers, white collar workers... 90% of everyone.

In the first article in this series, the reader has been informed that American citizens are an enemy of the United States in law. This is just one of many fates awaiting enemies of the United States.

It is probably a wise individual who is paying attention to what is going on around them and does not expect government to take care of them.

The interview with Jane Burgermeister may be viewed on the internet at:
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PeITWCUmTsU&feature=player_embedded

Has Government Earned Our Trust

November 2009

Gulf of Tonkin; Agent Orange; Depleted Uranium

Should Americans trust their government? That's the question isn't it? I think we would like to give our trust, but do we have sufficient cause?

The Gulf of Tonkin incident:

The "*Gulf of Tonkin*" incident was billed to the American people as Vietnamese gun boats attacking *innocent* American war ships on routine patrol. While there was one attack by North Vietnamese torpedo boats on August 2, 1964, there was no second attack. And it was the assertion of a second attack on U.S. War Ships that resulted in the passage of the 'Gulf of Tonkin' resolution, giving the president the authority to use American combat personnel in Vietnam.

In the first incident, rather than being on a routine patrol Aug. 2, as was told to the American people and congress, the U.S. destroyer Maddox was actively engaged in aggressive intelligence gathering maneuvers which was being conducted in synchronization with coordinated attacks on North Vietnam by the South Vietnamese navy and the Laotian air force. But these facts were neither presented to the American people or to Congress.

"The day before, two attacks on North Vietnam...had taken place," writes scholar Daniel C. Hallin. These assaults were "part of a campaign of increasing military pressure on the North that the United States had been pursuing since early 1964."

Although the first attack by Vietnamese torpedo boats was wholly justified since North Vietnam was under attack, the lies being set forth by president Johnson, that a second attack had occurred, led to the passage of the "*Gulf of Tonkin Resolution*," and the escalation of the Vietnam War. The whole *Gulf of Tonkin second attack* was a *fabrication*, a lie. A lie which led to the deaths of over 2-million Asians and 58,000 American's.

In America, when our actions result in the death of another, it is *negligent homicide* or *manslaughter* at best. I'm not certain what the charge might be when the actions of lying (a fraud upon congress and the American people) results in the deaths of over two-million human beings.

Moving on:

Do we remember the use of what is termed "Agent Orange" in southeast Asia. "Agent Orange," as it is called, is an herbicide (a vegetation killer). From 1961 to 1971, the U.S. sprayed over 21 million gallons in Vietnam, defoliating forests and a half-million acres of crops and farm land.

The problem is that dioxin, a substance in the "Agent Orange" chemical, is linked to at least thirteen classes of cancer and several specific birth defects. Research by Jeanne Stellman of

Columbia University tells us that 4.8-million Vietnamese civilians were living in the areas sprayed. This number does not count those civilians who traveled through these regions, or those that worked on military bases, U.S. soldiers, nor Vietnamese military.

Purchased from Dow Chemical, Monsanto, and Diamond Shamrock, dioxin herbicides were used by the Department of Defense along the DMZ [Demilitarized Zone] in Korea, and performed tests throughout the United States, Thailand, Puerto Rico, and Canada. “Agent Orange” is a chemical weapon of mass destruction, but thus far, our leadership is unwilling to acknowledge it as such, or even that many who wore this nations uniform are ill or dying, or have died because of it. A real lesson from our leadership, both in concern of the American people and on how to accept responsibility.

Depleted Uranium.

This radioactive material is now used as artillery shells was used extensively in Iraq as well as other U.S. military actions. The mechanics is that the *depleted uranium penetrating shell* has exceptional penetration ability but becomes an aerosol when it strikes its target, a tank for example. The aerosol can enter the body through breathing, or through food ingestion.

Depleted uranium is radioactive and continues to emit *alpha particles* once inside the body. The destruction of cells and living tissue caused by alpha particle emission in a human body will damage DNA and/or induce mutation in cellular structure. Significant possibility exists that one depleted uranium particle will cause cancers and organ disorders.

According to pentagon officials, as much as 2,000 tons (4-million pounds) of depleted uranium was expended by coalition forces in March and April of 2003 in the attack on Iraq. Most of it deployed in major cities, like Bagdad. It is a horrendous environmental problem the people in this part of the world will have to deal with for thousands of years to come. This is not a weapon of localized destruction, it is a weapon of mass destruction, waiting for unborn generations. It waits to kill for thousands of years.

Since depleted uranium has a half life (half as radio active) of 4.5 billion years, there will be almost no change in the rate of alpha particle emission in 10,000 or even a 100,000 years. A billion is a thousand-millions. A million is a thousand-thousands. This means that once a depleted uranium particle enters a human body, the body will be exposed to its radiation as long as he (or she) lives, while the environment continues to be polluted forever.

This from a government who pretends to be concerned about the environment, mankind and freedom. How can this ever produce freedom? And the troops we send to these places will be exposed as well.

These actions are taken in our name, by our government. We entered Iraq under a lie... “*weapons of mass destruction,*” and we remain there killing the people who don’t want us in their country. And we American’s wonder why the people of this world don’t like us very much. Perhaps we

need to take a hard look at who is really engaged in terrorism. **Terrorism** is easy to avoid... stop participating in it.

Has Government Earned Our Trust

November 2009

Oklahoma City; WMD; 2008 Financial Collapse

Should Americans trust their government? That's the question isn't it? I think we would like to give our trust, but do we have sufficient cause?

Federal Building bombing in Oklahoma City:

We will begin by examining the evidence provided by General Benton K. Partin, retired, regarding the bombing of the Federal Building in Oklahoma City. Before getting to the substance of the data, it is probably note worthy that General Partin was a *chemical engineer* whose military career centered on explosives and destruction of hardened targets. As such, his knowledge of the signatures and capabilities of explosives is that of an expert in this field.

In his report, General Partin sets forth the following: "The media and the Executive branch reported that the sole source of the devastation was a single truck bomb consisting of 4,800 pounds of ammonium nitrate, transported to the location in a Ryder Truck and parked in front of the building. *It is impossible that the destruction to the building could have resulted from such a bomb alone.* To cause the damage pattern that occurred to the Murrah building, there would have to have been demolition charges at several supporting column bases, at locations not accessible from the street, to supplement the truck bomb damage. Indeed, a careful examination of photographs showing the collapsed column bases reveals a failure mode produced by demolition charges and not by a blast from the truck bomb."

In General Partin's analysis, he is assuming a bomb construction which would give the highest yield of explosive power. That is a sphere shaped bomb ignited from the center. For those who need to hear it from the horse's mouth, I have included some of General Partin's report:

"From the potential damage contours on Tab 3, and assuming the single truck bomb, the pressure and impulse for collapsed columns B4, B5 and A7 are all in the 25 to 35 pounds per square inch region. However, the much smaller and closer columns, B4 and B5, are still standing, while the much larger column A7 is down. Column B3 is down with 42 percent less pressure and impulse than columns B4. These facts are sufficient reason to know that columns B3 and A7 had demolition charges on them. Moreover, there is not sufficient blast impulse at that range to collapse any of the three. In fact, columns B2, B4 and B5 all have the sheet rock and furring strip finish still intact on the second and third floors except where damaged by falling debris."

AND

"Columns A3, A5, A7, and B3 collapsed straight down as the apparent result of demolition charges at the column juncture with the third floor for column B3 and with the third floor

level header for columns A3, A5, and A7" - Bomb Damage Analysis Of Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, - General Benton Partin

This means that someone on the *inside* had to place charges in the building, which in turn means that our government officials are not telling the whole truth. The problem here is that if the truth be known, it is believed that considerable confidence in government could be lost. Therefore, it is the policy to deny any such evidence and bet that the American people never find it out, or if they do, that they will not believe it. In which case the American people enter into denial to their own detriment.

Something evidently overlooked by those responsible for the inside explosives was the seismographs in the area which recorded two separate explosions.

Weapons of Mass Destruction:

"Weapons of mass destruction" was the lie used to justify going into Iraq. To begin with, weapons of mass destruction are not a cause and reason to invade any country, otherwise we would be justified in invading just about everyone. Countries have a right to defend themselves and prepare for their own defense. But only in the Arab world do we have a policy of invading and killing people because they might, someday, cause us harm. With that kind of logic we can be justified in killing just about everyone.

So we invade Iraq under a lie, what has been the result? As of this time the result has been about 4345 dead Americans, 31,513 American wounded and 97,000 dead Iraqi civilians.

2008 Financial Collapse:

Then we have the engineered financial collapse of 2008. Yes I know... government officials claim that it caught them completely off guard. And we are supposed to believe that they just got into the arena of finance in the past couple months. That they had no idea nor experience which would allow them to see that issuing currency on the creation of public and private debt obligations might be a problem [see first article in the series]. Or that a national debt of approximately eleven-thousand-eight-hundred-twenty-three-billion-dollars (eleven-trillion-plus) owed to private creditors might be bleeding the American people of their productivity. With an individual obligation of \$33,780 for each man, woman and child, or put another way, a \$135,120 obligation for a family of four, how can the American people ever prosper? Thirty-three-thousand-dollars is more than a lot of Americans make in a year's time, yet that is their debt obligation, which will ultimately be paid for with the loss of their country as set up by our leadership [see first article in the series].

In short, the currency you use, what you call money or Federal Reserve Notes, is issued upon the deposit of public or private debt with the Treasurer of the United States. When a debt obligation is deposited, for example the note you sign to buy a home, the comptroller of the currency issues circulating (Federal Reserve) Notes, in blank, duly registered and countersigned, formulated from

that debt. If you borrowed \$200,000, then \$200,000 in currency is issued upon which compounding interest will be owed.

That's the private debt side of it, the public debt comes from selling government bonds. And the currency that's issued on this *public debt* is added to the *National Debt* on which all Americans are obligated to pay and to pay the interest. As more currency is issued, the currency already in circulation has less and less purchasing power. Every day you hold on to a federal reserve note, it has less purchasing power than the day previous.

Government leadership is fully aware that today's federal reserve note has 3.2 cents the purchasing power it did in 1962 when I was in high school. Does it cause them any concern? If it does I haven't seen this concern reported in the news, nor have I seen any action to curb this trend. Instead, I see the American people saddled with a financial bailout of astronomical sums of debt obligation.

We should all take note that it takes 114 years to spend one billion at a thousand dollars an hour, twenty-four hours a day, seven days a week, three-hundred-sixty-five and one-quarter days per year. And one trillion is a thousand billion dollars. Therefore, at \$1,000 an hour, it will take 114,000 years to spend a trillion. And they want control of our health care.

Has Government Earned Our Trust

November 2009

President Kennedy Assassination

Should Americans trust their government? That's the question isn't it? I think we would like to give our trust, but do we have sufficient cause?

Assassination of President John F. Kennedy:

Now we undertake to examine the assassination of President John F. Kennedy in which the Warren Report sets forth the "*single shooter*" theory.

Now imagine yourself as Lee Harvey Oswald. You have been in the Marine Corp and evidently honorably discharged. You are going to assassinate the President of the United States. Arguably the most important task you will ever have. In a Klein's sporting goods advertisement, offering numerous quality rifles and weapons, including the M1 Garand with which you trained in the Marine Corp., you select an internationally known hunk of junk, a twelve-dollar bolt action Italian Mannlicher Carcano rifle. The worse possible choice for a left handed person. Oswald was left handed and the right hand bolt action would have been a real impediment to any rapid fire shooting.

Now combine this with the following facts: 1) Oswald renounces his United States citizenship, and moves to Russia (unheard of in those days because Russia didn't allow this sort of thing). 2) Oswald marries a Russian woman whose uncle, with whom she lives, is a Colonel in the KGB. 3) Oswald is allowed to return to the United States and bring his wife and child. Oswald's repatriation and special visas for his wife and daughter were arranged for by the US Embassy in Moscow. 4) The Warren Commission Hearings reveal that Oswald's trip back to the United States, and some future monetary needs are provided for by a special *State Department Loan* personally cleared by Secretary of State, Dean Rusk. 5) Oswald is able to land a low paying job at the Texas school book depository, from where the President is reportedly shot, a few weeks before the President's route is known.

Then we have the convenient assassination of Oswald by Jack Ruby. For those not old enough to know about these events, Oswald was in custody in the Dallas, Texas police detainment facilities. Jack Ruby was the owner of a local night club, called the Carousel. Oswald was evidently being transferred to another jail facility. Oswald has been taken to the basement where an armored car was to transport him to the other facility. Ruby had gained entrance to the locked basement armed with a revolver. This would have most likely required an inside man to open the locked door for Ruby. As Oswald is being walked to the waiting armored car, Ruby steps out of the crowd and shoots Oswald on November 24, 1963. This whole thing was on National television.

Ruby is convicted of murdering Oswald on March 14, 1964. However, Ruby launches a successful appeal on his conviction and *death sentence*, which would silence his voice. Almost

immediately after winning his appeal and as a new trial date is being scheduled, Ruby falls ill and dies of a rapidly developing lung cancer. Silencing Ruby's voice.

Well, that certainly ended the trial of Oswald, and what might have been learned from that event. Oswald is sold to the American public as the sole or single individual responsible for the assassination of President John Kennedy and with his death, the case is closed.

But there are some interesting sidebars. Today, not many people will remember the name Dorothy Kilgallen. But in the 1960's she was well known. For years she had appeared on the television game show, "What's My Line?" Dorothy was one of the panelists who participated in this popular show, but she was also a columnist and journalist. She had written openly about the 'discrepancies' in the *official story* of President Kennedy's assassination.

Dorothy had been traveling to Dallas, Texas, to cover the trial of Jack Ruby. She evidently had his confidence and was given 5 minutes alone with him, the only reporter/journalist to have a private moment with Ruby. On November 8, 1965, Dorothy Kilgallen was found dead in her apartment shortly after returning home from Dallas. Dorothy had learned that three weeks before the assassination of Kennedy, there had been a meeting at Ruby's night club, the Carousel. Present at this meeting were Ruby, Police Officer J. D. Tippit (who was killed, reportedly by Lee Harvey Oswald) and Benard Weismann, who had placed the "JFK-Wanted for Treason" newspaper ad in Dallas newspapers on November 22nd, 1963).

Dorothy was fully aware of what happened to Bill Hunter and Jim Koethe, two journalists investigating the Kennedy assassination. Knowing their fate, Dorothy handed her interview notes to her friend Margaret Smith. Two days after the death of Dorothy Kilgallen, Margaret Smith was also dead.

Shortly before the assassination, President Kennedy issued an executive order to begin the printing of *non-interest bearing treasury notes* as a replacement for the *interest bearing Federal Reserve Note*, which would deprive the international bankers of their financial stranglehold on the United States. A few of these *treasury notes* actually made it into circulation. As soon as Vice President Johnson was sworn into the office of President, he rescinded Kennedy's executive order, and the issuance of *non-interest bearing treasury notes* was discontinued. Of all the reasons set forth for the assassination of President Kennedy, this one, above the others, seems the most plausible in my opinion.

Oswald said he was a "patsy." Quite possibly he was. These facts alone certainly suggest that there was a lot going on with Oswald that was engineered by government. Why is this important today? Because if it was a conspiracy, we are living under a "coup de tat." An overthrow of our government that has taken place right before our eyes.

But in the end, it is for the American people to determine if they have been deceived and misled. It is their choice to determine if their blind loyalty and belief is to be continued.

Has Government Earned Our Trust

November 2009

Senator Robert Kennedy Assassination

Should Americans trust their government? That's the question isn't it? I think we would like to give our trust, but do we have sufficient cause? Last week we left off with the assassination of President John Kennedy. This week we pick up with the assassination of John's brother, Robert Kennedy. And we conclude with the death of President Kennedy's son, John.

Assassination of Senator Robert Kennedy, brother to John F. Kennedy.

What are the odds of the brother to President Kennedy, deeply involved in politics, running for the office of President of the United States, being assassinated by another *single shooter*? The odds of that happening at random just boggles the mind. Robert was alleged to have been shot by one Sirhan Sirhan, a Palestinian Arab, and we all believed it, we saw the event on television news. But what we didn't see, or know for quite some time, was that the angle of the bullet's entries into Robert excluded Sirhan Sirhan as the sole shooter.

That's the fact. Here is the speculation. That Sirhan was a diversion. When Sirhan began firing, all eyes turned on him making it possible for another assassin to shoot the senator. Regardless of the speculation, it remains a fact that Sirhan's position excludes him as the shooter, remembering the autopsy report, detailing the bullet angle of entry on the record.

So we have another convenient *single shooter theory*. While it is possible that one individual may well carry out the assassination, it is highly unlikely that one man could know the plans and schedule of the target, and manage to have a job that places him in exactly the right place at the right time.

Why not use the *single shooter theory*, it worked the last time didn't it? The assassination of Robert took place on June 5, 1986, shortly after midnight. He was killed during the celebration of his successful campaign in the California primary elections.

Sirhan Sirhan was a Palestinian immigrant to the United States and of course, we American's have been psychologically profiled (conditioned, brainwashed) to suspect the worst of the Arabian people of the world. But whenever anyone questions the government's official story of an assassination, they are immediately labeled *conspiracy theorists*. As if the government's theory is the only one possible. Well, here we go, making some observations and drawing some our own conclusions, as opposed to blindly accepting *prepared conclusions*.

The gun powder burns on Robert Kennedy's clothing were burns from a gun fired from a distance of 0 to 1.5 inches away. But all the witnesses claim that Sirhan's gun was much further way, the entire time. Not one witness places Sirhan's gun that close to Senator Kennedy. The general consensus of witnesses was that Sirhan's gun never got closer than 3-feet away from Senator

Kennedy.

Additionally, Sirhan's gun held only eight bullets. Seven bullets caused body wounds in Senator Kennedy and others, and were recovered. An eighth bullet was traced through two ceilings and out into air space. That's eight. But then two more bullet we reportedly lodged in door frame. This initially confirmed by both the Los Angeles Police Department and the FBI. Somehow, the door frame was burned and then the LAPD claimed no bullets were found lodged in the "bullet holes." However, two expended (previously fired) bullets, which had been dug out of wood, were found on the front seat of Sirhan's car. Or so it is reported.

The steep upward angle of at least a couple of shots into Senator Kennedy's body causes some concern. The upward angle indicates that those shots could not have come from Sirhan's gun. A position supported by coroner Thomas Noguchi. But in typical government cover up fashion, we are not going to allow the facts to interfere with the theory we present to the American people.

But in all of this, the real question is... WHY? Why were two brothers assassinated? Both deeply involved in politics. Who benefitted, and who had the resources to carry it off.

Death of John Kennedy Jr.

Then we have the death of John Kennedy Jr. Those my age will remember little Jon Jon (as he was called) saluting his father's casket at the funeral of President Kennedy. Well, little Jon Jon grew up and started his own magazine. John Jr. had already used his magazine to begin exposing the cover up in his father's death. He indicated an intent to run for the political office of Senator. And given his popularity, would be likely to succeed. He was, by all accounts, a great guy who was well liked and respected.

On July 16, 1999, John Kennedy Jr. died in a plane crash just off the coast of Martha's Vineyard. The main stream misleadia reported the cause of crash as being an *inexperienced pilot*. Baloney! John Jr. had enough flying hours to qualify as an instructor. His trainers said he was cautious, methodical, and an excellent flyer. But John almost never flew at night without a qualified instructor, especially when carrying his wife.

On final approach he had radioed the tower at Martha's Vineyard. It is an FAA rule that once a plane radios in on final approach and does not land within 5 minutes, a search and rescue operation is to be immediately implemented. But in this case *search and rescue* did not begin for 14.5 hours.

His plane had a *black box recorder*. No other non-jet plane had one, only his. He knew 'they' wanted to kill him and he wanted to make it difficult, thus he had a *black box cockpit voice recorder* installed. According to the National Transportation Safety Board, the battery had been removed, destroying all recorded data. How convenient.

And let us not forget that his plane was equipped with an *autopilot*, capable of flying the plane to

within 100 feet of the airport. And it is interesting to note that the seat in which an instructor or co-pilot would normally sit was removed from this relatively new airplane. Did an instructor's body go with it?

Two months later, Egyptian flight 990, with 30 of the highest ranking members of the Egyptian military on board, crashed. It is mentioned here because the fuel valve had been turned OFF, the same as in Kennedy's plane.

Well, we're not supposed to ask these questions. Heck, we aren't even supposed to know the few details listed here.

Has Government Earned Our Trust

December 2009

American Airlines Flight 77

It's beginning to happen. No longer are all Americans blindly accepting the official story, some are beginning to examine the evidence provided by government and very closely. We're going to join them.

American Airlines flight 77 (AA77) is the plane that Government has said hit the Pentagon. OK, we'll start by accepting this premise as we begin looking at the evidence that Government has provided us.

In a FOIA (Freedom of Information Act) request, the government provided the data from the *Flight Data Recorder* (FDR) in an Excel spreadsheet file, as a raw data file and as a video reconstruction of flight 77. The FDR records all kinds of data, air speed, thrust setting, yoke (air craft steering wheel) position, compass heading, pitch (front to back tilt), horizon (left to right tilt), altimeter (height above sea level), current aircraft position and literally hundreds of other things. There is almost nothing that is not known about the aircraft by the FDR.

At 0846 hours flight 77 is airborne and the first of the *Twin Towers* is struck by an aircraft. At 0850 hours, the last radio communication with flight 77 indicates that everything is normal. By 0854 hours, Hani Hanjour has reportedly taken over the airplane with 'cardboard box cutters' and the plane begins its turn back to the Pentagon. At 0856 the transponder, which identifies the aircraft on radar scopes, is turned off and the aircraft disappears into a radar hole. This is an area which no radar in the United States currently covers. A few minutes later a blip reappears on radar, but this blip is never confirmed as being flight 77.

Hani Hanjour is reported to have a commercial pilot's license, yet he was denied rental of a Cessna 172 (a small 4 passenger single engine propeller plane) because he could not control it at 65 knots. Yet, we are to believe that he was able to control a 757, with no experience in this aircraft, for over a half hour. OK, I'm an idiot, I believe he could control a 757 and not a Cessna 172.

At 0903 hours, the second of the *Twin Towers* is hit by another airplane. By this time America knows it is under attack, and by now, it is known that flight 77 has been hijacked. The call goes out to the military for help, noting the hijacking of flight 77. Jets are scrambled. The Langley pilots told the 9-11 commission that they were never told they were pursuing hijacked airliners. They thought they were pursuing the Russians and expected missiles coming in over the sea. So flight 77 was never intercepted. Without pointing any fingers, Americans are to believe that their air defense system is this incompetent, as though radar is not tracking these scrambled jet fighters.

Meanwhile, back at the presidential command bunker, a soldier comes in to update Vice President

Cheney. “The plane is 50 miles out. The plane is 30 miles out. The plane is 10 miles out. Ahmmm, the young man also said to the vice president, ‘do the orders still stand?’ And the Vice President turned and whipped his neck around and said, ‘Of course the order still stands, have you heard anything to the contrary?’ ” - Testimony of Norman Minetta, Transportation Secretary. Although the 9-11 commission heard this testimony, they never asked what that “order” was!

At 0933 hours the *Flight Data Recorder* indicates the Pentagon is directly ahead, but instead of going directly to the Pentagon, the aircraft unexplainably engages in a 360 degree turn which provides an additional 4 minutes of exposure to possible intercept.

Then, according to the report released by the 9-11 commission, AA77 knocked down 5 light poles along the highway about 500 yards from the Pentagon. And there are light poles on the ground to prove it. But the *Flight Data Recorder* never brings the aircraft close enough to the light poles to have hit one of them. As a matter of fact, the raw data from the *Flight Data Recorder* has the aircraft at a very accurate height of 273 feet above ground and never leveling off, therefore it could not be the aircraft in the famous 5-frames of video shown by the Defense Dept. Additionally, the angle of descent and height above ground preclude a 757 from being able to level off before striking the ground. Therefore, whatever was in that video is not American Airlines Flight 77.

But it’s more than that. At the crash scene there was no landing gear, no Jet engines, no luggage, no wing or tail sections, not one shoe, no bodies, no aircraft seats, and not one piece of wreckage that could, through numeric identification, be traced through maintenance records to flight 77. All of that simply could not have just disappeared.

One day previous, on September 10, 2001, Donald Rumsfeld, Secretary of Defense, admits that the Pentagon can not account for 2.3 trillion dollars. The next day, what ever hit the Pentagon, blew up the entire accounting section of that facility, ending any investigation into the disappearance of 2,300,000,000,000 (two-thousand-three-hundred-billion) dollars.

Comparing the NTSB flight reconstruction with that of the 9-11 commission’s reconstruction:

In the NTSB reconstruction the Navy annex is to the right of the aircraft and in the 9-11 Commission’s reconstruction it is to the left.

The same is true for the CITGO gas station.

The NTSB reconstruction does not bring the aircraft close enough to the light poles to knock any of them over. Yet this is a reconstruction from the very accurate data of the *Flight Data Recorder*.

Something hit the Pentagon, what was it? On television news eye witness Don Wright related that a small commuter plane flying just above the trees dipped down over [highway] 395, flying right into the Pentagon. Another witness reported that the plane appeared to be a small 20-

passenger corporate jet with no markings on the side coming in at a shallow angle like it was landing right into the side of the Pentagon.

“Thank God somebody else saw that. There was most definitely a second plane. It’s so frustrating because nobody knows about the second plane, or if they do, they are hiding it for some reason.” - Kelly Knowles (Witness).

I don’t know what hit the Pentagon, but given the data provided by the government, it was not flight 77. What happened to flight 77? I don’t know but it isn’t at the Pentagon.

The events of 911 are important because they are shaping our current domestic and foreign policies. It is important because we have started two wars as a result of these events and are planning on starting a third war. It is important because if the official story is a fabrication then these policies cannot be logically or morally supported. The evidence shows Americans have given up an enormous amount of our personal freedom in the name of fabrication. We need to know and it is not in the official story. To know more, there is a set of DVD video’s available from “<http://pilotsfor911truth.org/>”.

I believe government has become accustomed to lying to the American people. But even more, I think government has become far too accustomed to their lies being believed by the American people.

Has Government Earned Our Trust

December 2009

World Trade Center

The September 11, 2001 attack on the World Trade Center. At 0845 hours American Airlines Flight 11 hits the North Tower. At 0903 hours, United Airlines flight 175 hits the South Tower. We believed it because we all saw it happen. We were told that 19 Islamic extremists were responsible, and our domestic and foreign policy changed based on this assertion. Since then, we have started two wars, killed thousands of people, and have plans to start a third war and kill more thousands of people. Thus it is prudent that we examine the story and the evidence to make certain what we have done, are doing, and planning to do is supported by the facts.

First, each of the two planes had two “black boxes” (recorders). One is a Flight Data Recorder (FDR) and the other is the cockpit voice recorder (CVR). *Ground Zero* firefighter Nicholas DeMasi, reports that he was tasked with driving government officials around in an all terrain vehicle to find the “black boxes.” And according to DeMasi, three of the four were found. This assertion confirmed by *rescue worker* Mike Bellone.

Author Dave Lindorff, a source at the NTSB (National Transportation Safety Board) also confirms these three recorders were recovered and given to the NTSB for analysis. However, the story ends there. The NTSB now claims that not one of these four recorders were recovered, even though these recorders can withstand 1100 degrees for 8 hours, survive an impact of 1000 gravities and withstand a penetration test of a 5000 pound steel bar dropped on them from a height of 10 feet. It’s amazingly convenient and mostly unbelievable that not one of these four devices could be found.

In a Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) request, the NTSB provided highly accurate ASR radar data. In this we find flight 175 was cooking along at 510 knots. Boeing rates the 767 at 360 knots below 22,000 feet, and 0.86 Mach above 22,000 feet (that’s 522 knots). The two ratings are due to air density. At sea level air is much more dense, thus the stresses it puts on an airframe are more than at higher altitudes at the same speed. The point here is that 522 knots at 22,000 feet will put the same stress on the airframe that 360 knots at sea level. Boeing also specifies the aircraft destruction speed to be 420 knots below 22,000 feet.

The crash of Egypt Air 990 provides a benchmark for determining performance of a Boeing 767. Egypt Air 990 was intentionally crashed by a crew member who pushed the airplane into a dive. The aircraft reached 0.99 Mach at 22,000 feet before it broke up. A speed of 0.99 mach at 22,000 feet translates to 425 knots at sea level, which is 5 knots above the speed Boeing set for aircraft destruction above. Egypt 990 is known to have broke-up because there were two distinct debris fields.

When maximum speed limits exceed the built in safety margin, the wings will begin to flutter, then

flap, then break off the fuselage. While Egypt 990 broke up at 65 knots over maximum operating speed and 5 knots over destruction speed, the NTSB asserts that United 175 was traveling 150 knots over max operating speed and 90 knots over destruction speed. A standard, unmodified Boeing 767 is not capable of achieving this speed even if the airframe could stay together, it does not have that much thrust (power). Therefore, whatever hit the south Tower was not a standard Boeing 767 airliner. Was it a modified or *beefed up* 767? Maybe. If so, did 19 Islamic extremists make the modifications in their cave in Afghanistan? The only other possible answers here are that the data for Egypt Air 990 is a fabrication, or the data related to UA flight 175 is fabricated, or both.

The 430 knot speed of AA flight 11, which hit the north Tower, does look marginally possible, although that is 10 knots over destruction speed.

Terrorist Hani Hanjour was the best pilot of the bunch, and he was refused rental of a Cessna 172, single engine propeller aircraft, because he could not control it at 65 knots. Yet the American people are to believe that these untested, untrained, no experience Islamic extremists, flew a Boeing 767 airliner and accurately hit a pencil at 430 knots and 510 knots respectively.

Dan Gavatos (I may not have spelled that correctly) is an individual responsible for airline pilot check and testing, and he determines whether a pilot passes or fails the flight tests taken in a cockpit simulator. In an interview with Dan Gavatos, he revealed that he set up a cockpit simulator to see if seasoned pilots could hit the twin towers. The primary difference being that they would only be able to fly the aircraft at the highest rated speed, and that the aircraft being simulated was a Boeing's 737, a smaller, much more maneuverable airplane.

These pilots had years of flying experience and thousands of hours in commercial air transport planes, yet not one of these pilots could accurately hit either of the Twin Towers until they slowed the aircraft down to landing speeds. And again, the American people are to believe that 19 inexperienced Islamic extremists were able to do what experienced pilots could not do.

In short, the data does not support the Government's story as to what occurred. As such, our current foreign and domestic policy is being based on a mountain of data with obvious conflicts and flaws, which government refuses to reconcile. Therefore, has this story been fabricated to support our current foreign and domestic policy as a reason to continue killing innocent people abroad and take freedom from the American people?

The bottom line is that the story the American people have been told by their government is, at best, wholly inaccurate, and at worst, an intentional fabrication and lie to support an agenda.

In effect, government, with the willing help of the *main stream media* creates the monsters from which they protect us and in so doing, have become far too comfortable that lies and fabrications are going to be believed by what they think are the ignorant American people.

Has Government Earned Our Trust

December 2009

WACO, TEXAS

On April 19, 1993, 80 Americans would die at Waco, Texas. Twelve of these Americans were children, younger than five years of age. In 1929, a Seventh-day Adventist Sabbath School teacher named Victor Houteff wrote a book which called for reformation of the church. His message was not accepted by the church hierarchy and Houteff was banished from the church.

He and his followers established a headquarters outside Waco, Texas in 1935. The point being that this religious community was not some *johnny come lately religious cult*. They were now quite old and established.

They were called "*Branch Davidians*" which had nothing to do with their leader's name being David Koresh. The term "*Davidian*" reflected their belief in the restoration of the "*Davidic Kingdom*." As legitimate as any other religious belief. Like all religions, including Catholic, Baptist, Mormon, Episcopal, this offshoot of the Seventh Day Adventist's had their own belief or take on the Bible that differed from the others in the same way other major religious denominations differ in their beliefs from each another. It is common knowledge, or should be, that religions hold that theirs is the *one true path to God and life everlasting*.

This religious group had been given permission to settle three villages, although they lost two of them due to lack of people coming to inhabit them. But one survived. The Christian folk of this simple community lived in a communal plywood house they had built themselves.

On February 28, 1993, a military style raid was conducted, ostensibly to serve a search warrant. But something went horribly wrong and shooting began almost immediately. One *Branch Davidian member*, Wayne Martin, a graduate of Harvard University Law School, called 911. The transcript of the 911 call shows that at one point, while listening to the background noise, Lt. Lynch says: "That's automatic weapon fire . . ." Automatic machine gun fire can be heard as helicopters pass overhead during this conversation between Lt. Lynch and Wayne Martin: Here is a transcript section of that call:

Martin: They're still attacking.

Lynch: Ah, right.

Martin: There's a chopper with more of 'em.

Lynch: What?

Martin: Another chopper with more people--More guns goin' off. Here they come!"

Lynch: Ah, right. Wayne Cah (unintelligible)

Martin: More firing!

Lynch: [Unintelligible]

Martin: That's not us. That's them!

In the raid, six Branch Davidians and four BATF (Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco & Firearms) agents were killed. It is noted that each of the four agents killed were former body guards for President Bill Clinton.

The helicopters used were obtained from the Texas National Guard on the pretext of a drug laboratory at Mount Carmel (the name given the Branch Davidian home). However, there was no drug related charges listed on the arrest warrant to be served on that morning of February 28, 1993. Nor was a drug laboratory ever found.

To neutralize opposition to government policy & actions, psychological profiling was implemented in which David Koresh was marketed as everybody's Satan. To the atheist, he was presented as the religious fanatic. To the law-and-order types he was presented as the killer of four law enforcement officers, even though they appeared to have been killed by professional snipers, three with an accurately placed gunshot to the head and the fourth with a shot that severed the aorta artery. To the fundamentalist, demonizing was effectively established by juxtaposing two allegations... 1) that Koresh claimed to be Jesus Christ, and 2) Koresh kept a harem of other men's wives. Koresh was variously presented as a gun nut, a new age adherent, and involved in drug trade. And finally the coup de grace... Koresh was a child molester.

Because the American people were not (or are not) sufficiently aware of the tactics of mind control, the government, with the willing assistance of the main stream misleadia had effectively made David Koresh everybody's Satan.

Of the dead, 24 were under the age of 20 years old. And for what? Because of suspicion there were machine guns on the property, which is legal in Texas after paying a \$200 fee. The truth is that the Sheriff's office performed an investigation and no illegal weapons were found. As it turned out, the majority of weapons had been taken to a gun show early on the morning of the raid. There were almost none left at the Branch Dividan home.

Because we Americans believe the false assertions and outright lies set forth by government officials, which includes the FBI, over eighty of us are dead. One can only surmise the cause and reason for such behavior by unreasonable and dishonorable government officials. Was it intended to intimidate (read terrorize) other Americans who have begun preparing for what they view as treasonous behavior? Maybe. Who knows, because there is no explanation for the un-necessary actions and policies that lead to the murder of these people who were gassed with a "Bradley" tank and kept in the building by rifle fire when they tried to exit (see "Waco, the Rules of Engagement).

While I'm fully aware that such events may occur when overzealous government agents are insufficiently supervised, what is not acceptable is that government does not hold these murderous officials accountable to prevent future occurrences.

There is much more to this saga but space limitations prevent the inclusion here. Those interested may go to: <http://www.public-action.com/SkyWriter/WacoMuseum/>

Has Government Earned Our Trust

January 2010

Ruby Ridge

Revisiting the past with our government that we may better determine our trust and confidence in the present.

Randy Weaver was a former factory worker in Iowa, and former *Green Beret* who served America (us) honorably before moving his family to Idaho in the 1980's in order to escape what he, and his wife Vicki, saw as a corrupted world. They bought about 20 acres of land on Ruby Ridge in 1983 and built a simple cabin.

In 1984 a land dispute with neighbor Terry Kinnison emerged. Kinnison lost the lawsuit and was ordered by the court to pay Randy an additional \$2,100 court costs and damages. Following this, Kinnison wrote letters to the FBI, Secret Service and county sheriff, alleging that Randy had threatened to kill the Pope, the President and the governor of Idaho. The Secret Service and FBI began an investigation in January of 1985.

In February 1985, Randy and wife Vicki met with agents of the FBI, Secret Service and investigators from the Boundary County Sheriff's office. No charges were filed.

On February 28th, Randy and Vicki Weaver filed an affidavit with the county courthouse alleging that personal enemies were plotting to provoke an FBI attacking on the Weaver family. On May 6th, Randy and Vicki Weaver mailed a letter to President of the United States, Ronald Reagan, in which they expressed concern that enemies of the Weavers may have sent the President a threatening letter with a forged signature. No evidence of a threatening letter surfaced, but at a later time this apology letter was cited by the government prosecutor as an *Overt Act* of conspiracy against the federal government.

In July 1986, Randy was introduced to a BATF undercover informant, although the *informant status* of the individual was not known to Randy. Three years later, the informant would claim that Randy had sold him two shotguns which had been sawed off below the legal limit. Randy denied this claim, saying that he sold the informant two shotguns that were legal and that the informant had sawed them off after the purchase.

In June of 1990, agents of the BATF used this concocted weapons issue in an attempt to force Randy into becoming an undercover informant for investigations into the Aryan Nation. Randy refused. The result of refusal was an indictment against Weaver.

Pretending to be *broken down motorists*, BATF agents arrested both Randy and Vicki when they stopped to assist what they thought to be someone in need of help [obviously a sign of hardened criminals]. Randy was released on bail, and told that his trial would begin on February 19, 1991.

Probation Officer Richins sent Randy a letter on February 7 and erroneously indicated that Weaver's trial date had been moved to March 20th, when it was actually moved to February 20th.

When Randy failed to show up on February 20th, the judge issued a bench warrant for *failure to appear*. On February 26th, a reporter phoned the Probation Office and asked if Randy's failure to appear was due to the incorrect date in the letter. The honorable Chief Probation Officer, Terrence Hummel, informed the judge's clerk of the incorrect date in the letter sent by Richins. The U.S. Marshal's Service and Weaver's attorney were also informed. However, the judge refused to withdraw the bench warrant.

The operation included use of jet reconnaissance overflights with aerial photographic analysis by the Defense Mapping Agency. Also included in this operation was the placement of high-resolution video equipment recording Weaver family activity from 1.5 miles away--160 hours of recording.

On August 21, 1992, six U.S. Marshals were sent to find a suitable place to ambush Weaver and arrest him. In my research I have not come across any reason why they didn't just knock on the door like the FBI, Secret Service and County Sheriff did previously.

One mobile Marshall threw rocks toward the cabin and alerted the Weaver's dog Striker, who began barking. Friend Kevin Harris and 14 year old Sammy Weaver exited the cabin hoping that there was some game they could bag since the cabin was out of meat. The dog Striker was cut loose with Sammy and Harris behind him. Randy exited the cabin and took a different path.

Striker found a couple U.S. Marshalls and began his playful dance. One agent shot and killed the dog in front of Sammy. Evidently Sammy fired his rifle without hitting anyone, probably to get the unknown party to stop. An agent shot Sammy through his elbow, nearly taking the arm off the boy. Sammy turned to run back home and was shot in the back and killed. Kevin Harris fired and killed one of the Marshals.

After the fire-fight, Sammy's body was put in the guest cabin beside the main cabin. The next day Randy, Harris and sister Sara went to the guest cabin to pray over Sammy and deal with their grief. FBI sniper Lon Horiuchi shot Randy in the back. Vicki Weaver was in the doorway of her cabin, holding her 10-month-old infant. Agent Horiuchi fired a second round which tore off the lower jaw of Vicki Weaver, severing her carotid artery. She fell to the floor of her cabin holding her infant. Reports relate that her screams lasted about 15 seconds before she was dead. The bullet that passed through Vicki also wounded Kevin Harris in the chest.

The DOJ Office of Professional Responsibility report found that the second shot did not satisfy constitutional standards for legal use of deadly force. The same report finds that the lack of *request to surrender* was "inexcusable" since both Weaver and Harris were running for cover without returning fire and were not an imminent threat.

In the aftermath, Weaver was acquitted of all charges except missing his original court date and violating bail conditions. He was sentenced to 18 months with credit for time served. He spent another 4 months in prison. Kevin Harris was acquitted on all charges.

A *wrongful death suit* was filed by the remaining Weaver family members brought Randy Weaver \$100,000 and to his three daughters, one-million-dollars each. In a civil law suit filed by Kevin Harris he would receive a \$380,000 settlement from the government.

Lon Horiuchi was later promoted.

Has Government Earned Our Trust

January 2010

Elio Carrion; Derek Hale

Should Americans trust their government? That's the question isn't it? I think we would like to give our trust, but do we have sufficient cause?

To Protect and Serve - Elio Carrion:

On June 28, 2007, Ivory Webb, a San Bernardino County sheriff's deputy at the time, shot Elio Carrion three times, once in the back, once in the shoulder, and once in the chest, as the unarmed Mr. Carrion knelt on the ground. Carrion, a United States Air Force airman, was back from Iraq when shot. He survived the shooting, but required many months of physical therapy.

The event, caught on video, shows Carrion trying to get up, as ordered by Webb, when he was shot. Normally any American would be sent to prison for this, but we are not equal in the eyes of the law, and Ivory Webb was found *not guilty* of any wrong doing.

This event took place after a high-speed car chase, in which Carrion was a passenger. Webb ordered Carrion to *kneel* and then to *stand-up*, and then shot Carrion while the man was doing as ordered.

It is interesting to note that if Carrion, a United States military man serving in Iraq, had shot and killed an Iraqi in his own home, or if the Iraqi had shot and killed Carrion, the vast majority of the American people would be on Carrion's side. But when a police officer kills one of us, in this case a man serving in our military, a jury made up of people like us don't even give him the benefit of a doubt. While the victim of the shooting depends on us for justice, the vast majority of Americans support the policeman without even caring that an innocent man, wearing our uniform, has been shot in our name. All too often we sanction murder if committed by a police officer. Lon Horiuchi for example.

In the case of Carrion, he cried out, "*I'm in the military... I'm on your side.*" But it doesn't make any difference. So an unarmed man, who has harmed no one, who represented a threat to no one, is shot three times while trying to obey a police officer's orders.

Derek J. Hale:

On November 6, 2006, United States Marine Derek J. Hale was back from Iraq. He had been honorably discharged on a combat related medical issue. Hale, house sitting for a friend, sat peacefully on the porch steps late that afternoon. He had joined a motorcycle club and was participating in the *Toys for Tots* program sponsored by the club. About 50% of the club members were former military men, providing Hale with some friendships and comradery. Like many clubs, *the Pagans* probably included some disreputable people in their ranks. Unknown to Hale, the club was being investigated for drug dealing.

Hale was joined by Sandra Lopez and her two children. The father was Hale's friend Raul Morales, for whom he was house sitting. When she learned that Morales had been arrested, she asked Hale to help her with some of the children's belongings and Hale hauled several items to her car.

Meanwhile, the dogs got out and Hale ran up and down the street corralling them. Unknown to Hale he was under surveillance. After corralling the dogs and loading the car, Hale sat back down on the porch to visit with Ms. Lopez. This was observed by the surveillance team and noted. Also noted by the surveillance team was the fact that Hale did not appear to have any weapons in the sweatshirt he was wearing. This being observed while Hale ran up and down the street after the dogs.

During this time, Fred Mixson and his brother Harold, arrived next door. Parked across the street and standing in the door of his van, Mr. Mixson relates that a black sport utility vehicle came speeding up the street. According to Mr. Mixson, this vehicle screeched to a stop in front of the house where Hale was sitting on the steps.

Several people jumped out of the vehicle and ran to where Hale was sitting on the steps. The term people is used, because although none were in uniform nor displaying badges. Nor, according to Mr. Mixson, did they identify themselves.

These officers, with weapons drawn, ordered Hale to take his hands out of his pockets. However, Mr. Mixson states that within one second of that order Hale was shot the first time with a taser electric stun gun. Mr. Mixson said Hale hadn't done anything to provoke the attack and wasn't given enough time to comply. The construction crew next door was also witnessing these events.

Witnesses relate that Hale shook violently from the paralyzing electric charges. His right hand had come out of the front of his sweat shirt and was shaking violently. Because of the paralysis produced by the taser, Hale was not able to get his other hand to cooperate and come out of his pocket. Seconds later police repeated their command to remove his hand and tasered him a second time which caused Hale to roll onto his left side and vomit in the flower bed according to Mr. Mixson.

Hale rolled back to his right and police Tasered him a third time as told by Mr. Mixson. Both Fred and Harold Mixson said that Hale never threatened the officers.

Policeman William Brown of the Wilmington Police Department closed in and shot Hale three times in the chest with a .40 caliber hand gun. And former Marine and American, Derek Hale, died.

Lt. William Brown was cleared of wrong doing by the official channels. A civil complaint was filed which relates Hale twice shouted, "I'm trying to get my hands out." Hale also cried out, "Not in front of the children." Oh yes, the very young children were on the porch to see a man

gunned down by American police. Confirmed by witnesses, Sandra Lopez yelled, “He is trying to get his hands out. He cannot get his hands out!”

Withing a few hours of this murder, the Wilmington Police Department began fabricating a story in order to *justify* the killing of Derek Hale. WPD officers contacted the police in Massassas, Virginia and informed them that Derek had been charged with drug trafficking two days before he was killed. This was a lie. But because it came from someone vested with the power of *the state*, it was accepted as if it were true, and this lie was cited in a sworn affidavit to secure a warrant to search Derek’s home.

Conducting a search meant that Derek’s grieving widow, Elaine, and her two children were shoved aside while the search was conducted.

Has Government Earned Our Trust

January 2010

Oscar Grant

Oscar Grant III:

This name probably does not now ring a bell for many, but it should, and the name should not be forgotten. Oscar Grant III was a 24 year old father of a 4 year old girl who lived in Hayward, California. It was New Years, and Oscar had been visiting friends in San Francisco. After the visit, Oscar was returning to the *East Bay* on a *BART* (Bay Area Rapid Transit) train.

Evidently some sort of altercation occurred in one of the cars, and the police were called. At the next station several people were being detained by the police as suspects in this altercation, Oscar Grant was one of these people.

Oscar had been required to sit against a wall. People on the train thought the police to be acting overly aggressive and so they began photographing and video recording the actions of the police from their location inside the train car. Some were using cameras, others were using their cell phones to take pictures and record video.

Caught on video was the police forcing Oscar's head to the floor. One policeman put his knee across Oscar's neck while face down on the floor. Another officer, who appeared to be handcuffing Oscar, stood up, drew his service pistol, pointed it at Oscar and shot him in the back. The bullet went through Oscar, hit the concrete floor under him, and ricocheted back into Oscar's lung. Oscar was pronounced dead around 9:15 a.m.

Prior to the shooting, a video recorder caught one of the policemen punching Oscar in the face. The police have evidently reported that Oscar was shouting obscenities at them. Yet we go to jail if we punch someone who says something we don't like. The problem is that those in control, the police in this case, can always provoke, or invent whatever situation they feel will justify their actions.

It was pointed out that Oscar had served some time in prison on drug charges. Two things: 1) he paid his debt, and 2) none of this was known to the officer who drew his pistol and killed this young man. At best it's a lame excuse for murder after the fact.

Neither Hale, nor Carrion [both in the last article], nor Oscar Grant III was my son, but they could have been. However, it really doesn't matter, they were fellow Americans who were due the benefit of the doubt, being presumed innocent until proven guilty. And that goes for all Americans, even the ones who are guilty.

It is clear that our police are not held to the same standard as the average non-police citizen, they

are being held to a substantially reduced standard. Clearly, we are not *equal in the eyes of the law*. Yet, this is a corner stone of what America is about, that no one, regardless of station, is above the law.

And it is not that rogue agents of government commit violent acts of murder or attempted murder that is the problem. The real problem is not that some American's are murdered by government agents. The real problem is that these agents are not held accountable for their actions, exactly the same as ordinary citizens had we committed the same act.

However, in the case of Oscar Grant's shooting by BART officer Johannes Mehserle, this shooting resulted in an indictment for murder. But a good case can be made that this only occurred because so many passengers were taking video of the event, some of them actually catching the murder on video. It is highly unlikely that such an indictment would have come down if the only witnesses were police. And this too is part of the problem. Police cover up for each other.

It appears that criminal behavior is OK in the ranks of police, but not OK in the ranks of the American people. And because 'we the people' depend on these officers for our safety, we have had a tendency to excuse and overlook their criminal behavior. But it seems the public is becoming less and less trusting and forgiving, many having become victims of over zealousness themselves.

No one thinks much about it when someone who has a history of bad conduct is roused by police. But when a family or community knows an individual to be generally good and he (or she) is beaten or treated unjustly by police, it affects the attitudes of the entire family. And if the family is 'tight' in a community, then the attitudes of those in that community are also affected. This then serves to alienate or separate the police further from those they are supposed to protect. Without trust, how do you protect someone?

As police become more alienated, where do they find validation for their attitudes and behaviors? Perhaps other police. Which only serves to further separate the police from the people who need them.

I think the point I would like to make is that we are all in this together. In the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933, all United States citizens became an identified enemy of the United States, and that includes police, judges and attorneys.

Where the "Trading with the Enemy Act" said, "*other than citizens of the United States,*" the Banking Relief Act says, "*by any person within the United States or any place subject to the jurisdiction thereof.*" From being excluded to being included.

Therefore, if police, judges and attorneys act to create a 'police state' to subdue *the enemy*, that will have the same effect on everyone they care about outside the police force and judicial system

as well. Almost all laws being enforced today are commercial and have *no injured party*, no one who has filed a signed complaint on which a *cause of action* can be justified. And so police are constantly putting their lives on the line to enforce commercial law for the benefit of the *commercial elite*, the same people who use the police to protect and enhance their commercial fraud. Like making the United States citizen an identified enemy of the United States. This step makes the citizen's normal and regular activities into a commercial activity in order to regulate that citizen enemy and take his money and investments from him. Remembering that about 50% of retirement funds disappeared in the financial upheaval of 2008 and the citizen enemy was saddled with trillions more debt. The policeman's job will be to protect the commercial criminals once the American people figure this out.

Has Government Earned Our Trust

February 2010

Harry Limplugh

To Protect and Serve - Harry & Theresa Limplugh:

On the morning of May 25, 1994, about 15 to 20 government agents entered the home of Harry and Theresa Limplugh. And while I'm aware that this event took place 15 years ago, policy hasn't changed, if anything, it has gotten worse.

Under a threat of force and violence (Harry and Theresa had a machine gun thrust into their face) the Limplugh's cooperated with the intruders, opening the safe & locked cabinets. Even though cooperative, Harry and Theresa were treated with total contempt. Throughout this event, fully automatic machine guns were intermittently thrust in both their faces.

Furniture was overturned, or smashed. Papers were scattered everywhere. Theresa was being treated for Cancer and had about 20 bottles of medication on her bureau. For reasons not understood, an agent felt it necessary to open each and every bottle and dump its contents on the floor. The Limplughs had three pet cats. Two of them ingested this medication and died a horrible death.

At noon, some of the agents went out for pizza and after returning, they all had a party. The Limplughs were not even allowed to go to the bathroom without escort of one of the agents. Consequently the Limplughs did not eat, either breakfast or lunch. Agents threw half empty soda cans and pizza boxes around the house.

Harry Limplugh was a *gun show promoter* in the Northeast. Seized by agents were the complete financial and business records of *Borderline Gun Collectors Association* (Harry's business), this included all computer records and any other documents related to the sale and purchase of firearms.

The agents arrived in six vehicles according to Harry. The majority had no uniform or official badges displayed, only two had *ATF vests* on. All firearms were drawn. The agents did not announce who they were or why they were there, and no search warrant was presented or displayed. When Harry asked if they had a search warrant, an agent shoved a machine gun in Harry's face and said, "*Shut the f- -k up mother f- - ker; do you want more trouble than you already have?*" Then Harry and Theresa's house was torn apart.

Theresa said, "*to some people, it may sound like we're complaining about a small thing, but this is our home and they trashed it.*"

One agent finally asked, "*Where's the machine gun?*" Finally, some indication of what they were seeking. Harry recalled that he once owned a Vietnam Commemorative Thompson (a gun) inlaid

with 22-karat gold, but it was a semi-automatic and perfectly legal. Another agent then responded, “*That must be what they’re talking about.*” Whoever “*they*” are! So the agents were looking for something that wasn’t even illegal to possess and tore up a woman’s home looking for it.

The agents took *marriage and birth certificates, school records, insurance information, vehicle registrations and titles.* The agents also took Harry’s newspaper contacts (over 600), phone numbers of friends and family and even their medical records. Sixty-one firearms and assorted ammunition were seized, valued at over \$15,000. Agents also took a list of about 70,000 names and addresses of gun show exhibitors and gun show contracts through the year 2000. A stack of Harry’s mail was opened, read, and confiscated.

At about three o’clock in the afternoon, this wrecking crew had finished and in one final understandable act, female agent Donna Slusser stomped Harry and Theresa’s cherished Manx kitten to death under her boot, then kicked it under a tree.

For reasons unknown, the *affidavit in support of search warrant*, and *the warrant* itself has been sealed by a federal judge.

At least Harry and Theresa were alive after the agents left, unlike the 80 Americans at Waco, Texas.

John Hirko

Evidently setting at his desk when the raid on his home began. What was he doing at his desk? Writing a friend? Computer work? Study? Who knows? What we do know is that a “*flash bang device*” was deployed into the home rented by John Hirko and that it detonated. This would likely be an *M84 Stun Grenade*, which is billed as non-lethal and delivering a 170 decibel sound wave. To get a feel for the level of sound, a gun muzzle (end of barrel) blast or the noise of a jet fighter engine is about 140 decibels and the noise at a rocket launch pad is about 180 decibels.

At the time of entry, the police have no evidence that John Hirko has done anything wrong, only a suspicion. All they really have is the word of an unidentified informant. *Unidentified informant?* This is generally someone who has been caught with the goods and is facing jail time who can be co-opted to help the police, or has been to prison and is helping police to keep from being sent back on some fabricated event. Who know what this “help” entails. Perhaps even the planting of evidence.

At any rate, John has been *fingered* by some informant for use and sale of marijuana and cocaine. So the “*flash bang device*” detonates with its 170 decibel noise and sets fire to the house. Probably scaring the hell out of John, who is running up stairs, most likely to get away from both the noise and the fire when the police enter. Police do not see a man escaping a fire and explosion that just scared the hell out of him, oh no, they see a fleeing criminal and shoot this 21-year-old man on the stairs.

The blaze is evidently so aggressive that it prevents police from dragging John outside the burning building. If John is alive, he was left inside to burn to death. His girlfriend, who was up stairs, was able to escape the burning building from one of the upstairs rooms. John, however, was not alive with twenty bullets in his body.

In my research on this matter, I can see where the police found what they suspected were marijuana seeds, and what they suspected was some minor amounts of cocaine. One source notes that the bags with the marijuana seeds was not smoke or heat damaged. Hummmm? For a long time its been known that in any questionable shooting, the convenient finding of drugs has ended any serious investigation.

“Investigator Leardi has sworn under penalty of law that he personally served this receipt on John Hirko and Kristin Fodi," Karoly [attorney for Fodi and John’s mother] said. "John Hirko was pronounced dead many hours earlier. I don't understand how he could serve a corpse. Further I know he did not serve Kristin Fodi."

So John is dead and in an April 2009 post, the city of Bethlehem, Pennsylvania has settled the resulting lawsuit for 7 million plus and in so doing, agreed to reform police department procedures and training.

Perhaps if police were enforcing constitutional law instead of commercial law, which would require an *injured party* and *complaint*, then they would be safer and so would we.

Has Government Earned Our Trust

February 2010

Orland Sand

Government locally: These local issues are ones of property rights, of freedom and of corruption, all of which Glenn County residents will ultimately finance from their own pockets.

Orland Sand & Gravel:

This is a case of State and County government pretending to protect ‘the people’ from the criminal activities of one D. R. Bogart and Orland Sand & Gravel (OSG), when it is actually a case of government acting in a corrupt and criminal manner to fleece the people and frighten them back into line.

The saga begins with D. R. Borgart (or Doc) acquiring the controlling stock interest in Orland Sand & Gravel back in 2003. No sooner had this occurred than California Fish & Game Wardens show up at OSG, and shut down Doc’s gravel harvest operation, claiming that the *Streambed Alteration Agreement*, under which OSG was operating, *was not transferable*.

Having his operation shut down, Doc filed a civil suit, naming California Fish and Game, and the previous owner Don Thompson. Either Thompson had entered into a fraudulent sale, or Fish & Game were acting without authority. Thompson was released from the suit early on when it became apparent that he had acted honorably.

Since the *Streambed Alteration Agreement* had been held by the OSG corporation both before and after the stock transfer, it had not transferred as was fraudulently claimed by the Fish & Game Wardens. If this were true then every corporation in America would be required to renew its agreements with government each morning by virtue of the stock transfers on the stock exchanges.

In the typical fashion of a government agency enforcing corporate commercial law, Fish & Game refused to recognize its action as unfounded and unlawful, apologize and rescind its stop work order. Nor did Fish & Game offer to compensate the businessman for his loss like an honorable individual would do? Government demands the individual be responsible for his conduct, but does not assign the standard to their own behavior and actions.

Shortly after the filing of the civil law suit against Fish & Game, County government increases the *Reclamation Financial Assurances* on OSG by 120%. Just a *coincidence*, no conspiracy here. This action was taken under the *Surface Mining And Reclamation Act* of 1976. Mining huh? Well, let’s see.

At section 2735 of SMARA, *Surface Mining* is defined as “*meaning all, or any part of, the*

*process involved in the mining of **minerals** on mined lands by removing overburden...*” And at section 2732 we find *overburden* defined as “*soil, rock, or other materials that lie above a natural **mineral** deposit or in between **mineral** deposits...*” And *mineral*, which was not defined in the act, was found defined in Black’s Law Dictionary as follows: “**mineral**. *n.* *Any natural inorganic matter that has a definite chemical composition and specific physical properties that give it value <most minerals are crystalline solids>.*”

Examples of minerals would be silver, gold, zinc, diamonds, copper, titanium, uranium, lead, coal. All of these substances have a *definite chemical composition and properties that give them value*.

Well, this was simple, *sand & gravel* have no *definite chemical composition* nor do they have properties that give them value.

OSG does not extract any *natural inorganic matter that has a definite chemical composition with specific physical properties that give it value*. Therefore, by legal definition within the Act, OSG is **NOT** engaged in mining. And if they are not engaged in mining, then government lacks legal authority to apply mining law to their operation? But lacking legal authority does not detour government and their action certainly has all the ear-marks of the 1930's protection racket... “if ya want to do business on our street, this is what it’s going to cost you, it doesn’t matter if you are mining or not.”

At an administrative hearing in January of 2005, the Planning Commissioners hear both sides, those of the County Planning Department, and OSG. Both parties provide a ‘staff report’ to the planning commissioners. Where the COUNTY OF GLENN wanted a \$7000 (120%) increase in *reclamation assurances*, Planning Director Dan Obermeyer wanted a \$50,000 penalty to be assessed on OSG. When a planning commissioner asked how the \$50,000 figure was determined, Mr. Obermeyer stated, “I want it to sting a little.” Of course, these proceedings and any successful fine will be paid for by county residents as all fees and fines upon business.

The Planning Commission then votes 3 to 2 that OSG is not in violation. However, a year later another administrative hearing is conducted on the same matter without properly and lawfully notifying OSG, who fails to appear for lack of notification (a common dishonorable and unethical tactic of government).

In this redundant hearing, OSG is now found to be in violation, still ignoring that OSG is NOT engaged in mining. A fact made abundantly clear to the Planning Commission in the OSG staff report of the previous year and still in their possession. The Planning Commission does not address one issue raised by OSG in their staff report, and we the people are supposed to believe these administrative hearings are honest, fair and unbiased, when they are anything but.

The Planning Commission represents the County who is going to financially benefit from finding a violation. Consequently the Planning Commission is certainly not going to let the facts get in the way of a finding of violation and the money that can be extracted from the residents of Glenn

County through fines on business. And the residents of Glenn County pay on both sides. They pay the government to conduct bogus investigations and conduct bogus hearings. And they pay the fines of business through the purchase of products and services of that business. What a racket.

Coming next: 12 counts of criminal charges.

Has Government Earned Our Trust

February 2010

Orland Sand Continued

Thus far: 1) OSG (Orland Sand & Gravel) files civil suit against Fish & Game; 2) County raises OSG reclamation assurances 120%; 3) OSG found not in violation of SMARA in admin hearing; 4) one year later OSG found in violation on the same matter.

Then, out of the blue came 12 criminal charges under Fish & Game code section 1602 against both Doc and OSG. These charges related to *substantially diverting [water] and substantially obstructing the natural flow [of water], and substantially using* material from the [*dry*] stream bed. 1) The water was never diverted out of the banks of the Stony Creek channel. 2) The flow in Stony Creek was never *substantially obstructed*. 3) The gravel removed was no different than had been taking place since about 1926 when gravel operations began at this location. 4) With two dams & reservoirs upstream, there is *no natural flow* although in trial the government would claim that man-made flow settings were natural flows (figure that one out).

For over 70 years OSG has removed gravel from about a 600 yard section in Stony Creek, approximately 80 miles in length. Why would anyone think that 600 yards is *substantial* in 80 miles? Especially in light of this happening for over 70 years without any damage to the environment. There is no need for reclamation, the creek reclamates itself each winter in the high flows that bring down a whole new strata of gravel. This is why no one can see a hole where gravel is removed.

So, government has filed twelve separate charges against Doc and OSG, and each charge is exactly the same, differing only by date. It is as though government agents have been watching a bank robbery in progress, and the bank robber has made three trips in and out of the bank to haul out all the loot, and so government charges him with three separate bank robberies. Although there is a civil case pending on the “Streambed Alteration Agreement,” government claims this agreement became inoperative at the time of stock transfer from the previous owner to Doc Bogart.

It appears that government has taken the position that the people of Glenn County are too ignorant to know and understand that if there was a valid claim, Fish & Game could go to court and obtain a “cease and desist order” against OSG rather than put a company out of business and a man in jail. But OH NO, it is necessary to take OSG and Doc Bogart to trial so that the people of Glenn County can pay and pay and pay.

So Doc and Orland Sand & Gravel go through a trial in which the jury votes 8-4 in favor of acquittal.

The judge declares a mistrial, and the government adds five more counts to the 12 charges already

leveled. Interestingly, the first 12 counts claim Doc and OSG did *not* have a valid *Stream Bed Alteration Agreement*, and the 5 additional counts claim that Doc and OSG *did* have a valid *Stream Bed Alteration Agreement*, but violated it. Make sense of that one! And they're still wondering why people think government to be corrupt and criminal.

To government and its agents, it's really no problem because the people of Glenn County pay on both ends. They pay for the phony baloney prosecution effort, and if the prosecution is successful, they pay for the jail time and fines of Orland Sand & Gravel and Doc Bogart. A great scam, is it not? All the while the government attorney's and judge are raking in their paychecks, paid by the people of Glenn County.

Well, Doc and OSG prevailed in the civil suit against Fish & Game in early 2009, and the judge found that the Stream Bed Alteration Agreement had not transferred, that it had been operationally held by the corporation before and after the stock transfer, now six years after being shutdown. Six years, not that's justice in the name of the people of Glenn County. However, the judge in this civil case could not see where Orland Sand & Gravel had suffered any financial loss. That part of the decision is being appealed.

How a criminal operates:

In filing the civil suit, Doc wanted a *jury trial* and contacted the court to find out the *filing fee charges*, but was told that they didn't have that number at the moment and would call him back. Well, no one called back and when Doc contacted them again, it was two days past the date needed for payment which meant that the matter would not be put before a jury, it would be strictly before a judge... one that ultimately had no ability to see any financial loss on the side of Orland Sand & Gravel.

This is how government, acting in our name, uses business to line their pockets with our money, both on the front end (through taxes to pursue bogus prosecutions) and on the back end through fees and penalties levied on the business which we pay when we utilize or purchase the products or services of that business.

In the mean time, and still acting in our name, government officials have removed Orland Sand & Gravel from the "AB3098" list without the required hearing. This prevents Orland Sand & Gravel from selling their products to government agencies, even though they have never been convicted of violating SMARA. And this is, in part, how government uses our money, and uses the power and authority we confer upon it. All this because a local businessman stood up for himself and for our pocketbooks and asked why 'this' 102% increase in reclamation assurances was necessary.

The second criminal complaint was vacated in 2009. This sordid story is the reason we need to become educated and sit on juries. In the end, all we have to protect ourselves, is each other. And if we, through laziness, apathy or ignorance, rubber stamp the governments actions, then we participate in enslaving ourselves, especially when there is no injured party. Perhaps it's time for the people to stop and think about whether or not they are comfortable with this criminal

behavior. After all, it is occurring in our name and we are the ones paying for it, on both ends. Are we that happy paying when no one is being injured? Are we happy to see business go out of business and people become unemployed?

September 11, 2001 revisited

October 2009

Thermite

In his book, *“The Flight From Truth,”* Jean-Rancois Revel had this to say: “My principal aim has been to examine the various reasons why human beings so frequently neglect the genuine knowledge that is available to them and prefer to base their conceptions and their actions on false information, even though it is often against their interest to do so.”

Clearly, Revel is wondering why we have this tendency to ignore the obvious truth and engage in self deception.

And G. Spencer Brown, in *Laws Of Form*, had this to say: “Unfortunately we find systems of education today which have departed so far from the plain truth, that they now teach us to be proud of what we know and ashamed of ignorance. This is doubly corrupt. It is corrupt not only because pride is in itself a sin, but also because *to teach pride in knowledge is to put up an effective barrier against any advance upon what is already known, since it makes one ashamed to look beyond the bonds imposed by one's ignorance.*”

I find this observation to be profound because it highlights a very human behavior. When we invest a considerable amount of our time in learning what we believe to be the truth, and then we expound that believed truth to others, we often put of a barrier to further advancement because new knowledge and truth quite often flies in the face of what we already believe and to that which we have already committed ourselves. Thus, many will enter into denial and refuse further examination. But, we can not benefit from a continued embrace of false facts and false knowledge.

I have just recently read a technical paper of *“The Open Chemical Physics Journal”* from February of this year (2009). The title of this document is: *“Active Thermitic Material Discovered in Dust from the 9/11 World Trade Center Catastrophe.”* Thermite is a component of many high explosives.

This document is the work of Neils H. Harrit, Department of Chemistry, University of Copenhagen, Denmark; Jeffery Farrer, Department of Physics and Astronomy, Brigham Young University, Provo, Utah; Steven E. Jones, S&J Scientific Company, Provo, Utah; Kevin R. Ryan, 9/11 Working Group of Bloomington, Bloomington, Indiana; Frank M. Kegge, Logical Systems Consulting, Perth, Western Australia and Bradley R. Larsen, S&J Scientific Company, Provo, Utah.

Since 9/11, there has been a segment of our population that has not believed the “official story” of those events. There were obvious deficiencies in the official story and questions that needed answering that never got answered. As time went on, more and more Americans have joined the

ranks of those who do not wholly believe, or believe at all, the *official story*.

Deception needs ignorance, and while the official story has some truths in it, there appears to be a considerable segment of it that bears reluctance of belief. The *mainstream misleadia*, rather than listen to the questions and concerns of those who disagree with the official story, simply assigns the term “*conspiracy theory*” to their disbelief. Yet, the entire history of this world is that of governments conspiring to enslave the people of any domain that the government can dominate. And if our government, our elected officials, and our appointed officials had been honest with the American people at every step of the way, there would be no reason to distrust what they say.

Therefore, for the *Mainstream Misleadia* to call everyone who disagrees with government, a *conspiracy theorist*, completely ignores the fact that government itself has engaged in conspiracy of the worst kind. Witness the *Gulf of Tonkin* conspiracy which led to the escalation of the Vietnam war in which two-million Asian people lost their life. So no one should suggest that government should be believed without question. Questioning is what we American’s do. We are not sheep in the herd! And questioning the official story of 9/11 is what more and more American’s are doing.

The “dust samples” collected have been attested to by the various people (American’s) who supplied the samples. Ordinary people who had the foresight to collect some dust from the destruction of the World Trade Center.

You can read the technical analysis yourself, it may be found and downloaded in Acrobat format at: <http://www.bentham-open.org/pages/content.php?TOCPJ/2009/00000002/00000001/7TOCPJ.SGM>

Or just type the name of this paper into one of the search engines.

What this find means is that the “official story,” which relates that the World Trade Center collapsed due to the weakening of the steel by the heat of the burning jet fuel, is not true. This, of course, was the belief of virtually everyone who carefully watched the World Trade Center collapse. Floor by floor, explosions could be seen taking place and blowing out the windows. Not cracking and breaking the windows as stress would do in failing building, but blowing out the side of the building as would occur in an explosion.

But those people who said that the building was brought down with a series of explosions were presented as *conspiracy theorists* by the mainstream misleadia. Now, the evidence is in the dust that the World Trade Center was brought down by explosives. Which explains why it fell at almost free fall speed on its own foot print, another question of the *conspiracy theorists*.

But what this all means is that the building had been prepared for demolition ahead of time. The planning and placement of explosive charges, which generally would take three weeks or more, had already been done. Why? Well, the obvious answer is that someone knew that the building was being prepared for destruction. Who did the preparation for demolition, and for who did they

do it, why was it done, and who profited from this event?

We should all be thankful that there are people out there who ask questions and don't give up, and maybe more American's should join them. Perhaps if we did, there will be much fewer government deceptions (conspiracies). Start locally and it will grow nationally.

Another elemental question in the World Trade Center disaster was, why Building 7 was destroyed? It was about half the height of the twin towers and had not been damaged by any debris or aircraft flying into it. Yet, this 47 story building was destroyed.

More about this in the next article in this series.

September 11, 2001 revisited

October 2009

WTC Building 7

The destruction of World Trade Center Building 7:

Even though Building 7 was only about half the height of the Twin Towers, it was still one of the largest buildings in Manhattan. It housed many offices, including the IRS, Secret Service, Department of Defense, CIA, and the Security and Exchange Commission. It is probably worthy noting that at the time of the World Trade Center disaster, the ENRON investigation was going full bore. As a result of the destruction of World Trade Center Building 7, the majority of ENRON's Security Exchange Commission filings became destroyed along with the building. An interesting coincidence since this building had not suffered any external damage.

Building 7 was evacuated, and for reasons unknown, there were a few small fires in the building, visible in only a few windows. Small enough that the fire suppression systems built into the building should have been able to extinguish, or that firefighters could have extinguished without breaking a sweat.

But then, at 5:20 the afternoon of September 11, 2001, this forty-seven story building suddenly collapsed on its own footprint. Straight down at free fall speed, just like the twin towers. The building collapsed straight to the ground in less than seven seconds.

Five days after the collapse of the World Trade Center buildings, the National Aeronautics and Space Administration (NASA) flew an airplane over the site, recording the infrared (heat) coming from the ground, and created a *thermal map*. The United States Geological Survey (USGS) analyzed the data and determined the actual temperatures of the rubble. The rubble of Building 7 was still 1,341° Fahrenheit, a temperature indicating the use of explosives. But with the finding of *Thermite* in the analysis of the dust early in 2009, this is now no surprise. But in the time since the collapse and discovery of *thermite*, it was one of those *conspiracy theories* set forth by Americans not afraid to ask questions and make observations.

It is interesting to note that the brother of George W. Bush, Marvin Bush, and cousin Wirt Walker III, were principals in Stratesec [formerly Securacom], the company in charge of security for the World Trade Center, with Wirt Walker being the Chief Executive Officer from 1999 to January 2002. The plot thickens.

In a report (#403) published in May of 2002, the Federal Emergency Management Administration claims the fires to be the cause of the collapse of WTC Building 7, but provided no specifics on how those fires could have brought down a 47 story skyscraper uniformly on its own footprint. One would think that damage caused by a fire would cause the building to perhaps collapse section by section as is generally the case in structure fires. "Fires" do not burn uniformly throughout a structure such that the structure suddenly collapses on its own footprint.

Another bothersome aspect of the World Trade Center disaster was the cleanup. Bill Manning, editor-in-chief of the 125-year-old *Fire Engineering* magazine wrote an editorial titled *Selling Out the Investigation*. In this 2002 editorial Mr. Manning had this to say:

“For more than three months, structural steel from the World Trade Center has been and continues to be cut up and sold for scrap. Crucial evidence that could answer many questions... is on the slow boat to China... I have combed through our national standard for fire investigation, NFPA 921, but nowhere in it does one find an exemption allowing the destruction of evidence for buildings over 10 stories tall.”

AND

*“Fire Engineering has good reason to believe that the ‘official investigation’ blessed by FEMA [Federal Emergency Management Agency] and run by the American Society of Civil Engineers is a **half baked farce** [emphasis mine] that may have already been commandeered by political forces whose primary interests, to put it mildly, lie far afield of full disclosure. Except for the marginal benefit obtained from a three-day, visual walk-through of evidence sites conducted by ASCE investigation committee members - described by one close source as a ‘tourist trip’ - no one’s checking evidence for anything.”*

The steel would have been the most important evidence since no steel framed and constructed building had ever previously collapsed due to fire. And to make certain it was not examined by independent investigators, the steel was sold overseas for \$120/ton when local steel mills were paying \$160/ton.

The company and truckers hauling the steel to a New Jersey location had *Global Positioning Systems* installed on their trucks so that someone knew the location of all trucks at all times. A lot of effort was being put forth to make certain that no independent investigations could be made on the most important evidence of all... the steel. One truck driver took an extended lunch break of 1.5 hours, he was dismissed.

The collapse of WTC Building 7 has been treated as if it did not happen by both the *mainstream misleadia* and the 9/11 Commission Report. Here we have the collapse of a 47 story skyscraper, on the very day the Twin Towers were hit, and it is being treated as an insignificant footnote. Unbelievably, it is virtually impossible to find any mention of Building 7 in any of the major newspapers, broadcast media reports, or magazines. The 9/11 Commission avoids the embarrassing problem of questions related to WTC Building 7 by not mentioning the collapse of the building in their report.”

So, the *conspiracy theorists* are at it again, asking for an explanation of the free-fall of this 47 story building onto its own footprint, why there has been no mention of this collapse in the 9/11 Commission Report, why there is virtually no mention of this building in the U.S. media?

It would appear that those Arabs are really magical people, being able to collapse World Trade Center Building 7 without touching it.

September 11, 2001 revisited

October 2009

Time Line

Time Line and Facts:

At 0745, Mohammed Atta and Abdulaziz, two of the reported terrorists of 9/11, board American Airlines flight 11. At 0759 flight 11 takes off from Boston, bound for Los Angeles. Aboard this plane capable of carrying 181 passengers, there are 92 people which includes the crew. However, when we add up the official death list published on CNN.com, there are only 86 victims.

The same is true for the other three flights of September 11th. When we tally up the crew and passenger lists for the four flights, we get an official total of 266 people on board. But when we add up the official death lists on CNN.com, we have an official death toll of 229. Somehow, 37 people are missing, including all 19 hijackers. There is not one Arabic name listed. Why? There we go again, being a *conspiracy theorist*. Be that as it may, something doesn't compute.

At approximately 0801, United Airlines Flight 93 becomes airborne with 44 victims on board. Yet, the official death list has the names of only 33. Eleven people have disappeared.

Returning now to Flight 11, the Boston Air Traffic Controller instructs Flight 11 to turn right 20 degrees at 0813, and Flight 11 responds. A few seconds later Boston Air Traffic Control instructs Flight 11 to climb to 35,000 feet, but Flight 11 does not respond.

No later than 0820 American Airlines Flight 11 goes off course. Coupled with their failure to respond to the last instruction this would be an indication of hijacking.

This is important because when a passenger plane leaves its designated course for more than a few minutes, or when a passenger plane fails to reply to messages and/or instructions, it is standard operating procedure for Air Traffic Control to notify NORAD (North American Aerospace Defense Command) of the status of the passenger aircraft. These are regulations established long before the events of 9/11. The off course or non-responsive airliner is to be intercepted by military escort planes. This requires no special order, it is standard operating procedure. There were 129 such occasions in the year 2000.

At 0820, the Flight 11 *IFF* (Identification, Friend or Foe) *transponder* signal stops. This will immediately cause Air Traffic Control to be notified. Without the IFF signal, the Air Traffic Control equipment and screen can no longer identify the airliner. Immediately, the airliner will become a blip on all air traffic control screens covering this air space. Since the Northeast United States is the most heavily used air space in the world, the air traffic controller now has a major hazard to deal with.

Commercial flights are always under "positive control." With the failure of the *transponder* the

Air Traffic Controller no longer has altitude information, and in this case, no longer any voice contact with the plane. This airline has now become a significant hazard to air traffic in the eyes of the controller who has the job of keeping planes separated a safe distance.

American Airlines Flight 77 takes off from Dulles Airport about 30 miles from Washington D. C. with 64 victims onboard. Yet, the official death list will name only 56 victims, leaving 8 unaccounted for.

Returning again to AA flight 11 at 0821, flight attendant Betty Ong calls Vanessa Minter at AA reservations from the seatback phone. In this call Betty says, “two flight attendants had been stabbed, one was on oxygen” The manager Betty called said that she said, “a passenger had his throat slashed and looked dead and they [the hijackers] had gotten into the cockpit. Betty went on to confirm that the plane was descending and identify the seats of the hijackers..

Flight attendant Amy Sweeney calls AA ground manager Michael Woodward at 0822, and calmly speaks with him until the plane crashes.

Over the radio at 0824, Air Traffic Control hears, “*We have some planes. Just stay quiet and you will be OK. We are returning to the airport. Nobody move.*” Evidently one of the hijackers picked up a microphone, thinking they were using the plane’s public address system, or one of the pilots keyed the radio microphone.

And then another message is heard, “*Everything will be OK. If you try to make any moves, you’ll endanger yourself and the airplane. Just stay quiet.*”

It is now 0825 and Boston Air Traffic Control alerts several air traffic control centers that AA Flight 11 has been hijacked. It has now been 11 minutes since Boston ATC lost radio contact with Flight 11. Did Boston ATC fail to follow standard protocols, or is NORAD misleading the public about the time ATC made contact. Regardless, it is NORAD’s job to know all air space over North America, as such one would think that if they were doing their job they would already know that AA Flight 11 is off course and probably hijacked sometime between 0815 and 0821.

AA Flight 11 is between Albany and Lake George, New York, at 0826 when it makes a 100 degree turn to the south, directly toward New York City. Flight 11 then finds the Hudson River and follows it until crashing into the North Tower of the World Trade Center.

Worthy of note is that forty miles north of the World Trade Center, on the Hudson River, is *Indian Point* with its three nuclear power plants, two of which are on-line. With its 65 years worth of highly radioactive waste stockpiled, and located 24 miles north of the New York City border in an area of highly dense population, it would make a much better terrorist target to strike than the World Trade Center. This facility is surrounded by the densest concentration of population in the United States in the northeast region. And so the *conspiracy theorists* ask the question, “*why did Flight 11 fly directly over this number one terrorist target and not hit it?*”

Certainly, if the goal is to harm the United States, this target is much more likely to produce that result.

The Future of America: A Prediction

January 2010

Of course there are numerous problems facing the United States. But most of those are distractions. There are a couple of core problems that are most likely about to manifest themselves to the detriment of the American people and their future.

The first of these is the inherent instability of the current monetary (money) and banking system. Neither of which can be repaired because of the laws concerning the issuance of the money and structure of the banking systems centered around the Federal Reserve Bank. And I think this is finally becoming apparent to the majority of the American people.

The second problem is an offshoot of the first. It is the development of a first-class-paramilitarized-police-state, which centers around the Department of Homeland Security (the DHS). The octopus tentacles of the DHS reach into every police department throughout the country. There is ongoing training for police that teaches them to be suspicious of every single American who is not an officer or government agent. But there is no training to see the tyrannical conduct taking place before all our eyes.

If the duty of the DHS was truly '*homeland security*,' the first thing they would do is to secure the southern border of the United States. An action never seriously undertaken. Basically, the DHS apparatus was never designed nor intended to deal with '*international terrorism*.' In reality, the Department of Homeland Security is set up to deal with the predictions of the political & financial establishment.

Their prediction is that massive social and political unrest, probably evolving into chaos, will occur throughout America when the monetary (money) and banking systems collapse, along with the accompanying loss of savings and retirements. And they expect this to occur in the not too distant future, thus they are preparing now. They should know, they're the ones controlling it. And so the DHS has been set up to deal with the American people after the collapse. Americans will surely face hyperinflation, most like occurring at the same time as horrible economic depression overtakes the country.

Of the two problems, the chaos, hyperinflation and economic depression, is actually the most dangerous. The reason is that if the 'police-state' apparatus is activated and succeeds in clamping down and stifling America, it will become highly unlikely that it will be possible to basic reforms in money or banking. At that time implementing anything favorable to the American people will be near zero unless there is a general political uprising.

The American people should also know, if they do not already, that the military is being prepared for operations against the American people to assist in the creation of a '*police state - martial law*' government.

If the American people are going to avoid the latter scenario then they must solve the first problem before the second (police state-martial law) comes into effect. In order to understand the possible solution, it is probably necessary to understand the issuance of the currency (the Federal Reserve Notes), which we call money.

Federal Reserve Notes are issued upon deposit of *debt* with the Treasurer of the United States. The *debt* can be either public (government) or private (individual). Quickly explained, if you finance \$200,000 on a home and sign a contract for that amount, when that debt obligation is put on deposit with the Treasurer of the United States, the Federal Reserve issues \$200,000 in currency. The bank from which you borrowed the funds is paid back within 24 hours. In the case of *Public Debt*, the government issues bonds. And it's that simple. Our currency is issued upon the creation and deposit of debt. It is an economic trap that is in the process of snapping shut.

And therein lies the problem. American has come to generally accept that public and private debt can function as a sound and solid currency over the long haul, and it cannot. Money is supposed to be the most liquid asset. That is why the best money has always been precious metal such as gold and silver. And notice that I did not say "backed by gold and silver." Lawful money (real money) in the account of these united States of America is gold and silver, and nothing else.

"Debt" is not an asset, it is someone's liability, the value of which rests on the debtor's ability, and willingness, to pay. And to some extent, the ability of the creditor to force the debtor to pay... enter the police-state to protect the interests of the *commercial elite*.

While the government certainly has a public debt, I doubt that the creditor has the ability to force the government to pay. History suggests that creditors of government have never been able to force government to pay. But government can use force and violence to get us to pay, and pay, and pay, and probably can take everything we have earned to give to the creditor.

It is simply a fallacy to think that: 1) a liability (a debt) can function as money; and 2) a governmental treasury can be compelled to pay. The only ones that can be forced to pay is us. It is only too clear that massive efforts in public education will be necessary to overcome our deplorable level of ignorance. Are you up to the educational challenge *main stream misleadia* and *public school system*?

Obviously, massive efforts in public education will be necessary to overcome this deplorable level of ignorance.

The banking problem actually predates the Federal Reserve Act of 1913 with the coupling of the bank and the State. *The Bank* being the real political power and control in America. Thus we have had government empowering private special-interest-groups (the commercial elite) by statute for the economic benefit of those groups. This then opens the door of political advantage to our (actually their) public officials who will receive support from this corrupt financial system. Thus it becomes necessary that we understand the corruption, but also so that our protectors, the police,

judges and attorneys, understand what is occurring.

Time to get busy protecting our country and those we purport to love.

Do we have a clue? 01

February 2010

Historical Background

Our economy is failing, we can barely breath without acquiring a license, government takes money from us at every turn, businesses are constantly sending money to one government agency or another, many of us are no longer able to survive on our own and have moved in with relatives or friends to share expenses, after the patriot acts, I & II, we have virtually no private life... what the heck is going on?

Well, in order to understand where we are, we need to know where we've been, and that is the substance of this series. The train is leaving and we're going to take a trip, examining where we Americans have been and what has really taken place. Everyone's invited, but especially our educators. Everyone is encouraged to research this material and confirm for themselves. Our trip will start off smooth enough, relating things that we know or can easily see, but very soon the ride is such that it can make one feel like they are on a "bullet train" and about to fall off in the curves. So fasten your seatbelt, and pull it down real tight. American's, here we go... "all aboard."

I remember well as a youngster, studying the constitution in grade school. As a youngster I wondered how government could be doing the things that even I could see were unconstitutional. Well, as knowledge expands, in sight & understanding improves. Consequently, this series of articles is for highschool young and oldsters alike. It will likely reveal matters never covered in public schools or traditional books on history.

Even before the thirteen colonies, very bright elite European families and bankers conceived the idea of "America" as an *investment opportunity*. Perhaps the greatest *investment* ever undertaken. English residents, as well as residents of other countries, were encouraged to go to the newly discovered lands. Many people did go in hope of a new and better life. The idea was to bring a thriving life to this new land and along with it, investment returns through the labor of the brave settlers.

For this privilege and to pay their cost of transport across the Atlantic, the migrants agreed to pay taxes to the Bank of England which acted as a central bank for all investors. It was a relationship of the creditor (the monied elite) and the debtor (the people), the same as exists today. In such a relationship we are all educated well enough to know that a debt must be paid, one way or another.

As time went by, taxes increased, and increased, and increased. Many people across America decided they did not want to pay their *contractual obligation* any longer and quit paying. This is, of course, an action which was, and still is, illegal. Under international law this debt is due and payable. However, that does not change the fact that early Americans simply became resistive to increasing tax levies through the King of England's gold-based economic system. Consequently,

the American people created their own monetary system, based on a fiat currency which the King could not control. Fiat money is, of course, a promise to pay, in effect, an I.O.U.

The King, angered by the resistance of *his subjects* in America, passed a law requiring them to pay their taxes in only gold. The angered American colonies entered a *plea for legal reform*. The King, in his arrogance, would not hear their plea which then became a major contributor to the cause and start of the Revolutionary War.

Although America was able to prevail over the violence of the King in the Revolutionary War, they still had a debt obligation to the Bank of England (and to other investors who helped finance the Americans). Even though American's had made peace with England, that didn't mean that the Bank of England was going to forget the obligation to the debt owed, banks never do. America was a debtor nation, in effect America was subservient to the sovereign authority of the *truly free* creditors.

However, America now had an opportunity to be free. It began with being free to create their own government. The first such government came into being under the *Articles of Confederation*. Under these articles, Thomas McKean was the first president.

Since gaining freedom and independence was a paramount goal of those fighting in the Revolutionary War, the delegates to the Constitutional Convention wrestled with keeping that goal alive when ratifying the Constitution in 1789. The constitution is a contract intended to act in such a way that it was to prevent America's government from becoming oppressive, and at the same time, preserve the *sovereign rights* of its people. [Those locals who leave unloaded shotguns securely locked up in their vehicle off the highschool campus, and those who receive citations for riding their bicycle in the skate board park, have received their first lessons in oppressive government.]

America, being in debt to *predatory foreign investors* needed to either pay off the debt completely, or continually and forever pay interest on that debt. Thus, the adoption of the Constitution brought with it an almost immediate reintroduction of taxes. This led to "Shay's Rebellion" which Shay lost. Consequently, taxes were levied on Americans just as they were before America gained "*legal*" independence. But, if you are going to be free, you must also be free from debt. Remember that in *true independence* the nation is not in debt to *sovereign foreign creditors*.

These *predatory foreign investors* were wry enough to know that America's Revolutionary War would cause its economy to become unstable, and thus, unable to survive. Consequently, Congress was forced to pass the 1791 Assumption Act which created America's first national bank, known as the *First Bank of America*. This bank was chartered by the Bank of England for a term of 20 years. In creating this bank, America was *forced* to charter it with the same European investors and bankers who held America's debts before the war. In December of 1791, this bank, which now controlled the *American money supply*, opened its doors for business.

Therefore, the same people were in control of America.

Next... We explore: 1) more about this bank; 2) the honor of the Rothschild Banking Dynasty; 3) The meaning of *secured party creditor*; 4) The cause of the war of 1812; 5) the complete payoff of the national debt.

Do we have a clue? 02

February 2010

First Central Bank

Well, our historic train is rolling down the track. Thus far we learned that after wining the *Revolutionary War* we were still in debt to the same creditors as before the war. And that this debt led to the 20 year charter of the *First National Bank of America*, and that this bank had control over the America's money supply.

Initially, this bank's capitalization was ten million dollars, 80% of which was owned by the *foreign investors*. Only 20% of the bank was owned by Americans, but that soon changed. The bankers (banksters) led the naive, or easily corruptible, American government officials down a path that quickly robbed America of its 20% ownership. In a little over 5 years, actions of government leadership (congress) would see America indebted to this bank in the amount of 6.2 million dollars, consequently America was forced to sell most of its shares to the *foreign investors* to resolve this debt. By the year 1802, America was forced to sell its remaining shares, leaving America with no stock in its own national bank. Thus, America gave over its currency and economic well being to *foreign investors*. Upon this subject, Thomas Jefferson said this:

“If the American people ever allow private banks to control the issue of their currency, first by inflation, then by deflation, the banks... will deprive the people of all property until their children wake-up homeless on the continent their fathers conquered... The issuing power should be taken from the banks and restored to the people, to whom it properly belongs.”

Rothschild

The creditors of America are known as “*secured party creditors*.” This means that there is some form of security (collateral) for the money owed. And in this debt, the collateral was the property of the Federal Government... Washington, D.C. and anything else the federal government held title to. Thus, one primary purpose of this *First National Bank of America* was to hold the collateral (securities) for America's debt. Amshel Bauer Rothschild, one of the largest investors in this bank, had this to say:

“Let me issue and control a Nation's money and I care not who writes the laws.”

As a sidebar in the character of *international banker Rothschild* let it be known that when Napoleon was conquering Europe 20 years later, Prince William left 3 million dollars with Amshel Mayer Rothschild for the purpose of paying off the Hessian troops in the service of Prince William. Upon losing the battle, William fled to the North. Rothschild, instead of paying the troops, put the money in the stock market, evidently making a purchase on an inside tip given to him. From the profit of this stock investment, Amshel Mayer's five sons then created five authoritative banks: Amschel in Frankfort; Jacob in Paris; Nathan in London; Karl in Naples and Solomon in Vienna. And now you have insight into one of the banking families still controlling

America, her Congress and her President today.

War of 1812

In the year 1811, the 20-year charter of the *first national Bank of America* expired and Congress did not renew it. Congress and America was drawing a line in the sand, daring England to cross it. This led to the withdrawal of seven million dollars by European investors, resulting in an economic recession for America. This action also elicited a military response from England, the War of 1812. In August of 1812, England invaded Washington, D.C. and burned down the White House, the Library of Congress, and the President's personal home. The invasion took place because America dishonored its contractual agreement. Thus, according to international law a letter of marque was issued and the British military invaded America, entered the federal courts where the collateral for the debt had been moved, and seized those assets.

Of course, more debt accrued as a result of this war, reaffirming a need for a new bank charter. Thus, the *second Bank of the United States* was founded in 1816 and chartered for another 20 year period. Four years before this charter was due to expire, England came knocking, proposing an early charter renewal. However, President Andrew Jackson denied renewal of this charter. "Old Hickory" (as Jackson was called) had the ethics, bravery and backbone (unlike today's leadership) to assert that the Constitution does not delegate such authority to the federal government.

Debt Free

The union States, at this time, were reluctant to pay taxes to the federal government. For the good of America, Jackson sent federal troops into the states and forced the State leadership to collect taxes. With this tax money, Jackson ***completely paid off the National Debt***. This eliminated the creditors' rights and claims over America. The people of America, and the nation itself, went without a central bank for seventy-seven years, until the creation of the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank came into existence in 1913. Jackson is quite possibly the best President the united States has ever known.

In 1835, one Richard Lawrence tried to assassinate Jackson with a pistol which malfunctioned. When the bullet failed to discharge, Jackson was able to defend himself with his cane. Then a second pistol was pointed and the trigger pulled. But this weapon also misfired. This began a sad saga for American presidents. If a president, and sometimes presidential hopeful, does truly try to stand up for their country and all Americans, and not the predatory domestic and foreign creditors of the United States, they often are assassinated, or wounded.

In paying off the 'National Debt,' Andrew Jackson had finally made America a *free country*. At least until shortly before the Civil War. Because the foreign investors of the *Second National Bank* had lost the battle with Andrew Jackson and their stranglehold on America, they were angry. They had lost *power, control and considerable future profits* that would have been realized had America remained in debt.

Coming next: England's internal undermining of America; adjournment of congress *sin die*; the illegal actions of Lincoln & the declaration of martial law .

Do we have a clue? 03

February 2010

England's Treacherous Divisiveness

Because foreign investors, more accurately “swindlers,” which include governments such as England, were not happy that the United States had escaped their “controlling clutches,” they undertook to regain their control of America and her future. There developed a very close relationship between southern cotton growers and the *cotton manufacturing industry* in England.

England, even though they lost the Revolutionary War, remained a key player in this world of finance, power & control, retaining a vengeful eye on former disloyal subjects of the Crown. England sent numerous British agents to the United States posing as representatives of the cotton and other industries, the majority of which were in the southern States. Far and beyond commercial activity and trade, these agents planted considerable political propaganda in the ears of both the North and the South, but more so in the South. These agents were very effective at creating dissension between the North and South, eventually leading to insurrection and the secession of South Carolina. Other southern States soon followed.

In effect, the North was an *industrial based economy* while the south was an *agricultural plantation based economy*. The “*Tariff of Abominations*” act was passed in 1828, giving Northern industry considerable benefit over the southern plantations. Considerable tension existed for the next 32 years over this un-just act. It was South Carolina who was the most effected by the taxes, thus, leading to their secession. The southern States had been trying to find ways to deal with these taxes that was siphoning off their profit.

But it was more than that. While the children of today are taught that the Civil War was about slavery, the truth is that it had almost nothing to do with slavery as we have been taught. The Northern industry needed cheap labor (just as today - NAFTA & GATT), and they found that they could hire black men to work much cheaper than a white man, putting more profit in their pockets. As a consequence, the Northern economy was simply *stealing the blacks* from the southern states to work for peanuts in the Northern factories. This was occurring in the boom of the *industrial revolution*. A good argument can be made that working for *dirt cheap wages* is equivalent to slavery. Thus, this whole ordeal was being driven by *the foreign & domestic investors* who want more money in their pocket at the expense of the common man... exactly the same as today.

The event that signaled the coming of the Civil War occurred on March 27, 1861, when the Southern delegates walked out of Congress over the matters already set forth. When the Southern delegates walked out, Congress adjourned “*sin die*,” or *without day* to reconvene. This resulted in Congress not having sufficient numbers present to *Constitutionally conduct business*. This, in turn, meant that Congress was now *legally powerless*. As a result, the only

constitutionally lawful authority in America, which could declare war, was no longer lawful or present.

Martial Law

Without legal authority, Abraham Lincoln issued the first presidential executive order. Executive Order 1 put America under marital law (which is mob rule, not lawful civil authority). Representatives of those states not succeeding from the union, were militarily forced to assemble once again, as though this would make a *lawful legislative body* under the Constitution. Consequently, Congress was not reconvening under *parliamentary law* or *Constitutional Law*. It is important to note and understand that the institution of martial law has not been revoked, canceled or changed. The martial law **illegally declared** by Lincoln persists to this day. Senate Report 93-549 documents this fact: “A majority of the people of the United States have lived under *emergency rule* [not lawful civil authority]... And in the United States, actions taken by the Government in times of great crises have – from at least the Civil War – in important ways, shaped the present phenomenon of a *permanent state of national emergency*.” Brining with it a government exercising *emergency powers*.

General Order 100

Lincoln, an attorney, knew his Executive Order was unconstitutional. Consequently, he followed up by issuing *General Order 100*. This *special code* was intended to ‘govern’ his illegal actions while the United States remained under Martial Law, thus, giving the illusion that his actions were justified and lawful (legal).

The language of *this code* also provided the illusion that the provisions of Article I, Section 8, Clauses 17 & 18 of the Constitution were applicable in the States of the Union. This section of the constitution applies only to Congress, not to the several States. But the illusion this presented, presumably to the military as well as the American people, was that the *several States* would be under the same laws of war and those *private commercial laws* which had, heretofore, applied only to, and in, federal territories (zones). It was a neat illegal deception that worked.

What we are facing in America today should now be coming into focus, but there is more to come and I suspect some of it will be startling, upsetting, and leading to questions why we’ve simply not been informed which may lead to anger. But do not forget that the master controls the curriculum in schools and he does not want slaves to be free. So hang in there and learn what “they” don’t want you to know. This train is still moving.

Do we have a clue? 04

March 2010

New Thirteenth Amendment

Remember that Andrew Jackson had broken the stranglehold the foreign investors had on America by paying off the National Debt. Now, with the southern delegates absent from congress it provided an opportunity for those former English investment bankers to corrupt the Nation for their financial benefit. They were ultimately very instrumental in helping the passage of the “NEW” 13th Amendment and the 14th Amendment.

Unknown to most American’s and not taught in public schools, is the fact that a 13th Amendment to the constitution had been passed prior to the one, holding that position today. The original 13th Amendment is known as the “Titles of Nobility” Amendment. This was enacted shortly after America came into being in order to prevent exactly what has happened. This amendment, ratified on December 9, 1812, read:

“If any citizen of the United States shall accept, claim, receive, or retain any title of nobility or honor, or shall without consent of Congress, accept and retain any present, pension, office, or emolument of any kind whatever, from any emperor, king, prince, or foreign power, such person shall cease to be a citizen of the united States, and shall be incapable of holding any office of trust or profit under them, or either of them.”

“Attorney” is one *title of nobility*.

When the southern delegates walked out, those with *titles of nobility* walked into Congress in considerable number. The existing 13th Amendment (Titles of Nobility) created a visible road block that needed to be removed. These newly arrived “nobles” needed to replace any remembrance of the 13th Amendment so they worked until it was replaced with a new one. Today’s government officials will still sometimes deny the existence of this original 13th Amendment to hide the *true American history* from the American people. But the “Titles of Nobility” Amendment has been found in fact and it has been verified. Therefore, with Lincoln’s illegal declaration of *martial law*, and with the deceptive and fraudulent replacement of the 13th amendment, it is now becoming clear who is breaking the law. But we will find the deception, fraud and lawbreaking, to be much more profound as we continue.

The 14th Amendment

Because Congress was, and is, no longer a [constitutional] ‘lawful governing body,’ this then resulted in the illegal passage of the current 13th Amendment, which paved the way for the passage of the 14th Amendment. The 14th Amendment would be the most important legislation in American Law. While the 13th Amendment freed the slave, and the courts recognized the freedom

of the slave, the courts denied the freed slave *standing in court* due to lack of citizenship. In other words, the courts did not recognize the freed slave as a Citizen.

In the Dred Scott case, the Supreme Court ruled that Scott, nor any person of African ancestry, could claim citizenship in the United States. The 14th amendment was **supposed** to cure this, and make it possible for people of African ancestry to become Citizens of these united States of America.

Legislative Trickery, Fraud, Deception

In the arena of trickery, fraud and deception, this is where the rubber begins to meet the road. American law can be very difficult to understand because the words used often have multiple and hidden meanings. These multiple meanings are what powers the 14th Amendment. To illustrate, there is a legal difference between the term “United States” and the term “united States of America.” In this example the capitalization changes the meaning. But we think it was just an oversight or printing error. It is not, it is intended to trick you into thinking something that isn’t true.

This occurs when you give the same connotation or meaning to both terms. In a strict “legal sense” the term “united States of America” identifies the *unity*, in a republic, of the sovereign *several States*. The term “United States” actually refers to a corporation under the control of [mostly foreign] *investors* with figure-head-government-officials at the helm. This corporation is also known as “The United States of America.” The term “united States” is an abbreviated form of “united States of America,” which is not “The United States of America.” Remember that the Constitution was written nearly a hundred years before the creation of the corporate UNITED STATES.

United States Defined

“United States. This term has several meanings. It may be merely the name of a sovereign occupying the position analogous to that of other sovereigns in a family of nations [Union States], it may designate territory over which sovereignty of United States extends [corporate], or it may be collective name of the states which are united by and under the Constitution [Republic]. *Hooven & Allison Co. v. Evatt*, U.S. Ohio, 324 U.S. 652, 65 S.Ct. 870, 880, 89 L.Ed. 1252.” [Blacks Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition].

[Return to Subtle Change](#)

It’s all intended to trick you, how’s it working?

The original 13th Amendment was intended to keep those with titles of Nobility (such as “attorney”) out of government by not allowing them citizenship. Section I of the 14th Amendment was an attempt to tie every sovereign American of the united States to the corporate United States federal government. More to come.

Do we have a clue? 05

March 2010

Citizen v. citizen

We boarded this ‘historic train’ so that we can understand why we have to be licensed and controlled in virtually everything we do while calling ourselves FREE. Thus far we learned that: 1) After the *Revolutionary War* we were still in debt to the same creditors as before the war; 2) The *First National Bank of America* held the collateral for our debt obligation (the titles to the property of the Federal Government); 3) America lost her 20% ownership of the First National Bank; 4) The expiration without renewal of the ‘bank charter’ led to the war of 1812; 5) The war of 1812 led to the second 20 year charter of the *bank*; 6) President Jackson fully paid the National Debt to the foreign creditors, and the United States was without debt; 7) Lincoln illegally implemented martial law; 8) Congress was illegally forced back into session under Lincoln’s martial law and, to this day, is not setting as a constitutionally empowered legislative body, as such congress is acting without constitutional authority; 9) Lincoln was assassinated just days after the end of the civil war and his implementation of martial law has never been declared over and is still in progress, thus the country is not operating under *lawful civil authority*; 10) The original and ratified 13th amendment was stealthily set aside and illegally replaced with a new 13th Amendment followed by an illegally passed 14th Amendment.

I say “illegally passed” because congress is setting under an illegal “martial law” declaration, not under constitutional authority. And this 14th Amendment is pivotal in our enslavement. In the last article of this series I stated that the *multiple legal meanings of words* is what powers the 14th Amendment, and I gave examples of the multiple meanings of terms and phrases that mislead us in our understanding. But those examples did not refer directly to the 14th Amendment. Now we will examine some of the deception, and thus fraud, that exists within the 14th Amendment that is the catalyst for our enslavement.

In the Dred Scott decision, the Supreme Court ruled that neither Dred Scott, nor anyone of African descent could be a “Citizen” of the [Republic of the] united States. The 14th Amendment is billed as an Amendment to remedy this disparity and provide the freed African Slave population and their descendants, citizenship in this great country. It did that, but it was a trick. It was a trick not only upon those of African descent, but ultimately a trick upon the rest of us as well.

Being diligent, and doing our research we will notice that the American “Citizen” as referenced in the organic constitution was written with an uppercase “C.” In the 14th Amendment, this was changed to a lowercase “c” and for good reason. They are not the same Citizen and do not hold the same status. The very first line of this Amendment reads:

“All persons born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States and of the State wherein they reside.”

Have we become sufficiently sensitized to immediately notice the capital “U” on “United States” and know that is a reference to the corporate federal government, not to the republic of the united States of America.

Most of the us have fallen for the same Citizen/citizen trick. When we join Social Security, we have entered into a contractual relationship with the [corporate] Federal Government, what we call “The United States.” In this contract our status is declared to be “citizen of “THE UNITED STATES.” In my lifetime, we generally filled out the application for Social Security when we were a teenager, and because we were educated in public schools where none of this is taught, we checked the little box titled “U.S. citizen,” and then signed the document under penalty of perjury.

Nowadays, parents ignorantly apply for our Social Security at birth, changing our citizenship status and obligating us to corporate laws of “THE UNITED STATES.” Those who do not hold a government issued birth certification nor Social Security number are Citizens of the republic of these united States of America and not subject to corporate law, if they challenge jurisdiction.

This fraud and deception upon the American people was necessary because there was previously no tie, attachment or obligation of a “Citizen of a State” to the federal government. In this scheme the “Citizen” referenced in the early parts of the constitution became a 14th Amendment “citizen” by virtue of tricking the man, or woman, into declaring themselves to be a U.S. “citizen” on their Social Security application. This, of course, was deception and fraud because of the lack of *full disclosure* in this contractual arrangement. The government never informed anyone that they would be changing their citizenship status and further, subjecting themselves to the corporate laws of the foreign [to the Republic] jurisdiction of the District of Columbia. This fraudulent and deceptive change of citizenship status becomes the means of controlling the American people while giving the appearance of *legal authority*, with a constant public relations campaign tell us *how free we are*. All accomplished under a Congress not setting lawfully under constitutional authority.

It is to be remembered that the constitution forms a “Union” of *several independent nation States*, and the federal government functioned as a mediator between this union of independent nation States. The ultimate deceptive purpose of the 14th Amendment was to make the American people, a lowercase “c”, “citizen” of the “United States” (corporate), which subjects this citizen to this jurisdiction.

Freedom of Speech?

“The validity of the public debt of the United States... shall not be questioned.” - Fourteenth Amendment, Section 4.

Does this not sound like an attack on the First Amendment? We are supposed to have *freedom of speech*, but that freedom has just been lost.

Therefore, anyone holding a Social Security number, which is evidence that this person is a 14th Amendment citizen, is not authorized by law to *question the public debt*, or if you prefer, the national debt, they are just authorized to pay for it. And now we are getting very close to understanding the role of the police, judges, code enforcers, and the control being exercised over every aspect of our lives. Stay tuned, more to come and it gets more interesting.

Do we have a clue? 06

March 2010

Person Status

Continuing with the deceptions, and thus fraud, of the 14th Amendment, we find another key term used in the 14th Amendment is “person” or “persons.” Because of our education, we believe this is a reference to “us”. But the truth is that this term is distinguishable and different than the term “people.” The term “person” has three legal meanings. It is the third definition of “person” that leads us into misunderstanding.

person. 3. May be an entity (such as a corporation) that is recognized by law as having the rights and duties of a human being.

In this definition you will immediately notice that a “person” is NOT a *human being* because an entity or corporation is not a *human being*. If a “person” were a *human being* it would not be necessary to make this assignment. Further, an entity includes partnerships and other associations, whether incorporated or unincorporated.

In light of this newly acquired comprehension of *person*, we may examine the first line of the 14th Amendment with a different perspective. Whereas the first line of the 14th Amendment reads:

“All *persons* born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States and of the State wherein they reside.”

We can now see that what this is really saying is:

“All *corporations* born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of ‘The United States’ and of the State wherein they reside.”

A 14th Amendment “citizen” commonly refers to a *corporation*, an *artificial person*. Therefore, when in court or other legal setting, is it wise to claim the legal status of “person?” To do so, might subject us to something, or some law, to which we really do not want an obligation.

The rights of the “Citizen” were not rewritten by the 14th Amendment, but the rights of the (corporate) “citizen” were written and identified, and the rights of the two are altogether different, although they may sound similar. One set of rights is *unalienable*, and the other set of rights is *civil*. It is common that the school systems teach that the 14th Amendment made everyone *equal*. While this is essentially the truth for those who opt to become a 14th amendment *citizen*, what is not taught is that this 14th Amendment *citizen* is not equal with the *Citizen* of the organic constitution, and equality does not come with the element or condition that anyone in this *person status* is free.

The 14th Amendment is a deliberate attempt to *lower* everyone's status to "*citizen*," which means *subservient to the federal government*. And this explains why the government treats the American people as though they are *owned*. Even if one is not a 14th Amendment "citizen," the government (courts, police and other code enforcers) will *presume* that we are *owned* by government and that they have a right to abuse us. At least until we rebut this presumption by placing them "on notice".

The popular belief that the 13th and 14th Amendments made everyone free is not accurate at all. In fact it is quite the opposite, these two Amendments served to make everyone a subject of the federal government and its jurisdiction. Washington, District of Columbia, is the seat of the federal government and this jurisdiction is outside the republic of these united States of America. It is a jurisdiction where Congress can make any law it wishes, without regard for constitutional limitations or restriction.

The New [Raw] Deal

At the time of the passage of the 14th Amendment, virtually no one took notice because there was initially no effect on the "people." Most people did not recognize the significance and meaning of the deceptive wording and accepted the deceptive propaganda that its purpose was to make the former slaves equal. Uneducated Americans still believe this today. The 14th Amendment was a first step in a *gradual plan* being implemented by America's former investors/creditors, which would come to fruition in the "New Deal" of President Franklin D. Roosevelt in the 1930's. The 14th Amendment became the platform from which new federal laws could, and would, be written, eventually ending up in the rewriting of all of American Law, *including the Constitution*.

President Lincoln, an attorney, made numerous moves that were not in the interest of the American people, nor wholly constitutional. In Lincoln's case, he accepted *war loans* from the same *predatory investors* that Jackson broke away from, putting Americans back into debt with the same piranhas who understood to how siphon off America's wealth and productivity through "debt obligation."

As is becoming clear, it is our "debt obligation" that has a grip on our jugular. More to come, and it still continues to be more enlightening. Those who have read this entire series should now have a picture of some clarity coming into view.

Do we have a clue? 07

March 2010

The People Couldn't Be Trusted

After the North prevailed in the civil war, the *creditors* of the United States argued that, due to the chaos in America at the time, the *American beneficiaries* (the people) of future generations, could not be trusted with *Constitutional powers*, nor could we be trusted with the *political / monetary system of free enterprise* created by the founding fathers and embodied in the Constitution. The *creditors of the United States (banksters)*, using their influence as America's creditor, attempted to implement their plan to *take over* by persuading Lincoln to assist them.

Lincoln's resolve in this matter was quite admirable. He said:

"The Government should create, issue, and circulate all the currency and credits needed to satisfy the spending power of the government and the buying power of the consumers. By the adoption of these principles, the taxpayers will be saved immense sums of interest. Money will cease to be the master and become the servant of humanity... The privilege of creating and issuing the money is not only the supreme prerogative of government, but it is the government's greatest opportunity."

As can be seen, the overt goal to privately issue the currency of the United States existed even before the civil war.

And I care not who makes the laws

"Give me control of a nation's money and I care not who makes the laws." - International banker - Mayer Amschel Rothschild.

CONTROL OF A NATIONS MONEY IS ACQUIRED THROUGH DEBT OBLIGATION!

Under Lincoln's administration, currency, known as the *Lincoln Greenbacks*, began to be issued by government, not private banks. This currency had no usury charge (interest) upon its issuance saving the American people considerable sums. However, Lincoln was assassinated by John Wilkes Booth. Booth was reported to have been tracked down by Union Soldiers and killed 12 days after the assassination of Lincoln. However, there are other reports regarding Booth.

"For this patriotic act, he [Lincoln] was assassinated by Booth, a Rothschilds agent and contract killer, who was later spirited away to England where he lived out his life comfortably on a pension provided by the Rothschild bankers." - JOHN E. KOVACS.

It's certainly possible that Union Solders could be bribed by someone as wealthy as Rothschild.

Who knows?

The British Own the United States

In 1868 the 14th Amendment was alleged to be ratified. I say “alleged” because current evidence appears to prove that it was not lawfully ratified. Three years later, in 1871, the federal government defaulted on its debts, resulting in bankruptcy of these united States of America. What came out of this, for those who understand such circumstances, was a *near deathblow to the republic of these united States of America.*

On February 21, 1871, England laid claim to the property of the Federal Government, held as collateral for the national debt and England became the owners of the land mass we know as *Washington, District of Columbia* and any other property to which *the District* held title.

It was at this time that England, as the owner, forced *incorporation* upon Washington, District of Columbia. This new corporation was given several names. These corporate names include “THE UNITED STATES”, “THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA”, “U.S.”, “U.S.A.” and “USA”, as well as other titles which have become known over time. Where were our *free and independent mainstream journalists and newspapers* when this occurred? And where is this information in current education?

It is to be noted that many of these copyrighted names carry the implementation of the article “THE” in their names. America was known as a union of the “united States of America,” not a union of “the united States” before this time. The article “THE” does not exist when we refer to other countries, for example, Germany, or Canada, or Mexico. *It is the British controlled corporation*, “THE UNITED STATES”, who exclusively uses the article “THE” in the name. And this makes the corporation distinct from these “united States of America.”

The Private Law of Washington, District of Columbia

A significant change in American law occurred when our united States became a bankrupt nation. It then only had the power to settle civil disputes, not criminal matters. England, now the owner and sovereign to the former property of the *constitutionally authorized* Federal Government, provided that England’s ever changing criminal law would now dominate American criminal disputes which include actions under *commercial law*. Since then, England has been attempting to fill the “law” gap created by the bankruptcy without alerting, **or alarming**, the American people. Thus, we have been mostly deceived into believing that everything is continuing as usual. But it is not continuing as usual. Since this time the united States of America (or more correctly THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA) has been exclusively governed by foreign, private, corporate law and Washington, District of Columbia has been under British control.

Now We Know Who Won

Now the reader knows who won the revolutionary war and who is laughing at a nation of people who do not even know their own status, either as a country or as individuals.

It's 1871 and the corporation the reader now knows as THE UNITED STATES has jurisdiction only in the ten-mile-square (now 15 miles square I believe) area known as the District of Columbia. This British owned corporation also has jurisdiction over 14th Amendment citizens and any territories owned by the UNITED STATES.

And now we're close to understanding our predicament. More knowledge to come... stay tuned.

Do we have a clue? 08

April 2010

Private Copyrighted Law

When England forced incorporation on the District of Columbia, creating the corporate UNITED STATES, the former Federal Government lost its legal authority to try criminal matters. Thus England brought in its private copyrighted law.

Interestingly, certain people need license to use Britain's private copyrighted law(s). Those needing license are those who use the law for profit and gain in court (Attorneys). The people do not need license to use England's private copyrighted law because they are not using it for profit and gain, they are using it for defense, or recourse and remedy. But they are not being paid by a client (profit and gain) for using the law.

The term "attorney" comes from "attorn," which means to *turn over* to another, to transfer to *another*. In old England's customs, the title of "attorney" was a reference to one who "*attorned*," which meant to *transfer money, or goods*. "Attorney's" served the King, or Queen (ruling elite), in the handling of disputes regarding *money or goods* with their peasants. In today's world, attorneys transfer things of monetary value through court procedures to new owners, which are either persons (corporations) or government, which is also a corporation. Ever wonder why there is a bond attached to every criminal case?

BAR

Because this "private" law of England is copyrighted, its use by attorneys requires that the attorney be licensed. Licensing for attorneys is provided by the BAR (British Accreditation Regency). The private copyrighted law now implemented in "The United States" is the rulers law and is intended to benefit the ruler of "the United States", not the people of the United States. This law is intended to provide an ever increasing obligation of the American people to transfer more and more of their productivity (money) to the ruler.

In upholding British copyrighted law, attorneys have limited legal power. Under the law of the republic of the "united States of America" the lawyer is king, not needing a license to practice law. Most Americans believe that one needs a license in order to practice law, this is not exactly true. One needs a BAR license to avoid copyright violations and infringement. The path to this license is the BAR examination and membership in the American BAR Association. The American BAR Association is simply an appendage of the BAR Council, which is the English BAR association.

Congress Becomes a Board of Directors of a Corporation

The year 1871 began a significant change in America's legal history. Congress, now sitting as the legislative body of a municipal corporation was now obligated to pass laws consistent with the objectives, goals and desires of Britain. Thus, any so-called national laws that came into effect were implemented under the private law of Britain and not constitutional.

Sovereign Citizen

However, there were, and are, still *sovereign Citizens* in America, which are NOT 14th Amendment "citizens." Any *sovereign Citizen* is exempt from these private British laws, which is almost all law today, it's all commercial. It's all commercial and intended to ring the government cash register, taking more of our productivity.

On the other side of the coin, anyone who does not dispute being a 14th Amendment "citizen" is presumed to be such and is subjected to all this un-constitutional commercial law. At the time (back in the 1800's) it was only necessary for the people to claim "*sovereign Citizen*" status to avoid being subject to Britain's private corporate law. The question facing Britain was how to get the American people to agree (volunteer) to make themselves subject to Britain's private laws. The plan and its implementation is found in President Franklin Roosevelt's New Deal. Enter Social Security, a contract with a Federal Municipal Corporation controlled by Britain.

In Politics, Nothing Happens by Accident

President Franklin Roosevelt said, "In politics, nothing happens by accident. If it happens, you can bet it was planned that way." Even though England took title to the property held by the Federal Government, the DEBT still existed and defaulted to the Union States. The DEBT became due and payable in 1909. American leadership went back to Britain for an extension of time to pay its debt. While Britain did agree to a 20-year extension of time, there were conditions. One condition was that America would create *central bank*, which we know today, as the Federal Reserve Bank. It is NOT a bank of the Federal Government as many Americans have believed over the years, it is a privately owned bank under control of Creditor of THE UNITED STATES. The second and third conditions were that Britain's proposed 16th & 17th Amendments would be ratified.

The Federal Reserve Bank was operational in 1913. And also in 1913, the proposed 16th Amendment was declared ratified, this is the one we know as the *income tax amendment*.

Twenty-Years Later

Twenty years after Britain's 1909 agreement to *help the United States* with its debt obligation for 20 years, economic default and despair loomed heavily on our horizon with the *engineered* stock market crash of 1929. Knowing what was planned and coming for the United States, J. P.

Morgan and *Kuhn & Loeb* illegally sent advanced warnings to their *investment insiders* regarding the coming economic collapse. These investors then pulled out of the stock market. The problem which effectively initiated the economic crash and following depression was created by “Warburg’s” (an international bankster) Federal Reserve System.

It should now be clear that failure to pay our national debt is what is subjecting us to unconstitutional law, loss of freedom, financial collapses, obligating us to pay ever increasing taxes and levies, and subjecting us to Britain’s law. It should also be clear why our leadership endeavors to control curriculum in public schools. But there is still more to come in order for us to get the big picture of our current status and plight.

Do We Have A Clue? 09

April 2010

Trading with the Enemy

Since the United States was unable to pay its debt back in 1871, England took title to the property being held as collateral, all the property owned by the Federal Government, beginning with Washington, District of Columbia which then became the *incorporated United States*, or “The United States”, or “The United States of America”, or “U.S.”, or “USA”, or “U.S.A.” The “debt obligation” then became the burden of the States by virtue of the *security instrument* which we know as the *Constitution for the United States of America*.

Our *historic train* has now arrived in the year 1929 and the economy is crashing. Sound familiar? The national debt is due and payable, but the States are unable to pay the debt. What happened? On March 9, 1933, five days after Franklin D. Roosevelt was inaugurated, the Banking Relief Act was passed. Therefore, relief was going to be granted the [private] banks, more specifically, the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank.

In short this act contained the language of the *Trading with the Enemy Act* of October 6 1917. Where the act of 1917 excluded domestic transactions because a domestic transaction is not an enemy transaction, and excluded citizens of the United States since a citizen of the United States was not considered to be an enemy of the United States, the Banking Relief Act amended this exclusionary language. The exclusionary language was amended to read “*by any person within the United States or any place subject to the jurisdiction thereof.*” There’s that term “*person*” again.

Whereas the Trading with the Enemy Act gave the President authority to regulate the commercial activity of an identified enemy, the Banking Relief Act identified the people of the United States as an enemy, giving the President the authority regulate them in everything they do that is commercial. So, we have seen all our normal and regular activities converted into a commercial activity in order to regulate us in everything we do. One of the consequences of being an ENEMY of the United States.

This act also provided for the confiscation of our money, and our gold was confiscated to provide relief for the privately owned banks and bankers. Therefore, we lost our law in 1871 and now we lose our money. We lost our sovereignty.

But in taking the money, the bankster controlled government had to replace it with something. They did, Federal Reserve Notes. These notes are issued upon the deposit of DEBT with the treasurer of the United States. Here is the language from the act:

"Upon the deposit with the Treasurer of the United States; (a) any direct obligation of the United States; (b) any notes, drafts, bills of exchange or bankers acceptances acquired under the provisions of this act, that any Federal Reserve Bank making such deposits in the

manner prescribed by the Secretary of the Treasury, shall be entitled to receive from the Comptroller of the Currency, circulating notes in blank, duly registered and countersigned."

(a) is public debt and (b) is private debt. Therefore, the notes are not money, they are a debt currency. They are evidence of debt. Now, does anyone think they can pay a debt with a debt? I hope not, because it is not possible to pay a debt with a debt. House Joint Resolution 192 [HJR192] takes notice of this and provides that debts may be discharged, not paid. Therefore, we Americans cannot own anything, because we do not pay for anything. And I hope you are not laughing at this because it's as serious as a heart attack. It's a real mistake to laugh.

So what is backing the currency? It's issued upon the deposit of debt, but debt cannot be the backing. During debate over this bill, one congressman asked what is backing the currency. Here it is:

"Under the new law the money [currency] is issued to the banks in return for Government obligations, bills of exchange, drafts, notes, trade acceptances, and banker's acceptances. The money will be worth 100 cents on the dollar, because it is backed by the credit of the Nation. It will represent a mortgage on all the homes and other property of all the people in the Nation." - Congressional record, March 9, 1933, House, Congressman Patman, 73rd Congress, Special Session, Volume 77, part 1, page 83

There you have it, short and to the point. Everything you think you own, you do not own. It has all been mortgaged [more collateral] to the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank and its owners in return for ink on paper [Federal Reserve Notes]. This is further confirmed in Senate Document 43, under *contracts payable in gold*:

"The ULTIMATE OWNERSHIP OF ALL PROPERTY IS IN THE STATE, individual so-called ownership is only by virtue of Government. i.e. *Law*, amounting to mere user. And use must be in accordance with law and subordinate to the necessities of the State."

And so now our historic train arrives in the present. We now understand the status of our country as well as our individual status. We own nothing and cannot own anything. Our productivity is the property of international rich and predatory bankers and we are saddled with an ever increasing burden of payment (taxes). We'll discuss this and other related issues a little more in the next article.

Do We Have A Clue? 10

April 2010

Receivership

Those who've read "Do We Have A Clue" to this point have been informed that our national debt, which is owed to private creditors, is the source our country's destruction. The failure of our elected leadership to pay the bill is what's behind all our political/social problems. Our elected leadership has continually borrowed money from the international creditors, thus, increasing *our debt obligation* while they pocket your productivity. The United States has now entered receivership, where it, the property, and the "the United States" *persons*, along with their productivity, are being transferred over to the new owners.

The failure to pay our debt caused the loss of property owned by the Federal Government, including Washington, District of Columbia and Federal Territories, caused the loss of our criminal law to be replaced by England's criminal law, caused the loss of our gold, caused the loss of our silver coin, caused the loss of our property, caused the loss of our freedom, caused the loss of good education and provided for the ignorant giving over of our children to control of the creditor(s) of "the United States." And then we wail and whine when our children are taken from us by one or another government agency under control of the international creditors. We are paying a horrible price for our ignorance.

The process in this is a little involved. Let's see if we can make sense of it. The Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933 identified the citizens of the United States as an enemy, giving the President of the United States and Secretary of Treasury the authority to regulate us in our every commercial activity. But the Banking Relief Act does much more, and in a very sneaky way. Let's take a look and see if we can detect the sneaky wording.

"The actions, regulations, rules, license, orders or proclamations heretofore or hereafter taken, promulgate, made or issued by the President of the United States or the Secretary of the Treasury since March 4, 1933 pursuant to the authority of section '95a' of this title, are hereby approved and confirmed." Chapter 1, Title 1, 48 Statute 1, March 9, 1933

Of whom are we talking?

When we read laws, we need to pay very close attention to the subtlety of the wording. In the language above there is a subtle reference made of which we should all take note. They (Congress) go out of their way to identify the *President* as the *President of the United States*, but then use the phrase *Secretary of the Treasury* and NOT *Secretary of the Treasury of the United States*. There is a reason for this of course. It is because they are referring to the *Secretary of the Treasury of Puerto Rico*, a representative of the creditor(s) of the United States in *Receivership*. Because Congress has failed to pay our debt, it is empowering an un-elected private individual with obligation to the owners of the Federal Reserve Bank, equal to the *President of the United States*. And this is why our military men are dying around this world.

Separation of Powers Destroyed!

Congress has just given approval to any future executive orders or proclamation issued by either the President of the United States or the Secretary of the Treasury of the International Monetary fund. Both offices have just been given dictatorial powers. The separation of powers has just been destroyed and congress has lost its oversight capacity on executive orders. Does this sound like something that should be reported in the main stream press or taught in school, or should we continue down the road of ignorant indoctrination?

The conferring of Presidential powers on an un-elected private individual is taking place in addition to the taking of our money and all our property within the provisions of the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933. Virtually every political/social problem and misgivings being experienced by the people of “the United States” today are the result of our leadership’s failure to pay the debt. “The United States” has entered into receivership due to bankruptcy and the new owners are setting forth their policies. The “Banking Relief Act” being one of them. Today, it’s the wars that leadership engineers, through lies, that are the new policy and desire of the creditor.

Bankruptcy Administration:

In this 1933 process, the courts begin administering the bankruptcy and enforce the policies of the new owners. It is my understanding that Judges take *silent judicial notice that the United States is bankrupt*.

Let’s see if we can make this short and sweet. In order for the Federal Government to tax a “Citizen” of one of the several states, it is necessary to have a “contractual nexus”. Enter Social Security in 1935, a federal municipal corporate insurance entity. The Social Security Board then created ten *Social Security Districts (ZONES)* which overlays the several union States.

In 1939, the federal government instituted the "Public Salary Tax Act of 1939", which is a municipal law of “the United States”, taxing all Federal and State government employees and those who live and work in any "Federal area." To bring all of the 14th amendment “citizens” into the fold, the Buck Act was passed to provide for the imposition of the Public Salary Tax Act throughout the Union States. The Buck Act made possible the creation of the corporations we know as the “STATE OF CALIFORNIA” which is not California, republic of, or “THE STATE OF YOUNAMEIT.” All are corporations, municipal in nature, created under the laws of, and subject to, “the [corporate] United States” making them all an entity of that corporation.

Then counties incorporated under the laws of the corporate STATE OF CALIFORNIA and so they too became an entity whose existence is traceable and subject to “the United States” corporation. And so you have the “COUNTY OF GLENN” which is not Glenn County, or the “COUNTY OF YOUNAMEIT.” The same is true with most cities, and so you have a “CITY OF WILLOWS” which is not Willows or the CITY OF YUBA CITY, which is not Yuba City.

Are we all aware of the ZIP code? ZIP = Zone Improvement Plan, as in Federal Zone Improvement Plan. The first digit of the ZIP code identifies which Federal Zone you are in. If we

are not in a Federal Zone, would we not be subject to Federal Jurisdiction? Ever wonder why the Ninth Circuit Court is in San Francisco? Do we think it might have something to do with being in the Ninth Federal Zone, like (9)5988?

There's more to come, but this is enough for now.

Do We Have A Clue? 11

April 2010

Stealing Your Property & Productivity To Support *Ink on Paper*

Well, where are we at. The failure to pay our (national) debt and continued borrowing has put the United States into receivership. The creditors of the United States are taking title to everything that supports the national debt, and the debt is money (currency) borrowed. Now what was said in relation to money (currency, which is *ink on paper*) in the debate over the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933?

"The money will be worth 100 cents on the dollar, because it is backed by the credit of the Nation. It will represent a mortgage on all the homes and other property of all the people in the Nation." - Congressional record, March 9, 1933, House, Congressman Patman, 73rd Congress, Special Session, Volume 77, part 1, page 83

And that mortgage has not been paid. The "public property" had already been transferred to the national debt creditors, and now the private property is committed as well. In the Banking Relief Act, our creditors are taking title to the collateral held for payment of the national debt, "*all the homes and other property of all the people in the Nation.*" This also includes our productivity, which is why we are saddled with an ever increasing tax load, fines and penalties. Now, let's ask ourselves something... "Does *ink on paper* have value?" And we answer, "No, not really." Substance is what has value, like gold and silver. Ink on paper money really has no value, we are only able to use it because we have been conditioned to believe it has value in exchange. And as long as we believe that, the deception works.

So *ink on paper* really doesn't have value. Does your productivity have value? You bet it does, great value. Through *commercial law* our United States leadership has made possible transference of our productivity to our creditor. The idea is to transfer as much of your productivity as possible. This is accomplished by many means. Since the Banking Relief Act has identified us as enemies of the United States, then one way is to turn all of our normal activities into a commercial activity which requires license or permit with accompanying fees. Permits to *roof your home, put in a sidewalk, put in a patio, change your hot water heater, change your toilet, put new siding on your home, install a "sliding door", drill a well for your water, to remove and replace your trees, to having a dog.* If you don't have "their permission", then government will attack and [financially] injure you.

The Legacy of Al Capone Lives On

Another access to our productivity is to create laws of prohibition so that we can be fined or otherwise financially injured. Such included activities might include *riding your bicycle in an empty skate board park, riding a bicycle without an approved helmet, not wearing a seat belt, not having a child of certain age or weight in a government approved child seat* (it is their child

after all), *making a “U-turn” on an empty street where “U-turns” are not permitted, collecting gravel on your own property, engaging in “pursuit of happiness” without permission* (for those who do not know, pursuit of happiness has long been recognized as laboring {working} and then enjoying the fruits of that labor), *have an un-permitted church bake sale, building a home, building a tree house, expelling you from school for exercising responsible cognizance and prudence by locking up your shotguns in your pick-up off campus, expelling you from school for using the term “jewed” in a country that embraces freedom of speech in the first amendment of its constitution. Even prevent you from property improvement because there are “vernal pools” on your property. Property you have paid for, own, and pay the taxes upon, thus rendering your property of much less value.* However, the government will let you improve your property through mitigating the “vernal pools” to the tune of \$180,000 per acre. Injury, injury, injury. What we used to call “racketeering” when mob boss Al Capone did it in Chicago back in the 1930's. It's the same scheme, being carried out by government, made possible by our neighbors, the clerks and other agents of government that live among us.

Controlling the Education of the Enforcers

If we fail to follow the racketeering rules then government agents, backed by government agencies under control of the nation's creditor's laws and using the money from our productivity, stand ready to pounce on us and ring the government's bankrupt cash registers. And this is why we Americans were made an enemy of the United States in the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933. And this is what our policing agencies are intended to foster and continue, made possible by controlling their education in ways that the knowledge of this series does not reach their intellect.

The Mob Boss

The mob boss, our creditor, has many means of controlling us and accessing our productivity. There is *planning & public works departments, building code inspectors, police, county supervisors, planning commissioners, the courts and many other government agencies* to enforce a mountain of commercial law, the majority of which has *no injured party*. Environmental protection is to control you, not the creditor. If the creditor benefits, then the environment is of no concern. Do the people in government know these facts and intentionally cause the American public injury? I don't know. The question is, “will they continue once the information in this series made available to them?” Will they continue on a path to destroy the country and injure their fellow man? That remains to be seen.

The law of the republic is the “common law.” The constitution itself is a “common law document.” A very harsh, yet very just body of law. However, one of the tenants of the *common law* is the *injured party*. If no one is injured, then there is no claim or cause for action. But under the current *commercial law* of the British Corporation (“the United States”), everything can be, and mostly is a violation. Thus, government agents find the means to feed their families by causing injury to the American people. And this is not to be interpreted that investigations involving an “injured party”, are included. Even though, they too are commercial, at least there is an injured party.

There is a little more to come, so stay tuned.

Do We Have A Clue? 12

May 2010

A Fraudulent Reality

“Oh, what wicked webs we weave when we practice to deceive.” – Sir Walter Scott

The stage has been carefully set for the play to begin, and so the actors are all in place and the audience (people of the United States) are in position to view the spectacle. The purpose of the play is to draw the audience into a new and fraudulent reality. A reality which, in their ignorance and despair, they will embrace and believe. At the READY is the main stream media, television, radio, schools, the churches... all the institutions we typically depend upon to give us the *straight story*. Yet, they are all just characters in the play, making certain that the whole truth never reaches our intellect. The play continues...

In our historical travels we have learned that the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933 contained the language of the “Trading with the Enemy Act” of October 6, 1917. The “Trading with the Enemy Act” was a *war powers act* and targeted enemies of the United States. With the amended language of the Banking Relief Act the people of the United States were identified as an enemy and this war power’s language was applied against them, consistent with the goals and objectives of the *creditor(s) of the United States*.

Congress is Not Our Representation

From these facts, it should be clear that when we elect representation, it is not *representation of “we the people”* we are electing. We are electing the representation of the creditor of the United States, and those elected will be representing the interests of the *creditor(s) of the United States*, not the American people. Whatever the *creditor* wants, the *creditor* gets, whether it is health care, national identity or anything else, all aimed at taking control of our life away from us. Typically, there will be a *scripted play* or *theater show* that is played out for the populous so that they are misled into thinking that the matter will be corrected. But it never is corrected, it’s just a *scripted show* with lines to be read to the public at large and reported by the *main stream misleadia*.

In the midst of all this *hanky panky, hocus pocus law*, “Federal States” were created which look exactly like the *sovereign Union States*, occupying the same geographic boundaries, but whose names are capitalized versions of the sovereign Union State. For example, we have the Federal “STATE OF ILLINOIS” which has overlaid the sovereign State Illinois. Further, it is designated by the *two-letter Federal abbreviation* of "IL", instead of the Sovereign State abbreviation of "Ill." So too is the STATE OF ARIZONA designated "AZ" instead of the lawful abbreviation of "Ariz.," and "CA" instead of "Calif.," etc. In using a two-letter CAPITALIZED abbreviation, you are declaring that the location is in a “federal zone” and under the jurisdiction of the "federal" corporate government instead of the "sovereign" state.

Lawful Civil Authority

If the President of “the United States” and courts were operating under “lawful civil authority” they would fly the flag of “lawful civil authority”, that is a red-white & blue flag with no gold fringe and no gold ornamentation on the pole. That gold fringe or pole ornamentation is telling us they are not operating under “lawful civil authority.” That is, they are not operating under the law of the “republic of the united States of America.” But we already knew this from previous columns in this series, this is just evidence of that fact.

Allodial Property Title

All property in the united States was set up to be held in “Allodium.” “In this country the title to land is essentially *allodial*...” – Bouvier’s Law Dictionary (1839). What does it mean to hold “Allodial title?”

“Allodium. Land held absolutely in one’s own right, and not of any lord or superior; land not subject to feudal duties or burdens. An estate held by absolute ownership, without recognizing any superior to who any duty is due on account thereof.” – Black’s Law Dictionary (Sixth Ed.)

Not subject to “feudal duties” means not subject to “property taxes.” It means not subject to police powers, like permits to build your barn or your home or drill your well. But the play has conditioned us to forget this ever existed. Under the law of the republic of the united States of America, law cannot compel a *specific performance*, but under the commercial law of the *creditor* everything becomes a compelled specific performance. Compliance, compliance, compliance. Either you comply, or we (the government) will (financially) injure you, maybe even put you in jail. And NO, we don’t care there is “no injured party.” Either you comply with the creditors demand or you will suffer the consequences.

Most Marriages Are Illegal

Most of us are probably not even aware that “marriage” has been converted into an illegal activity! How is this determined, you ask? By the definition of “license”.

“License. The permission by competent authority to do an act which, without such permission, would be illegal, a trespass, a tort or otherwise not allowable.” – Black’s Law Diction (6th Ed.)

There you are, permission to do that which is illegal. The marriage, as a criminal partnership consists of three parties, the husband, the wife and the government. And the government shall have jurisdiction over whatever shall issue forth from this illegal activity... the children. As can be seen, it’s not necessary to make any of this up, it’s right in front of us if we are willing to look.

Comprehending the Creditor’s Agenda & Goal

Beginning with the “Revolutionary War” many Americans have sacrificed everything to give us freedom. In the Revolutionary War, our champions lost their fortunes, property, family and many

lost their own lives. Unfortunately, virtually every war and conflict from the beginning of our country has been engineered by this nation's creditor, for his benefit. The military of our country haven't been fighting for freedom as is fed to us, they are fighting for our creditors control of the entire world... NEW WORLD ORDER – ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT. The same “debt trap” we find ourselves in, is being used to take control of virtually every nation on planet Earth, and when that doesn't work, we invent reasons to invade.

Congressman Louis T. McFadden

In 1932, Congressman Louis T. McFadden, addressing Congress, had this to say:

“We have in this country one of the most corrupt institutions the world has ever known. I refer to the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks, hereinafter called the Fed. They are not government institutions. They are private monopolies which prey upon the people of the United States for the benefit of themselves and their foreign and domestic swindlers; rich and predatory moneylenders.”

Only we can answer the question: Do we want to be free, do we want to think for ourselves, are we willing to be responsible for ourselves, or are we content with being enslaved through debt obligation? We tell others how much we love our children, but do we intend to continue the deception and leave them hopelessly in debt and economically enslaved? If so, then our claims of love are hollow as we participate in the deception of the play.

The Corporation 01

May 2010

A Little Background

Charley Lewis, center for public integrity, tells us that corporations produce great wealth but also enormous and often hidden harm. In this series, we will look at the history of corporations and at some of the *enormous hidden harm* they have caused and are causing.

The “corporation” has become the most dominate institution in American Society but how much do we understand about the basics of its purpose? It is one type of business ownership and in the early history of America, corporations were given a narrow *legal mandate*, for example, building a bridge. And when the purpose for the corporation’s existence was no longer present, building a bridge in this example, the corporation was dissolved and its life was over.

In the early American landscape corporations were chartered for a specific function. In their creation there were stipulations in their government granted charter as to how long they could operate, the amount of capitalization needed to complete the task for which the corporation was being created and what the corporation could do. At this early time, a corporation could not own another corporation, nor could they own property. In its early history the shareholders were liable for the actions of the corporations, and although that is still true today, it is on a limited scale. In the beginning, in both law and culture, the privilege of corporate status was a gift *from the people* to serve the public good and provide an opportunity for some to profit from the undertaking.

The Steam Driven Pump

In 1712, Thomas Newcomen invented a steam driven pump for English miners. Instead of carrying buckets of water, miners could mine **more** coal. The operative word in the world of business and corporations is ***MORE***. More coal per man hour, more iron-ore per man hour, more steel production per man hour, more textiles per man hour, more automobiles per man hour, more chips per man hour, more gizmo’s per man hour. More, more, more. So much so that we now measure the productivity of our workforce in seconds to four decimal places. Just recently in my little town of Willows, California, the postmen who deliver the mail were being timed on each delivery. MORE, more letters delivered per second.

It’s like being constantly under a microscope. If you are now 38-years-old and your productivity has dropped from 5-gizmo’s-a-second down to 4.8-gizmo’s-per-second, it is probably time that an attractive 20-year-old was brought in to replace you.

Enfranchisement

When the 14th amendment to the united States Constitution passed in 1868, its intent was to give citizenship and equal rights to the black people who had previously been slaves and property. The language of this amendment provided that no State can deprive any person of life, liberty or property without due process of law. For those who have read the “Do We Have A Clue” series,

they may remember that a “person” is a corporation. As a fact, 14th amendment citizens are *enfranchised*¹. This amendment was intended to prevent the states from taking life, liberty or property from black people as was so often the practice.

But the taking of life, liberty and property from Black people continued pretty much unabated. Strangely, the major change following the passage of the 14th amendment mostly applied to corporations. Corporations came into court with their lawyers, who are very clever, and they essentially said, ‘Oh, you cannot deprive a person of life, liberty or property? Well, WE [the corporation] ARE A PERSON.’ And can you believe it, the Supreme Court of the United States accepts this premise, granting the status of “person” to the corporations. Probably an offshoot of making the 14th Amendment citizen a *Corporate Franchise*.

Between the passage of the 14th amendment in 1868 and 1910, there were 307 cases brought before the court under provisions of the 14th amendment. Of these, 288 cases were brought by corporations and only 19 by black Americans. So the corporation, as a “legal fiction” became a *person* with essentially the same rights and privileges possessed by the people of the united States. But one of the big differences is that corporations have the resources of many people and they do not die, and now, their life is virtually unlimited.

Six-Hundred-Thousand Died

Six-hundred-thousand people died, allegedly securing rights for black human beings in the united States of America. Then over the next 30 years, following the passage of the 14th Amendment, judges, with the stroke of a pen, granted and applied these rights to corporations while actively stripping the unalienable rights from the people of the united States and converting the people into an artificial person in our courts. This, of course, was never the intent nor reason that 600,000 people died. But it is an example of how the courts *legislate* from the bench and how the trust of the American people has been betrayed and continues to be betrayed.

Now that the corporation was a “person”, it could own real estate, own other corporations, own virtually anything and everything (and do), and do so with unlimited life. Now is that fair to the people of the United States?

In a business owned by a sole businessman or individual, the business owner has liability for the actions and conduct of his business. If the business breaks a law, he is personally liable. However, incorporating a business removes personal liability from the businessman. It gives the business *limited liability*. When the government issues a charter to incorporate, the corporation is now an individual person, it is not a group of people. The corporation becomes *a legal person*. But, since the corporation is a *legal fiction*, Government cannot put this *person* in prison.

¹ “Enfranchisement. The act of making free (as from slavery); giving a *franchise* or *freedom* to; investiture with privileges or capacities of freedom or municipal or political liberty. Conferring the privileges of voting on classes of *persons* who have not previously possessed such.” – Blacks Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition; Note: all United States citizens are enfranchised, and therefore, operate only under *privilege* or *civil rights*, not *unalienable rights*.

As a *legal person*, a corporation can buy and sell property, it can borrow money, it can sue in court, and be sued, and, given their financial resources, can hire an army of Attorney's to protect them. All of these *legal corporate persons* are a part of our daily living. They are members of our society.

Having acquired the legal rights of *person status*, the question arises, what kind of *person* is a corporation? In future columns we will delve into the character corporations often possess.

The Corporation 02

May 2010

What Kind of *Person* is a Corporation?

In the last column we left off saying, “Having acquired the legal rights of a *person*, the question arises, what kind of *person* is a corporation?”

We begin our understanding of a corporation’s character by acknowledging that an *artificial person* (the corporation in this case) has no moral conscience. The corporation has no sense of right or wrong, good or bad, evil or divine. Consequently, there are no moral restraints upon the character of a corporation. The corporation is a special kind of person who has only one concern, bringing in money and keeping as much of that money as is possible, and providing a substantial financial return to the corporation stockholders. The corporation has no concern for, or loyalty to, the community where it resides. The corporation is not like the people in the community or workforce, accepting responsibility and obligation of citizenship. Corporations have no loyalty to any community, any State or any country. They are there only so long as it is the most profitable place to be, and when it is not, the corporation will move elsewhere, often causing considerable harm to the community and its employee’s.

A Conflict of Interest

The problem with having *corporate citizens* is that they have no soul to save nor do they have a body to put in jail when they break the law. When corporations break the law, the only thing government does is fine them. But that is a two-edged sword. Government is also dependent upon the commerce created by corporations. If government makes the fines too high and un-payable, they put a *business partner* out of business. Then the government loses whatever commercial wealth that corporation was providing government. Does that sound like a *conflict of interest*?

It is not the corporation that breaks the law and causes injury to people that concerns government. It is the corporate giants, like AT&T, who are gaining so much wealth and power they become a threat to government. I suspect that’s why AT&T was broken up under monopoly statues some years back.

Government is also threatened by the smaller feisty and honorable corporation that stands up for its rights and in so doing, is showing other business how to stand up for their rights as well. And that is most likely the case with a small local corporation, Orland Sand and Gravel, who has been so heavily attacked by county government.

The Dollar Wins

Although corporations put forth a great deal of financial resources in a phoney baloney *public image*, the corporation is obligated to put its bottom line profits ahead of everything else. The *bottom line profit* even comes before the public good. Corporate investors are not interested in

the public, humanity, or injury caused to the public, they are interested in their returns. If it comes down to a dollar and the public good, the dollar generally wins.

The idea is to become as profitable as is possible, and in doing so, the corporation engages in activities to make others responsible for the negative impact a corporation may have on society. This has the effect of making a third party, who has not consented, responsible for certain consequences of the activities of a corporation. Let's allow someone else worry about this problem. For example, let's find a way for someone else provide for the disposal of the carpets this corporation manufactures. If possible, let us make the general public responsible for the road improvements that will be necessary because of the increase in traffic this corporation will cause. The corporation will externalize any costs or activities that the bought and paid for Government-Leadership will allow.

To analyze the personality that causes the corporation to behave like an externalizing machine, we can analyze it like a psychiatrist would a patient. A diagnosis can be formulated from the analysis of case histories of the harm corporations have inflicted on others. Harm to workers: 1) layoffs; 2) union busting; 3) factory fires; 4) sweat shops.

As an example we examine a shirt that sells for \$12.99 and find it was made by foreign sweatshop women who were paid \$0.03 (3 cents) for the making the shirt. Would an American woman sew and sell shirts when her labor returns only 3-cents? Highly unlikely, but there are many women in other parts of the world who do exactly that. A Claiborne jacket made in El Salvador sells for \$178.00 and was made by a sweatshop corporation who paid the person who made the jacket \$0.74 (74 cents).

Alpine car stereos, one of the most expensive, are constructed by people who are paid \$0.31 (31 cents) an hour. And it's this way for virtually everything we buy. Why? Because the leadership of the United States passed NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) and GATT (General Agreement on Tarriffs and Trade), which allowed corporations chartered in the United States to leave and set up shop where labor cost is much less than it is here.

Virtually nothing is made in the United States today. When I was young, back in the 1950's and 1960's, virtually everything we bought was made in the United States, except for a few cheap plastic toys. Just after World War II, there were thirty companies manufacturing Television Sets in the United States, today, there are none. We make no cameras, no DVD players/recorders, no personal computers, no computer monitors, no computer keyboards, no cell phones, no nothing, except for hardware to kill people. Today's United States corporations have no stake in the community in which they were chartered or currently exist, have no stake in the people whose livelihood is embedded in the corporation, and have no care or concern for anything other than high profits and returns, and move out of the country for greater profit.

One-Ten-Thousandths of a Second

From a garbage dump in the Dominican Republic, we are able to get the picture from internal

pricing documents of Nike that were recovered and examined. Nike assigns a *time frame* to every operation in the manufacture of their products. They don't talk about minutes, the time frames are broken down to one-ten-thousandths of a second (1/10,000 second). When researchers got to the bottom of all operations, the time to make a shirt is 6.6141 seconds. At their pay scale and the number of workers involved, the money earned by all the workers in the process of manufacturing this shirt is approximately \$0.08 (8 cents) or, put another way, three-tenths of one percent (0.003) the retail selling price of the shirt.

So, the leadership we Americans have elected has sent our manufacturing, along with the jobs, to other countries, then saddled us with trillions more debt when the economy failed in the latter half of 2008, which is presumably what we want since we elected them and return them to office nearly every time we vote. Do we think our actions may have consequences?

Beginning in the next column, we begin a checklist of personality traits that corporations possess.

The Corporation 03

May 2010

Psychological Examination

In the last column we determined that since the corporation is a “legal person”, we could examine its personality the same way a psychiatrist would examine a patient. So we compose a list of *personality traits* and examine each one to determine the character of the corporate person.

Callous unconcern for the feelings of others. YES [] NO []

As mentioned in previous columns in this series, the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA) and the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade (GATT) made possible for American corporations to leave for other countries where labor is much cheaper than here in America. This does not necessarily mean the products we buy from any particular corporation will be cheaper, it may only mean corporate investors (shareholders) get bigger returns on their investment. When a corporation leaves the United States, jobs are lost, probably never to return. We need to thank our *elected* leadership for this.

When a corporation that has left the United States for another country with much cheaper labor, there comes a time when those corporate employees (read slaves) are now making \$0.75 an hour instead of \$.30 (30-cents) an hour. Corporate management eventually reaches the conclusion that the people in this country are no longer desperate enough to work for less money than starvation wages, so the corporation moves their operation to a location where the people are more desperate and will work for \$0.30 (30-cents) an hour so the investors can receive a higher return on their investment and management can get huge bonuses. The corporation, who is managed by real human beings, does this with absolutely no concern for the human beings whose lives they are devastating nor the country who has been their host.

Therefore, under the personality trait: “**Callous unconcern for the feelings of others. YES [X] NO []**”; we check the YES box. Concern for people, communities and country’s can only come from the management of a corporation and its board of directors. But if the moral principles held by the Board of Directors and management have no such concerns, then neither does the corporation. “S_IT” rolls down hill from the top and if that is what *the top* is full of, then... you fill in the blanks. Next trait...

Incapacity to maintain enduring relationships. YES [] NO []

Quite often the laws and public policies of countries do not suit corporate management. But the corporations often have greater power than most governments by virtue of their ability to bring money to the leadership elite of a country. Therefore, the corporation enters into negotiations with the leadership of a particular country and, determined to have “their way”, the corporation most likely will buy off the country’s leadership in one form or another, same as in the United

States. In order to get around the laws and policies of a particular country, a *special ZONE* is often created for the corporation where the laws and public policies of the country have no force and effect.

Enter the *Expert Processing Zone*: It is billed to the people and world as a first step in new development. In reality it is a *free trade enclave* which the corporation has negotiated with some third world government. This *zone* is fenced in like a prison and all who work there are searched coming in and going out.

As more and more *Expert Processing Zones* are created in third world countries, the countries (or their leadership) enter into a competition with each other to entice the corporations to their particular country to fill the pockets of the leadership with “clinkies” [a metaphoric phrase for ‘money’]. Country after country are forced to come up with ways to entice corporations to come to their little de-nationalized pocket. Yet, the workers of the country don’t make enough money to have three meals a day, let alone feed their own local economy.

Therefore, under the trait: **Incapacity to maintain enduring relationships** YES NO we mark the YES box. Next trait...

Reckless disregard for the safety and well being of others. YES NO

In this arena we look to see if there is harm to human health from ‘dangerous products, toxic waste, pollution and/or synthetic chemicals.’

In the 1940's a *chemical revolution* occurred. It became possible to develop virtually unlimited new chemicals, never before seen in the world. As the *petro-chemical* (read OIL) industry grew, warning signs emerged that some of these new chemicals could pose hazards. While the early data could be considered trivial, or anecdotal, there eventually emerged a body of data to the extent that we now know dangerous synthetic chemicals have permeated our work place, our consumer products, our air and our water. Chemicals which produce cancer, birth defects and some other toxic effects.

If *someone* were to take a gun and shoot you, crippling or killing you, that is clearly a criminal act. However, if the same *someone* exposes you to chemicals which are known to kill you [eventually], the only difference is how long it takes you to die. We are now in the midst of a cancer epidemic in which one of every two men will get cancer in their lifetime and one in every three women will get cancer in their lifetime.

In their greed, a corporation with slimy leadership will even allege criminal charges against an employee in order to steal that employee’s engineering and software development!

But corporations don’t stop with harm to humans, there is also harm to animals through habitat destruction, factory farming, experimentation and other activities, all of which are very inhumane.

Therefore, under the personality trait: **Reckless disregard for the safety and well being of others.** YES [X] NO [], corporations receive a check mark in the YES box.

p.s. For those who do not know, since 2002, most business photocopy machines have hard drives in them and record an image of every document scanned. When the photocopier is retired and sold as a used machine, every document ever scanned by that copier is on the hard drive and available to anyone with the sophistication to remove the hard drive and access it. This opens the door to knowing Social Security numbers, medical histories, bank account numbers and access codes... you name it.

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=iC38D5am7go>

More examination of the personality traits of corporations to come... stay tuned.

The Corporation 04

June 2010

Psychological Examination Continued

In the last column we left off examining personality traits of a corporation in analyzing their character. Thus far we have examined: 1) “Callous unconcern for the feelings of others” and checked the YES box; 2) “Incapacity to maintain enduring relationships” and checked the YES box; 3) “Reckless disregard for the safety of others” and checked the YES box. Next trait...

Deceitfulness: Repeated lying and conning of others for profit or some illusive benefit.

YES [] NO []

In a box of Monsanto Documents related to testing cows being treated with rbst, (the Monsanto growth hormone), it was revealed that Monsanto had lied through its teeth to the public as well as the *United States Food & Drug administration* whom gave this product their blessing.

The files revealed that cows often had areas of chronic inflammation in the heart, lungs, kidneys & spleen, and when you drink milk from cows treated with this hormone, you too are getting a small dose. There were also reproductive effects, as well as a series of other problems. It was found that rbst results in un-necessary pain, suffering and distress of the cows. Most of us with any sense of morality would conclude that this is not acceptable side effects for a drug designed to increase milk production.

The rbst drug was found to cause mastitis, which is a bacterial infection of the cows udder. If a cow with a mastitis infection is milked, the puss from the infection ends up in the milk, although the infectious bacteria will most likely be killed by pasteurization and become inert puss in the milk. As the cows become sick from the rbst treatment, they are then treated with antibiotics which also show up in the milk.

The medical and scientific community is fully aware that the people who drink this milk are receiving antibiotics in this food product and that this is contributing to the evolution of *antibiotic resistant bacteria and diseases*. We know we're in trouble when people go into a hospital with a *staff infection* who cannot be cured with antibiotics and die.

Bad for the cow and bad for the consumer. From the perspective of the consumer, why should they take any risk?

This drug has received such unfavorable public scrutiny that most milk suppliers now make note on their milk cartons that the milk does not come from cows treated with rbst, CRYSTAL dairy products for one. Other suppliers of milk make a statement on their cartons to the effect that *'studies show there is no discernable difference between milk from cows treated with rbst and cows not so treated.'*

In the end corporations will respond to our purchasing power. If the public doesn't buy milk with rbst, then corporations will not supply such milk. It is possible that corporations may make decisions not to supply milk from cows treated with rbst because the Board of Directors and/or management have a moral sense against doing so, but it is highly unlikely. It is more likely the corporation is making such a decision because of our purchasing practice. Even so, CRYSTAL DAIRY should be recognized and thanked for the fact that none of their dairy products come from cows treated with rbst.

Therefore, under the trait, “**Deceitfulness: Repeated lying and conning of others for profit or some illusive benefit**” YES [] NO [], the corporation receives a check in the YES box. Next trait...

Inability to experience guilt: YES [] NO []

But the toxic contamination of Monsanto's rbst hormone is not the end of their story. In Vietnam, the *enemy* (that is the people trying to rid themselves of a foreign invader – about the same as is going on Iraq currently) were able to hide from our military in the jungles. What was needed was to defoliate thousands and thousands and thousands of acres of jungle. This is about as environmentally friendly as defoliating thousands and thousands of acres of the Redwood Forests on the coast of California.

In defoliating the jungle, our military sprayed large areas of Vietnam with Monsanto's *Agent Orange*. To date the Vietnamese Ministry of Foreign Affairs reports that 4.8 million Vietnamese were exposed to Agent Orange, and because of that exposure, there have been 400,000 deaths, 500,000 birth defects and 100,000 cancers in Vietnamese civilians.

Our own military personnel who were exposed have suffered birth defects in their children and cancers as well. Unlike the Vietnamese, United States veterans were able to sue Monsanto for causing their illness. Monsanto settled out of court, paying \$80,000,000 (80 million) in damages, which is probably just a drop in the bucket to the amount made in selling the chemical to the military, and no guilt was admitted.

But the saga of Monsanto does not end there. In India, Monsanto used western marketing techniques to sell their genetically modified bt-cotton seed to the government and farmers of that country. The farmers were promised higher yields and a cotton that would not need pesticides. While the product labels did say that best results would be obtained with irrigated land, the farmers were not told that this genetically altered variety of cotton would not do as well as legacy seed cotton created by mother nature in the dryer areas. The farmers borrowed money to buy the bt-cotton seed, then borrowed more money for the pesticides they were told they would not need. The result in 2006 has been the suicide of 125,000 farmers in India who were unable to pay their bills and were losing their land.

While we have placed Monsanto under the microscope here, many corporations exhibit the same calloused behavior. Therefore, under the character trait: “**Inability to experience guilt:**” YES

NO], we check the YES box. More to come so stay tuned.

The Corporation 05

June 2010

Psychological Examination Continued

Failure to conform to social norms with respect to lawful behaviors: YES [] NO []

Consider the following: Exxon pled guilty in the Valdez spill, fined \$125,000,000; General Electric was found guilty of defrauding the federal government, fined 9,500,000; Chevron, guilty of environmental violations, fined \$6,500,000; Mitsubishi, guilty of antitrust violations, fined \$1,800,000; International Business Machines (IBM), guilty of illegal exports, fined \$8,500,000; Kodak, guilty of environmental violations, fined \$1,000,000; Pfizer pharmaceuticals, guilty of anti-trust violations, fined \$20,000,000; Odwalla, guilty of food and drug violations, fined \$1,500,000; Sears, guilty of financial fraud, fined \$60,000,000; Blue Cross - Blue Shield - \$4,000,000 fine; Unocal - \$1,500,000 fine; Hyundai - \$600,000 fine; Bristol-Myers Squibb - \$3,000,000 fine; Daewoo - \$200,000 fine; Georgia-Pacific - \$5,000,000 fine; Korean Air - \$250,000 fine; ALCOA - \$3,750,000 fine; BASF - \$2,750,000 fine; Tyson - \$4,000,000 fine; Unisys - \$5,000,000 fine; United Technologies - \$3,000,000 fine; Royal Caribbean - \$18,000,000 fine; Warner Lambert - \$10,000,000 fine; Litton - \$16,500,000 fine; Rockwell - \$18,500,000 fine; Teledyne, Inc. - \$24,500,000 fine; Hoechst - \$36,000,000 fine; Oshwa Bank Group - 340,000,000 fine; Roche - \$500,000,000 fine.

The question for the corporation is not whether it is legal or illegal, or whether someone or many will be hurt or injured, the question is, “will there be a greater profit in breaking the law, even if we pay a fine should we be caught?”

As people, we have a “think tank” called ‘our brain.’ And under the law, we have “free will” under the control of our think tank. If that “think tank” decides to rob a bank, our body, along with our “think tank” is put into prison.

The Corporate Think Tank

However, the corporation is a “legal fiction.” That is, it has no body. But it does have a “think tank” that we call management and Board of Directors. However, the United States leadership has exonerated the corporate “think tank” from any criminal responsibility even though that “think tank” is exercising “free will” when it decides that the corporation is going to break the law for financial gain. Should not the “think tank” of the corporation be held accountable for its decisions to engage in criminal activity and injurious/lethal actions? And even though Government is a corporation, municipal in nature, should not the same rules apply to those in government who knowingly break the law and/or engage in injurious/lethal actions, or subvert the constitution law?

Today, the reason to create a corporation is to engage in criminal activity without going to prison. Knowing this, may we ask the question, “Did our leadership create “corporate government” in order to act criminally?” Is this why public schools are a “department” of that corporation? The whole idea of the corporation is to avoid responsibility while raking in the profits, making others

pay for the damage caused.

Whether the law is obeyed or not obeyed by a corporation, is a question of whether or not it is cost effective. If the chance of getting caught and the likely penalty if caught are less than the cost of complying, it is just a business decision not to comply with the law. After all, no one is going to jail. And it does not matter who might be harmed by the criminal activity.

Only flesh and blood United States citizens go to jail for breaking the law. It is the job of the police to protect the corporate citizens so they can continue to break the law while providing the Government with revenue. In the mean time, Government continues injuring United States citizens and putting some of them in jail for crimes far below those committed by corporations. Those within the corporation who break the law use other peoples money to pay a fine and go free.

Therefore, under the character trait: **Failure to conform to social norms with respect to lawful behaviors:** YES NO , we check YES.

The Business Aircraft

I had an opportunity to see a comparison of our corporate business model with early attempts to fly. In this comparison, can we visualize mans early attempts to fly with a crude aircraft equipped with *wings* that flap like a bird. Can we visualize our aircraft being launched from a very high cliff. The wings flap, the wind is in the pilots face, and this poor fool thinks he is flying, but the fact is that he's in free fall. He just doesn't know it yet because the ground is so far away. But the aircraft is doomed to crash, it is only a matter of time.

This is the same predicament in which we find our civilization. The very high cliff represents the seemingly unlimited resources we possess as we begin our industrial flight [journey]. Our *business craft* really isn't flying because it is not built to laws of *business craft dynamics*. In effect, our civilization is not flying because it is not built to the laws of aerodynamics of civilizations that would fly.

Of course the ground is still a long way away, but some of our most visionary people can see that ground rushing up sooner than many of the rest of us can see or realize. These visionaries have seen it, and they tell us it is coming, but are we listening? There is not a single solitary peer review paper published in the past 25 years that will refute this scenario. Every *living system* of earth is in decline regardless of the public relations [read deception] of corporations and governments to the contrary. Every *life support* system of earth is in decline. And this is the biosphere that supports all life, of which we are a part.

Currently mankind is leaving a terrible and life threatening legacy in his poisoning of the environment. While corporations are responsible for the vast majority of this poisoning, "we the people" are responsible for the actions of those corporations as well as our leadership.

The Corporation 06

June 2010

Are Corporations Sociopathic?

If we view the corporation as a person, since it holds this status, it is not difficult to determine its psychic character. Let's do a quick review.

1. **Callous unconcern for the feelings of others.** YES [X] NO []
2. **Incapacity to maintain enduring relationships.** YES [X] NO []
3. **Incapacity to maintain enduring relationships.** YES [X] NO []
4. **Reckless disregard for the safety of others.** YES [X] NO []
5. **Deceitfulness: Repeated lying and conning of others for profit.** YES [X] NO []
6. **Inability to experience guilt:** YES [X] NO []
7. **Failure to conform to social norms with respect to lawful behaviors:** YES [X] NO []

Using the character trait check boxes of previous columns, we can conclude that a corporation is, indeed, a sociopath. If the dominant institution of our culture is created in the image of a sociopath, who bears the moral responsibility for its behavior?

Can a building or bridge have moral opinions and views? Can a building or bridge have social responsibility? If they cannot, then how can a corporation, which is a fiction, have these qualities? Moral responsibility goes back to the concept of the "think tank" in a previous article.

Reviewing that concept, we humans have a "think tank" that we call our brain. Under the law, we are viewed to have *free will* under the control of our "think tank." Therefore, if our "think tank" decides to rob a bank, and we are caught, then our body along with our "think tank" is placed in prison.

In a corporation, the "think tank" is the *Chief Executive Officer* and the *Board of Directors*. These are the people directly responsible for the direction and actions of the corporation. However, in order for the "think tank management" to make moral decisions, it is necessary for them to receive feedback from the corporation employees. If we, as a human being pick up something very hot and this hot item is causing us injury, the nerves in our hand send our "think tank" a message to direct the hand to let go of the hot item. In the corporation, the nerves are the employees who have a moral responsibility to give corporate management feedback.

When management does not listen to repeated attempts at communication from one or more employees, which is often the case, some employees with a higher sense of moral fiber – a strong sense of *right* and *wrong*, become a *whistle blower*, and sound the alarm about the immoral actions of the corporation. This has often resulted in the firing of the *whistle blower* employee under one fabricated pretense or another. This in turn silences other employees and they no longer will perform their moral responsibilities and inform management of immoral activity which

may well be illegal or dangerous to the people and environment.

Thus we can see that one highly placed, uncaring and immoral individual can circumvent the morals of those below him (or her) and not make the moral responsibilities known higher up the ladder. But this too is the responsibility of the “corporate think tank”, that is the top management and Board of Directors. They are the ones who must provide a safe means of communication for the employees, but this will only occur if they have morality themselves.

“The entire debate around the role of business in society, particularly an increasingly globalized society, swings on the notion of legitimate corporate action and the often murky waters of corporate motivation. The issue became global in November 1995 when the oil behemoth Shell was accused of complicity in the arbitrary execution of Ken Saro-wewa and eight other Ogoni tribes-men by the Nigerian Government.” - The Noblesse Oblige of Global Business; An Agenda for Research by NICKY BLACK

These people were hanged for opposing SHELL’S environmental practices in the Nigerian Delta. Here in the United States, I believe that Government Leadership is unwilling to put corporate wrong doers and lawbreakers in prison, because that would open the door to having corporate Government law breakers imprisoned as well.

The Terminator Gene

The corporation may be defined as a legal person but it does not have human qualities, it does not think. However, people in the corporate structure think, but what do they think? Well, here is an example of how they think:

In a press release issued by the Rural Advancement Foundation International (RAFI), a new technology has been developed by the United States Department of Agriculture which has the potential and aim to sterilize the seed produced by all crops. This means for example, that a seed from a melon in such a crop, which is planted, will not grow and produce another melon plant. The seeds are sterile and will not produce more plants. In effect, it is *terminator technology* and it comes from a gene developed/manufactured under *gene splicing technology*. The purpose of the *terminator gene* is to sterilize seed, even, or especially, the open pollinated *legacy seeds* (our common vegetables – which is our ability to grow food for ourselves). That is to say its purpose is to destroy the seeds created by mother-nature which are not genetically modified or hybrid varieties.

Whom do we think is not going to be affected by this corporate action? Can we see that if this *terminator technology* is implemented, the food source of every species on this planet will be at risk of extinction? Do we think that the bio-sphere, which government touts as so special, will not be destroyed? Are we too busy riding our motorcycles, drinking beer, fishing, golfing, having our nails done, planning our next party, to see that our future and our children’s future is at risk? Here are two links to *Terminator Gene Technology*.

<http://www3.nd.edu/~chem191/f2.html>

<http://www.ethicalinvesting.com/monsanto/terminator.shtml>

This is a direct effort of, in this case, Monsanto corporation and Government to deny the people of this world the ability to grow a common vegetable or fruit, recover the seeds from the growing of that fruit or vegetable and plant them again for another season of fruit and vegetables. The *terminator gene or suicide gene* will most likely cross pollinate and infect the seeds of all vegetables and fruits, preventing them from growing seeds that will grow more vegetables or produce. In short, this is nothing less than corporate and Government-sponsored terrorism.

The development of *terminator technology* requires an unbelievably *brutal mind*. And those who work in supporting it would also have to have the same *brutal mind*. To develop such a thing is to act in total opposition to evolution and life. The developer of the *suicide gene* would have to believe that *he (or she) is superior to the bio-sphere, mother nature and/or God*, however you would like to view it. The ecology of corporate and Governmental commerce embraces *the death of birth* when it involves profit and/or control.

The Corporation 07

June 2010

Is the Product Sustainable?

In our view of corporations, we need to ask, “*can the product be made sustainable?*” That is, can a product be made from a resource that will not diminish or will replenish as used? As we ponder this question, we need to look at the energy required to produce the product. If the energy is electrical, then non-renewable coal, oil and nuclear fission is involved in the production process.

I remember the large lumber mill beside my parents property when I grew up, *Ralph L. Smith Lumber Company* in Anderson, California. The mill used steam from five large boilers to power its operations. Those boilers were heated with unused lumber and tailings from the sawmill. And so, its source of power, coming from the trees, was renewable.

If a product cannot be made from a resource and energy source which diminish to eventual extinction or will not replenish as used, then to continue is to operate as a plunderer of the planet, which begs the question, “should we be making the product?”

War is a huge source of corporate commerce

When the United States began bombing Iraqi forces back in 1991, a barrel of oil quickly went from \$13 to \$40. A 307% increase, which brings big profits to corporations and corporate Government. Corporate Government is then justified in raising our taxes to cover the increased cost of oil, diesel, gasoline, jet fuel, etc., needed in its operation. The corporate oil world could hardly wait for the bombs to begin raining down on Iraqi people. In such devastation there is opportunity for big corporate profits to fill the pockets of the elite. And that certainly has taken place.

The *NAG* factor

In 1998, Western International Media, Century City, and Lieberman Research Worldwide, conducted a study on *nagging*. In this study parents were asked to keep a diary in which they would make an entry every time their children *nagged* them for a product. The parents were asked to record *when, where & why*.

This study was not done to help parents cope with the nagging of their children, it was done so that corporations could educate children how to more effectively *nag* their parents for the products the corporation offered. Put into practice, the result has been that between 20% and 40% of purchases would not have been made if the children were not nagging their parents.

The industry spends \$12,000,000,000 (12-billion) a year on brainwashing our children. Two parents probably cannot mount an effective offense to a 12-billion dollar campaign unless they strictly control the television, showing the children movies from their DVD-player with no

advertising, which is probably a very workable plan. Maybe children would actually go outside and play, get exercise, use their imagination, invent games, even have some fun if the television cable is disconnected.

If we envision today's children as tomorrow's adult consumer, the benefit to corporations can be easily seen. If television advertising builds a relationship with the children today, it will be an even better relationship when the children become adult consumers. Maybe this is why so many in our population can only think about shopping.

The Good Consumer

The corporation, as our society's dominant institution, supplies its members with a *social role* to occupy. Institutions who have great power and are vibrant will generally extol the *social role they create* as a list of virtues. This is also visible in any institution having power over great numbers of people and shapes the character of those people. For example, churches & schools. In the case of the corporation, it provides us with a *social role* as *the good consumer*. It is the goal of the corporation to turn ordinary people into *mindless consumers*, buying products they really do not want, nor need. In this it is necessary to create a list of wants and a philosophy of futility. The *consumer* must be focused on the most insignificant things in life, for example *fashionable consumption*. For the mindless consumer his psyche becomes, "how many created wants can I satisfy?"

What happens if we should someday wake up and discover that every relationship with have with other people is commercial? Well, if we in the United States do wake up, we will find this is exactly what has occurred. Our marriage is licensed, which means our relationship with our spouse is commercial. We have, through the birth certification and social security account, made our children the commercial responsibility of the government, therefore our relationship with our children is also commercial. The relationship with our employer is commercial. If we are a member of a club, the club is a commercial activity and licensed, therefore our relationship with it is commercial.

Try and think of a relationship that is not governed by commercial law. You say that a relationship with our tennis partner is non-commercial. We both have Social Security accounts, creating a *commercial nexus* via the federal government. The public tennis courts are controlled by commercial law. Traveling to the courts in a car or on bicycles is a commercial activity. Do something that causes our tennis partner harm, like injure his eye with a tennis ball, and we may well find our self in commercial obligation.

You say your relationship with the church is not commercial? The church is a 501 (c) (3) tax exempt corporation, and you are a (commercial) member. The school you say? The school is a Government institution driven by the ADA (Average Daily Attendance). It's as commercial as it comes.

Given the mission of public education, it's highly unlikely that we understand the commercial

nature of our relationships, but commercial they are. As a United States citizen, we are a *franchise* of the corporation of 1871. Everything and every relationship we have, is commercial. That is how we are controlled. Can our civilization survive when only commercial relationships exist? Most marriages do not! Or on a lesser scale, can our civilization be healthy when our every relationship is so narrowly defined?

The Corporation 08

June 2010

A New Invention

Dr. Ananda M. Chakrabarty, a pioneer in the field of genetic engineering, genetically altered a microbe and this microbe would eat and digest oil, making it quite helpful when an open environmental oil spill occurs. Dr. Chakrabarty worked for General Electric at the time, and the position held by the kind and benevolent General Electric was that this *genetically engineered alteration* was a new invention and so they applied for a patent.

To the credit of the *patent office's* honor and ethics, they refused to grant a patent on a living organism, stating this was not an *invention*. Dr. Chakrabarty, with General Electric, appealed this decision to the U.S. Customs Court of Appeal, and to everyone's surprise, by a 3-2 decision, this court (supposedly of the people) overrode the patent office. Performing their role to keep the people uninformed and mislead, the main stream misleadia made certain this monumental court decision never appeared in the headlines.

Owning the Blueprint of Life

The patent office appealed, taking the position that you cannot patent life. The argument in the legal brief was that if a *patent* is allowed on this living organism, then corporations will ultimately own the blueprint of life. The patent office lost its appeal before the Supreme Court of the United States in another major court decision that never made it into the headlines of the main stream media, thus keeping the American people ignorant and uninformed. Supreme Court Chief Justice Warren Burger said, "sure, some of these are big issues but we think this is a small decision. Some time later, the U.S. Patent office issued a one sentence decree...

"You can patent anything in the world that is alive, except a full birth human being."

Well we've already clobbered the mainstream misleadia, but where were the churches? After all, this is tampering with God's creation at the most critical level possible. While local pastures, priests, fathers, and ministers may not have known about these decisions, are we gullible enough to believe that the scholars and upper leadership of our churches did not know? Baloney! They knew but they certainly did not inform their flocks. The point was made in the series titled "Do We Have A Clue" that the churches are an actor in the great play of deception, misinformation and lies, here they continued their role. Let us remember that the church is a corporation, with obligation to "corporate laws", a long way removed from God's law and it is by choice.

While the local rank and file, pastures, priests, fathers and ministers don't know what is going on, it is a certainty that the scholars of the churches are aware. The obvious question then becomes, "why is the leadership of every major church failing to inform and enlighten their flock?"

Of course the public schools are a culprit as well. These three institutions, the main stream media

(newspapers, news magazines, television news), the churches, and the schools, are essential institutions to a free people and it is to these institutions that the people turn for the truth and to be fully informed. Yet, every one of them continually fails in their oversight duties, thus they are simply another actor in the great play of intrigue and dishonesty.

The failure, of course, is not simply the total lack of reporting, but also failing to educate the American people on the dire consequences of such an issue, such as the patenting of life.

Life is Now Equivalent to a Lightbulb

With this Supreme Court decision, life now has the same *legal standing* as a light bulb in the world of *inventions*.

Most of us are probably aware of the discovery of human DNA, which is the *genetic code* for the human race. However, I'm willing to bet that the vast majority of people do not know that as the individual characteristics of individual human genes are identified by the corporations, the human genes are now, one by one, claimed to be owned as *intellectual property*. If not soon challenged, then in time a handful of corporations will fully own the genetic code of our species. Will we Americans continue to sound and behave like sheep? Who knows?

The corporations are also in the process of patenting the genome's of every other creature on this planet. The question for us is "*do we want the commercial market place to determine the future of life on the planet?*" And where are the churches?

The information in this world is keenly filtered and controlled by powerful interests, primarily the creditor of the bankrupt United States who, through the international monetary fund is also the creditor of many other nations. Our main stream media is fully aware of the powerful interests controlling their release of information. The primary influence on the release of information through the media is that of powerful owners and advertisers.

And we have already covered the failure of the corporate controlled (not God controlled) churches in informing their flock. However, none of this will change unless we the people implement the changes. The American people have all the power. But we are so institutionalized via public schools, churches, medical services, government, that we remain unable to see our own power.

There are other, and better, sources of news on the internet than the mainstream misleadia. In the case of public schools, we may effect change by making our issues the ones debated by those running for office. The character of those we elect can make a difference in the performance and behavior of schools. We can also sit on juries and find innocent those who challenge this corrupt system. That is how the Volstead Act (prohibition) was overturned. Intelligent juries refused to *rubber stamp* the injurious laws of government. Perhaps we should give our plight some thought and contemplate what we are leaving for our children and grand-children to deal with.

If there is some wisdom to offer, it might come in the form of a warning, that intelligent people will eventually become weary of being misled and lied to by those they have trusted. More to come so stay tuned.

The Corporation 09

July 2010

rBST

While the growth hormone, rBST, developed by Monsanto, was given a blessing by “the United States” Food and Drug Administration (FDA), the *Health Protection Branch of Health Canada* came to a different conclusion. Canada’s health institution determined that Monsanto’s growth hormone did not comply with safety requirements because it was found that the artificially created growth hormone rBST could be absorbed into the body of those people who drink milk from cows treated with this growth hormone.

In a 1991 report, *Rural Vermont*, who is a non-profit farm advocacy organization, revealed that there are serious health problems with rBGH (another name for rBST) treated cows. The cows cited were part of a Monsanto-financed-study at the University of Vermont. Among the issues observed was a considerable increase in the number of deformed calves born to mothers treated with the artificial growth hormone.

There was also a significant increase in mastitis cases, which is a bacterial infection of the cow’s udder. This, in turn, causes inflammation and swelling. Accompanying the inflammation, of course, is infective pus and blood secretions which find their way into the milk. To treat the numerous mastitis outbreaks of the treated cows, the corporate farmers rely on antibiotics. The increased and repeated use of antibiotics contributes to the growing problem of antibiotic resistant bacteria. The FDA relies on pasteurization to kill off bacteria, hormones and antibiotics in milk.

Milk producers have taken advantage of the law that allows them to tell the consumer that their milk or dairy products come from cows NOT TREATED with the growth hormone rBST. However, the law evidently requires that they also include this message: “The FDA has stated that no significant difference has been shown between milk from rBST-treated and untreated cows.” I have noted that Crystal Dairy milk has a message that it is not from cows treated with rBST. However, I also noted that the same message did not appear on their “heavy whipping cream.” So I phoned the corporation and they informed me that no Crystal dairy products come from cows treated with rBST. I also noted that Knudsen sour cream informed the consumer that this product does not come from cows treated with rBST. On the other hand, Wal-Mart milk, whose brand name is, I believe, “Great Value”, did not state that it comes from cows not treated with rBST.

Fox News

Fox News told their investigative journalists to dig up the bones, to ask the hard ball questions, to get answers, to inform the Fox News listeners and viewers. Journalists for Fox News investigated the rBST artificial growth hormone issue and planned to run a story on the dangers to human health posed by this growth hormone.

As the journalists were putting the story together, there came a time when Fox was threatened with litigation by Monsanto. Monsanto is one of the behemoth corporations in the world today. Fox administration became intimidated and resisted airing the story their journalists had prepared. When the journalists would not budge, Fox wanted the journalists to alter their story. The honorable journalists refused to knowingly tell lies to the American public or alter their story in a way which would mislead the American people. When the *strong-arm-tactics* of FOX did not dissuade the journalists, FOX fired them.

Journalists Filed a Whistle-Blower Civil Case Against FOX

The journalists filed a whistle-blower civil case. Their position was that it was an illegal act to use the public air waves and television media to knowingly give the public false and misleading information that is presented as factual and which could well be harmful to the health of those viewing the news presentation.

While the initial case decision was in favor of the journalists, FOX NEWS appealed. Five other major news organizations filed briefs with the court, supporting the position of FOX NEWS against their former journalists. What we call “circling the wagons.” In effect, the five other major news organizations were rallying for the freedom to lie to the American public and present lies as truth within their news broadcasts. Three years later, the appeals court found that intentionally giving the public false, misleading, and distorted news was not against the law nor a licensing requirement of FOX NEWS, and reversed the lower court’s finding. Therefore, the courts of the United States have determined that intentionally falsifying news and lying to the American people is not an illegal act.

Of course not, the mainstream misleadia is a tool of leadership to mislead the American people. Do not believe any mainstream misleadia source!

The human health implication that the FOX NEWS journalists were blocked from presenting to the American public was a link to CANCER posed by rBST.

A Toast by John Swinton?

In a New York luncheon celebrating *the free and independent press*, a toast, attributed to John Swinton, was given. This is the alleged toast:

“There is no such thing, at this date of the world's history, in America, as an independent press. You know it and I know it.

“There is not one of you who dares to write your honest opinions, and if you did, you know beforehand that it would never appear in print. I am paid weekly for keeping my honest opinion out of the paper I am connected with. Others of you are paid similar salaries for similar things, and any of you who would be so foolish as to write honest opinions would be out on the streets looking for another job. If I allowed my honest opinions to appear in one issue of my paper, before twenty-four hours my occupation would be gone.

“The business of the journalists is to destroy the truth, to lie outright, to pervert, to vilify, to fawn at the feet of mammon, and to sell his country and his race for his daily bread. You know it and I know it, and what folly is this toasting an independent press?”

“We are the tools and vassals of rich men behind the scenes. We are the jumping jacks, they pull the strings and we dance. Our talents, our possibilities and our lives are all the property of other men. We are intellectual prostitutes.” – John Swinton, Chief of Staff, New York Times

List of Corporations Supporting FOX

Here is a list of the five corporations who file briefs with the court supporting FOX NEW’S position on lying.

Belo Corp is a Dallas based media company that owns 20 television and two regional cable television news channels.

Cox Television: Cox Enterprises is the successor to the publishing company founded in Dayton, Ohio, by James Middleton Cox, who began with the Dayton Daily News. The company is private, 98 percent controlled by the octogenarian daughter of Cox, Anne Cox Chambers, and the two children of her late sister Barbara Cox Anthony. The chairman is Anthony's son, James C. Kennedy. The company, now headquartered in Sandy Springs, Georgia, still continues to publish the Dayton Daily News, along with the Atlanta Journal-Constitution and six other daily newspapers. It also publishes sixteen non-daily papers, including The Western Star, Ohio's oldest weekly newspaper. The company owns fifteen television stations, 86 radio stations, and the nation's 3rd largest cable company. Cox also owns Manheim and AutoTrader.com.

Gannett: Gannett Company, Inc. is a publically-traded media holding company based in the United States. It is the largest U.S. newspaper publisher as measured by total daily circulation.

Media General Inc. is a media company based in the Southern United States. Its major properties include newspapers such as The Tampa Tribune, the Winston-Salem Journal, and the Richmond Times-Dispatch, as well as numerous television stations, such as flagship station WFLA-TV.

POST-NEWSWEEK: Post-Newsweek Stations is the official name of the broadcasting division of the Washington Post Company and is a self-contained corporation within that company. The company is headquartered in Detroit, Michigan in headquarters shared with Post-Newsweek's station in that market, NBC affiliate WDIV-TV and is headed by president and chief executive officer Alan Frank, formerly general manager of WDIV.

The Corporation 10

July 2010

Drinking Water

As we continue our examination of the corporation, let us remember that it is not really the corporation who is calloused and uncaring, it is the management and Board of Directors who has these qualities. The corporation is only the tool to practice their craft and display their true character.

It is projected that two-thirds of the worlds population will NOT have access to fresh and clean drinking water by the year 2025. This has provoked confrontation over this most basic health resource.

When Bolivia accepted an International Monetary Fund loan to upgrade the public water facilities of their third largest city, Cochabamba, the World Bank required that the public water system be privatized, which is how Bechtel Corporation of San Francisco gained control over all of Cochabamba's water. Even going so far as to make it illegal for the residents of Cochabamba to gather rain water. Welcome to the *commercial world*.

Unpaid Water Bills Results in Home Repossession

Unpaid water bills gave "*the private water company*," owned by Bechtel, rights to repossess the debtor's homes and auction the home off to the highest bidder. And we wonder how the elite gain so much property. Let us not forget that under our current [2010] national debt obligation we owe \$36959.14 for every man, woman and child in the United States. For a family of four, that's \$147836.56. Couple thousand short of one-hundred-fifty-thousand dollars, and it continues to grow.

The people of Cochabamba had to make some difficult financial decisions, which included eating less food, not sending their children to school, perhaps not taking their children to the medical center for medical care, etc. In the case of old and retired people, they had to begin working the streets to pay for their water.

The people of Cochabamba finally took to the streets with the slogan, "*The water is ours, damn it!*" The price Bolivia paid for *IMF Loans* included the privatization its public oil industry, privatization of its airline, privatization of its railroad, privatization of its electric company and privatization of its phone company. But the Bolivians were not convinced by their "bought-off" government leadership that water is a private commodity to be used as a hatchet over their heads.

The government chose to defend the *transnational interests of Bechtel*, and in so doing used teargas, bullets and batons on the thirsty demonstrating people. The charges for water generally amounted to 25% of the \$2.00 a day income of the average Bolivian. Is it possible that if we Americans sanction this, the same fate eventually awaits our children and grandchildren?

The more resistance the people exhibited toward this water privatization scheme, the more violent Government leadership became toward the people. Service, in this case water, was being provided at the end of a gun barrel. Yeah, we probably need to disarm the population of the United States.

The military and police do as ordered, and they will injure their fellow countryman when ordered to do so, or at least they have in the past. What they should do is join their fellow countrymen. The violence of government left hundreds of people without arms, without legs and/or helpless for life with brain injuries from the use of batons, many of them 16 and 17 year olds. As can be seen, both Government corporations and private corporations have no regard for human life, only profit.

A seventeen-year-old Bolivian citizen, Victor Hugo Daza, was shot and killed by the military during the demonstrations. A military tribunal acquitted the sharpshooter believed to be responsible for Daza's death, no surprise here remembering our own Lon Horiuchi, the FBI sniper who shot unarmed Vicki Weaver in the face while she was holding her 10-month old baby in the doorway of her home on Ruby Ridge, and was exonerated, later promoted. The corporations always protect their criminals whenever possible. The sharpshooter, dressed in civilian clothes, was caught on film shooting a group of unarmed civilians.

Transnational corporations have a long and dark history of supporting, condoning and doing business with tyrannical governments. Could it be narcissism that compels them to seek their reflection in the fascist regimes? Is it narcissism which causes Boards to seek their reflection in their managers?

Narcissism Symptoms

Has a grandiose sense of self-importance; Is preoccupied with fantasies of unlimited success, power, brilliance, beauty, or ideal love; Believes that he or she is "special" and unique above others; Requires excessive admiration; Has a **very strong** sense of entitlement; **Is exploitative of others**; Lacks empathy and/or compassion; Is often envious of others; Regularly shows arrogant, haughty behaviors or attitudes

It is a recognized fact that fascism grew in Europe prior to World War II with the help of powerful corporations. Little known is the commercial activity and support given by American corporations to the Nazi regime. For example, Coca-Cola was not able to continue doing business under its brand name in Nazi Germany so it created "*fanta orange*."

In Nazi Germany millions of people, mostly Jewish but there were others, were *processed* into the concentration camps. To track and record the processed individuals a computer was needed, but computers, as we know them, were not yet invented. However, the Dehomag corporation, a subsidiary of International Business Machines (IBM), sold IBM's punch card data processing equipment to the Nazi regime. Of course there was no generic software or configuration for these machines, consequently each application had to be custom designed and an engineer had to

configure it. The tracking process required an IBM system at every railroad terminal where prisoners were loaded and at every concentration camp to process the arriving prisoners, alive or dead.

The Military-Industrial-Complex

The *military-industrial-complex* that grew out of World War II is alive and well today. When the Soviet Union collapsed there was no longer an *evil empire* to justify the continued spending of the *military-industrial-complex*. Consequently a new monster or threat had to be created. Enter terrorism. Make no mistake about it, corporate allegiance to profits will trump their allegiance to any flag.

A U.S. Treasury report revealed that in one week alone, 57 corporations were fined for trading with official enemies of the United States, including terrorists, tyrants and despotic regimes. Stay tuned, more to come.

The Corporation 11

July 2010

Government is a Publically Traded for Profit Corporation

The mere form of government cannot, of itself, safe guard a nation from becoming despotic and totalitarian. More often than not government is in cahoots with the corporations for the profit and gain of leadership. In the case of the United States Government, it has, in 1871, become a corporation itself, publically traded for profit (Look up any Office, Agency, Bureau or Department of Government on [Dun & Bradstreet](#) if confirmation is needed).

General Smedley Darlington Butler

One of the Marine Corps most highly decorated generals of the time (1920's and 1930's), was General Smedley Darlington Butler. By Butler's own account, he help *pacify* Mexico for American Oil Companies, Haiti & Cuba for National CitiBank, Nicaragua for Brown Brothers Brokerage, the Dominican Republic for *Sugar Interests*, Honduras for United States food companies and China for Standard Oil.

General Butler's services were also in demand in the United States during the 1930's depression. This was a time when President Franklin Roosevelt was attempting to relieve the financial hardships created by "Great Depression" through public-works-projects and tougher regulation on Corporations, which put much of the corporate elite in opposition to Roosevelt.

A Planned Overthrow of the United States Government in 1934

In 1934, corporate conspirators, who had solicited General Butler's help in many countries now sought to involve General Butler in a treasonous plan. The plan was to form an organization of former veterans to use as a threat to the government. But the corporate elite picked the wrong man. Butler, in his own words, was "*fed up with being a gangster for capitalism.*"

"I appeared before the congressional committee, the highest representation of the American people, under subpoena, to tell of what I knew about activities **which I believe might lead to an attempt to set up a fascist dictatorship.** The upshot of the whole thing was that I was to lead an organization of 500,000 men, which would be able to take over the functions of government." – Testimony of General Butler before a Congressional Committee.

The investigating congressional committee found evidence of a plot to overthrow President Roosevelt, which is treason. Did the Department of Justice knock itself out to pursue and prosecute the corporate culprits? According to Butler, the conspiracy included representatives of some of American's top corporations, including J. P. Morgan, DuPont & Goodyear Tire. NO, the DOJ did not pursue prosecution for treason.

As the Chief Executive Officers of *today's* multinational corporations know, it is no longer necessary for corporations to plan and implement a coup in order to dominate government,

because today's corporations have become *global* or *multinational*. Government(s) no longer has control of the giant corporations. This is currently the case here in the United States, created and fostered by our leadership who receive megabuck campaign contributions from the corporations, and this does not cover the under the table contributions.

Conclusion

Although I'm not a big Michael Moore fan, he makes a good point. The point Michael makes, is that we Americans contribute to the destruction of our society. For example, if I were an assembler of automobiles for Ford, how much damage to this world's ecology will take place by virtue of the automobiles I have helped assemble? Are we willing or able to see our individual participation in our world's destruction?

Another example might be the manufacture and use of genetically modified seeds which grow vegetables with sterile seeds that will not produce another crop. In this we are participating in the destruction of our own food supply.

If we do not like what a corporation is doing, we can stop buying products from that corporation, from its subsidiaries, and/or from its parent. But the problem is that most of us are not willing to take a look at the suffering and damage corporations cause, supported by our purchases. If we have the inclination and time to look, how many of us actually care about anyone other than our self? And if we do not, then are we any different than the corporations that prey upon us and our children?

We started this series with a historical view in which we saw corporations obtain "person" status in the courts. Licking and Porter townships in Pennsylvania made history by adopting ordinances that eliminate a corporation's ability to claim constitutional rights as a "person." Here in our county, where is our local leadership on this matter? Whose interest is represented by our local county and city officials?

The "Third World" is not the pirate, the corporations are the pirate. In India there are laws, as there now are in many countries, that prohibit the saving of the seeds of common vegetables, what we know as organic or legacy seeds. However, in India, any such law preventing the saving of seed for next-year's crop is not heeded nor followed by its population. It is the belief that saving organic seed (not genetically modified) is a duty to the earth and I believe the same. In India, saving seeds has become a *survival option* if not necessity. Farmers who save their own seed for growing their crops and do not buy pesticides, have 3 fold more incomes than farmers who are locked into the *Genetically Modified Seed / Chemical Treadmill*. If only genetically modified seeds are available here in the Untied States, does our family's chance of survival increase or decrease?

Monsanto has even brought civil suits against farmers whose crops have become cross pollinated with Monsanto's genetically modified seed. The court found in favor of Monsanto and the farmer had to destroy all of his organic seeds. Yet, in truth, it was the farmer whose natural and organic

seed was injured by cross-pollination with Monsanto's un-natural genetically modified seed. Makes me wonder why the attorney for the farmers could not see that and make the case. Perhaps he too was bought and paid for by the corporation.

The bottom line to corporate production is that there is hardly one who produces a product that is sustainable. Thus, the first *industrial revolution* is not sustainable. The idea here is **to do no harm** to either the environment, or to people.

The corporation, both private and government, believes that it has nothing to fear. They believe our minds have been numbed by entertainment and media brainwashing (psychological profiling). It is believed that we have been "*dumbed down*" so effectively that we have no capacity to understand. I believe the opposite. I believe that we have the capacity and ability to both see, and fix the problem, and develop business that does not leave a foot print (sustainable).

Corporations are not always bad or uncaring. It all depends upon the character and moral substance of the Chief Executive Officer and the Board of Directors.

Securing the Homeland?

July 2010

The American Dream

The American Dream is what politicians have been selling for many, many years. You know the promises, “a chicken in every pot, a car in every backyard, a cottage or home with a white picket fence” and all the other lies. But the real American Dream is one of peace, of being left alone, especially by government, of not everyday being put at risk by government, of not everyday being pilfered by government, of not having to work two, three or four jobs in the household to survive, of living a *fulfilled* life as defined by ourselves, of being able to enjoy life on our terms, of having the time and energy to enjoy our prosperity.

\$2.25 in 1962 Equals \$92.74 Today

If a job, which paid \$2.25 an hour in 1962, had kept pace with the devaluation of our currency engineered by our leadership, that same job today would be paying \$92.74 an hour. In today's United States, that job is paying \$12.00 to \$14.00 an hour.

How do we know this? Well, the purchasing power of gold is mostly constant over time. If we had enough gold in 1962 to build a four-bedroom home, and we still had that gold today, we could still build the four bedroom home. Let's do the calculation.

In 1962 a new four-bedroom home would have cost about \$15,000. Gold was \$32-an-ounce. That means that the home equated to 468.75 ounces ($15000 / 32 = 468.75$). Now, how many Federal Reserve Notes would that be today? Well, today (7-24-2010), gold is selling for \$1,319 an ounce. So, we multiply our 468.75 ounces of gold by \$1,319 and we get \$618,281.25. Clearly, we could still build the four bedroom home.

You can do the calculation yourself. Since the purchasing power of gold remains fairly constant, then gold is the foundation from which the calculation is made. In 1962 gold sold for \$32 an ounce, today's price is \$1,319 for a 1-ounce American Eagle coin. Here is the calculation: $(1319/32) \times 2.25 = 92.74$ dollars per hour and you would have the same purchasing power that you did when making \$2.25 an hour. The current banking system is quite a racket, is it not?

The American Dream Replaced

Over time the American people began to figure out that the dream promised by our elected leadership was not only fraudulent but had been stolen from them by leadership. The result of that was a general loss of confidence in leadership, which, in turn, has resulted in declining power and control over us. We were evidently figuring out that being a sheeple is not beneficial. The politicians had to do something to regain their influence and control. They did! They are no longer peddling the “American Dream”, now they are billing themselves as protecting us from our worst nightmare... terrorism.

The early morning events of September 11, 2001 were, within mere hours, billed to the American people as a contingent of Arabs striking out at America. Out of this came the two Patriot Acts in which the American people lost a mountain of privacy and freedom, all in the name of fighting terrorism.

However, there had been some previous events in which errors were made that has caused a fairly large segment of America's population to question what is being billed to them by Government leadership as the official findings.

Remembering the Past - Lee Harvey Oswald

Let's examine a little history of previous events just in case some of us may have forgotten. We probably haven't forgot, but maybe one or two of us have a minor memory lapse. There was the "lone shooter", Lee Harvey Oswald, who intends to murder the President of the United States. A Marine trained with an M1-Garand rifle, Oswald buys an internationally known hunk of junk, a twelve-dollar bolt action Italian Mannlicher Carcano rifle. Not the M1-Garand in the same advertisement. And this rifle is a *right-handed* bolt action, the worst possible choice for left-handed Oswald. And we Americans are supposed to believe that Oswald got off three world class shots with this clumsy hunk of junk that no "right-handed" FBI agent was able to duplicate. Mistake #1.

Ruby Ridge (Bonners Ferry, Idaho)

Then we have Vicki Weaver, wife of Randy Weaver. In short, Randy's 14 year old son had been killed by government agents the day before in an ambush, and on the day following the ambush Randy was going out to the shed beside his house where Sammy's body lay. FBI sniper Lon Horiuchi shot unarmed Randy in the back just as Randy was unlatching the door to the shed, the bullet exiting under his arm pit. Randy, his daughter, and Kevin Harris ran back toward the door of Randy's cabin. Vicki was at the door.

Lon Horiuchi fired his snipers rifle a second time, evidently at Harris, who Horiuchi hit with the bullet, but the bullet passed through Harris and struck Vicki, who was not armed nor had at any time been armed. Vicki was holding her ten-month-old daughter when the bullet ripped off her lower jaw and severed her carotid artery. She lived perhaps another 15 seconds. The entire Weaver event was mistake #2.

Waco, Texas

Then there was the murder of approximately 80 Americans at Waco, Texas, 22 of which were children. Mistake #3.

Oklahoma City

Then there was the truck bomb that supposedly blew up the Federal building in Oklahoma City. Unfortunately for those intending to mislead the American people, one very honorable man, retired General Benton K. Partin, did an analysis of the damage. General Partin, now retired was a chemical engineer and his military career centered on the destruction of *hardened targets*.

Consequently, General Partin is intimately familiar with the signatures and capabilities of explosives, all types.

General Partin made clear that it would have taken a 12-ton bomb in a 2-ton truck to do the damage visible. It's not possible for a 12-ton bomb to be in a 2-ton truck. Secondly, the pressure wave from the blast would have been down to 250 pounds per square inch by the time the pressure wave reached the first column. However, it takes a pressure wave of 2,500 pounds per square inch to destroy one of those columns.

Thirdly, "to cause the damage pattern that occurred to the Murrah building, there would have to have been demolition charges at several supporting column bases, at locations not accessible from the street, to supplement the truck bomb damage. Indeed, a careful examination of photographs showing the collapsed column bases reveals a failure mode produced by demolition charges and not by a blast from the truck bomb." – Bomb Damage Analysis of Benton K. Partin

Fourth, some columns close to the truck blast are unharmed while columns far to the rear are destroyed. Again, not possible. Yet, to our detriment many Americans bought the deception. This is mistake #4.

9-11

So when the events of 9-11 played out, and the official story released, many intelligent Americans began looking and investigating. The official story simply doesn't wash. For example the government's radar has the second airliner to hit the Twin Towers moving at 525 knots when the aircraft will suffer structural failure and come unglued at 420 knots as per the manufacturer's specifications and an aircraft of that model suffered airframe failure at 425 knots. No airliner hit the Pentagon. There were no jet engines, no landing gear, no passenger bodies, no passenger seats, no luggage, not one shoe. On September 10, 2011, the day before 9-11, Secretary of Defense, Rumsfeld, testifies that over two-trillion dollars is unaccounted for at the Pentagon. Next day, whatever strikes the Pentagon wipes out the accounting section, ending any investigation into a missing two-trillion-dollars.

The bottom line is that there is a terrorist that has the leadership of the United States paranoid and it is not a group of Arabs as portrayed. In the view of leadership the real terrorist is the awakening American people. If you are awakening, YOU ARE THE TERRORIST which Department of Homeland Security is concerned about. It is for this reason MIAC (Missouri Information Analysis Center) issued a report to American police that identifies potential terrorists as those with bumper stickers supporting third party candidates, like Ron Paul. Make no mistake, the terrorists of concern are you and I, and anybody else who is awakening to the lies, fraud, deception and criminal behavior of leadership. Sheep are never of any concern to leadership.

REPUBLICAN FORM?

September 2010

Remembering

Do we remember, “I pledge allegiance to the flag of the united States of America, AND to the **REPUBLIC** for which it stands?” If leadership is trying to convince the entire population of the United States that they live under a “democracy” then you cannot have references to “the **REPUBLIC** for which it stands” floating around. Someone is probably going to ask questions. Solution... remove the “Pledge of allegiance” from the schools.

“The United States shall guarantee to every State in this Union a Republican Form of Government...” - United States Constitution, Article 4, Section 4

Because *public education* is government, this probably means very little to most of us. Let’s see if we can give it some meaning.

We’re constantly being bombarded with “we are a Democracy”, “the United States is a Democracy”, “our government is a Democracy.” Yet, our Constitution mandates that a “republican form of government” be maintained in each and every state. Do we think there might be a difference? If there is no difference, why are they separately identified?

There is a difference, an important one, and it’s one we need to comprehend, so let’s get started. Since there’s not much room, you’re getting it short and sweet.

From the seventh edition of Black’s Law Dictionary, under the phrase “*Republican government*”, it does list the term *Republic*. Let’s look at it.

“**Republic**. n. A system of government in which the people hold sovereign power and elect representatives who exercise that power. It contrasts on the one hand with a pure democracy, in which the people or community as an organized whole wield the sovereign power of government, and on the other with the rule of one person (such as a king, emperor, czar, or sultan).” - Blacks Law Dictionary (seventh edition)

Although it may not be immediately clear, this definition provides a good beginning in understanding the foundations of a Republic. The definition hinges on who holds the *sovereign power*. And of course, the *sovereign power* is the ultimate power within the country. **The definition above hinges on who holds this power.**

The first sentence in the definition points out that in a Republic the sovereign power is held by the people, not as an *organized whole* as in a Democracy, but as **INDIVIDUALS**. Therein lies the key to understanding the *Republican form of Government*. The individual is the source of sovereign power.

We must ask, “where does the individual derive his power or authority?” Those familiar with Western civilization already know the answer, and we read from our founding documents:

“We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, that among these are life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness.” - Declaration of Independence

The key here is *equality under the law*, “all men are created equal.” In this, I have no more power and authority than you. And you have no more power and authority than I. For example, can I compel you to plant flowers in your yard? NO, of course not. And you cannot compel me to remove weeds from my yard. I might like my weeds, it’s none of your concern, and I might not like the flowers in your yard, and that is none of my concern.

Under a republican form of government, if someone is being injured by the behavior of another, then the injured party files a complaint. It’s equivalent to being a responsible adult. If it’s a criminal complaint, it will be investigated by the police, becoming a verified complaint. If it’s a civil complaint, an action will be filed in court.

If we pretend to have authority and power over others that we really do not have, then we are acting to take freedom from others that we have no right to take. But, we are also taking freedom away from ourselves, our children and our grandchildren, and making them slaves to everyone else’s will as well. It’s a great trick that a government leadership plays on stupid people to empower themselves. Can we hear them laughing?

Next in understanding the characteristics of a Republican form of Government, is to understand the conferring of ***OUR POWERS & AUTHORITIES*** upon government as we create it.

"It has been justly thought a matter of importance to determine from what source the United States derives its authority... The question here proposed is whether our bond of union is a compact entered into by the states, or whether the Constitution is an organic law established by the People. To this we answer: 'We the People... ordain and establish this Constitution'...The government of the state had only delegated power (from the People) and even if they had an inclination, they had no authority to transfer the authority of the Sovereign People. The people in their capacity as Sovereigns made and adopted the Constitution; and it binds the state governments without the state's consent. The United States, as a whole, therefore, emanates from the People and not from the states, and the Constitution and the laws of the states, whether made before or since the adoption of that Constitution of the United States, are subordinate to the United States Constitution and the laws made in pursuance of it." - [Bouvier's 14th Edition Law Dictionary (citing 4 Wheat, 402)]

As can be seen, we *the Sovereign People* conferred upon government some very limited powers and authorities within the very document that establishes that central government, the

constitution. Important to notice is the fact that we did not confer any power or authority that we do not possess. If we were to attempt to confer a power or authority that we do not have, it would corrupt (pervert) the system of justice that we are trying to establish. For example, if I as an individual *Sovereign*, do not have the power or authority to go into the wallet of another individual *Sovereign* and take out a hundred dollars, giving it to whomever I feel is needy, then I cannot confer that power or authority upon government. If I could, I would corrupt its system of justice.

Democracy is two wolves and one sheep sitting down to discuss what's for dinner. In the Democracy, the two-wolf majority will eat the sheep. But in the republic, the two-wolves, as a majority, have no more power and authority than the minority or even the individual. Therefore, the sheep cannot be made a victim of the majority, and that, ladies and gentlemen, is the beauty of the republican form of government, which is mandated to be maintained in every state of this union. And as President George Bush stated, "either you are with us, or you are with the terrorists." Is our elected and appointed leadership maintaining a REPUBLICAN FORM OF GOVERNMENT as mandated, or have they aligned themselves with the terrorists who are intent on destroying our constitution? Who do they represent?

And further, don't confuse republican form of government with the *Republican Party*, there is no connection.

The Peril We Allow

September 2010

My life has been put at risk, and I don't like it. But your life has also been put at risk, along with your family.

Let's examine the circumstances. We are militarily in other countries un-invited. For example, Iraq, which we entered under the lie of "*weapons of mass destruction*", as though the United States does not have weapons of mass destruction that it uses regularly. Looking at several sources, it appears that we (the United States) have killed over 100,000 Iraqi civilians. In general, it is about a ten to one ratio of those killed to those wounded, therefore, it would follow that there is likely one million Iraqi civilians who have been wounded by our presence.

Certainly, our invasion and military presence in another country is cause for concern and places us at risk, but this we know about. It's what we don't know that is the focus of this column.

Suppose it is determined that some religious/political Muslim individual is identified as being responsible for bombing of American soldiers. And using our intelligence and surveillance capabilities, we abduct and kidnap this religious/political leader and spirit him away to Guantanamo or some other location for "interrogation." But this activity is not openly shared with the American people, who are ultimately responsible, and who ultimately have accountability for the activities taken in their name.

Well, that's one scenario. In another, we have a young Afghani taxi driver who was stopped at a "check point" operated by one of the many *Afghan War Lords*, and was detained because those running the checkpoint *allegedly* found "devices" in the trunk that could be used in a rocket attack. Therefore, the young taxi driver, Dilawar, and the three other men in the taxi were detained and sent to Bagram.

At Bagram, Dilawar was subjected to sleep deprivation by chaining him up in a standing position to the wire mesh ceiling of his holding cell for ten to twelve hours at a time. While in this standing position, guards would come in and "*knee*" him in the side of his legs. Ultimately Dilawar died from torture. The military doctor who did the autopsy reported that Dilawar's legs were reduced to pulp, I believe the actual term in the report was "*pulpified*." Should Dilawar have lived, most likely his legs would have been amputated.

Torture, what is it, how can we define it? I think that if we wouldn't do it to our children, it's torture.

Returning to the abducted (kidnaped) religious/political leader. I use the terms *abducted* and *kidnaped* because this was done outside of law, outside of the Geneva Convention, and most importantly, outside of humanity. Now, what is the recourse to a people who have had a political/religious leader kidnaped, who has no appearance in court, no formal charges levied

against him in court, no attorney to represent him, no way for the kidnaped individual to communicate with friends or family, isolated and no longer even in his home country?

Well, once they figure out that the United States is responsible it is quite possible that they are going to engage in some form of terrorism, perhaps random terrorism. And that, ladies and gentlemen, places all Americans at un-necessary risk, you, me and our children.

Yet, with the night vision equipment in our military helicopters, we can easily see small groups of Iraqi or Afghan rebels on the desert at night from more than a mile away. And with the high technology of our weapons, fire a missile and blow up the rebel group. They never had a chance, they never knew what was coming. The difference in their technology and weapons compared to our technology and weapons is that of an American plains Indian with his bow and arrow against a military man with an M-1 Garand Rifle and claymore mines. Yet, we do not consider what we do to be terrorism, just what they do.

As Americans, can we imagine how we might react if for some reason, it is determined that America should not possess weapons of mass destruction, and a coalition is formed, consisting of, say, Germany, Japan and Russia. And they collectively invade the United States. Would we Americans become rebels? Would we do whatever we could to force these unwelcome military forces out of our country? How would we react if our sons and fathers were kidnaped and taken to places where the Geneva Convention is ignored and they are tortured? Would we become “terrorists?”

The guerrilla General who had overseen the post where Dilawar was detained, was later found to be responsible for rocket attacks on American positions. He was turning over random people to the American command to ingratiate himself with American military leaders in the area. **America was also offering bounties** of significant cash for the capture of rebels. This led to many completely innocent people being turned over to the American command to receive the cash bounties. And being *equal opportunity*, we torture them all.

So, am I an Islam lover? No, not really, not any more than I’m a Catholic, Protestant, Baptist, Latter Day Saint’s, or Jehovah Witness lover. What has me deeply concerned is that we Americans are losing our humanity, our soul, the very essence of moral right and wrong. Our history has generally been of ethics and honor, but now we are sliding down the toilet bowl. We are losing the ideals that make this country worth defending.

There has been numerous studies on *group moral’s* and it is generally understood members of the *in-group* treat each other very justly and honorably, but then apply a very different standard to those outside the *in-group*. Groups, both inside and outside of government, can convince themselves that criminal activity they are contemplating is justifiable under the circumstances, whatever circumstances they might invent to justify their criminal activity. And yet, it has been the general ability of Americans to see and stand against criminal activity and behavior, including torture, although we are seeing a decline in this ability. Nowadays, groups and individuals are

becoming quite comfortable with causing injury and putting people's lives at risk.

If we allow this to continue, in our name, and we have given up our liberty and freedom also in the name of security, what is left worth defending?

Corrupting the World 01

September 2010

I recently had an opportunity to review the accounts and recollections of a man named John Perkins. Mr. Perkins functioned as an *economic hit man* for the United States before coming to terms with his own unethical and dishonorable behavior. It was with this understanding of his participation in the *corrupting of the World* that led him to disclose his activities on behalf of the United States government and the corporations. A *THANK YOU*, in my view, is due Mr. Perkins.

Mr. Perkins coins a new word, at least a word I've not heard used before. It is "*corporatocracy*". Corporatocracy, as used in this series, refers to both corporate United States government, and those corporations who control our government as well as others.

Who Benefits from Poverty?

Our examination begins with a look at poverty. In order to address the issue of poverty, the question "who benefits from poverty" must be asked and answered. The answer is that the wealthy benefit from poverty. The reality is that for a very small percentage of the world's population to have great wealth, it is necessary to have a very large percentage of the population acting as economic slaves.

In our current system, the stature of a person is measured by his wealth. As long as this is what we embrace we will continue to have a considerable population in poverty and it will continue to grow in order to support the wealthy few.

It is an absolute necessity to the corporatocracy and the people who own and control our largest businesses to have a mass of poor, impoverished people around the world from whom they can draw on for labor and whose resources they can steal, whether its coal, diamonds, or whatever the resource might be. As long as the masses of this world remain impoverished, ignorant and uneducated, they are at the mercy of those with wealth.

Two-Dollars A Day

As matters stand today, more than half of this world's population lives on two-dollars a day or less, which is a "*slave wage*" regardless of the country we wish to point at. This means that they have no running water in the house, no electricity, no refrigerator, no heat, no air conditioning, no nothing except perhaps a hovel made from scraps and discarded materials. They don't even have the water to grow a garden.

Since about the 1970's, the perception has been that huge investments have been made by the developed countries, primarily western countries, in the undeveloped countries to bring up their standard of living. That's the perception but the reality is this has not occurred. Research will show that what has taken place is that the wealthy have become richer, more prosperous and more powerful, while those in the developing world have become poorer and more destitute.

Cochabamba

Cochabamba, Bolivia, serves as a good example. Cochabamba needs a new water system and so Bolivia will go to the World Bank or International Monetary Fund to apply for a loan to update their water system. And yes, a new water system is needed, however, due to the amount of debt already owed by Bolivia, some changes or “conditions” must be agreed to before such a loan can take place. The primary condition is that the water system be *privatized*. Once the agreement is reached, Bolivia is loaned the necessary funds to update the water system. But the money won’t go to Bolivia, oh no. It will go to a United States corporation for the engineering and implementation of the new water system. In this case Bechtel. So the money doesn’t find its way into the Bolivian economy, it finds its way into our economy and make the wealthy even more wealthy. Meanwhile the Bolivian people are saddled with the debt to repay.

People Could Not Afford the Water

Once completed, water became so expensive that the people could not afford it. They couldn’t send their children to school, they couldn’t take their children to the doctor. They were not even allowed to catch the rain water for their own use. In the case of Cochabamba, the people rebelled and took back the water system. Bechtel, through one of its subsidiaries, filed a law suit against Bolivia in which they claimed *lost profits* they expected to make. When a new President of Bolivia was elected, Bechtel dropped its lawsuit. However, this serves as an example of how the wealthy enslave people around this world.

If we were to travel to one of the major cities of the developing world, we would most likely be deceived. We would see good roads, skyscrapers, and a bustle of activity. What we would probably not see are the masses of poor and unbelievably destitute living on the fringes.

Corrupting the World 02

September 2010

Corporatocracy, as used in this series, refers to both corporate United States government, and those corporations who control that government as well as others.

The whole idea of investing huge sums of money in developing countries has nothing to do with elevating the life style of its inhabitants, however, investing money in these developing countries has certainly worked to make the corporatocracy and its owners more wealthy. But motives are deeper than this.

If the United States has become an Empire, who is the Emperor?

It's not the President, in fact the Emperor of the United States is not an individual. The reality is that the *Banking Elite* control the President and members of Congress, by and through the Nation Debt. The money system is not under control of leadership, it is under control of the Federal Reserve and its owners, i.e., Banking Elite. The entire corporate structure knows this, and is one of the tools of the Banking Elite. It is by virtue of this that the Banking Elite controls the United States government and almost any other government in the world they want to control. And now we know who foments this system, it's the same people who financially benefit from poverty.

Therefore, it matters little whether Republican's or Democrat's are currently in control, the expansion of the Empire continues under both regimes. Those of us who are awake may have noticed that the most influential people in government also hold, or have held, very high positions in influential corporations. One day a man is president or chief financial officer of a huge corporation, and the next year is Vice President or Secretary of State. It is a revolving door between the upper echelons of government and the largest corporations. It is the wealthy expanding their control over all of mankind.

Between the two World Wars of the last century, and especially coming out of World War II, the idea of developing policies of extending our power and influence through colonization, use of military force, or others means, in other words "Imperialism", gained momentum. But Christian Americans mostly had a dim view of the colonization process and didn't really like what France, Britain and other countries had done in their colonization around the world.

Bankers never do anything for humanitarian reasons

Therefore, coming out of World War II, western countries, led by the United States, created the World Bank, the International Monetary Fund and the United Nations. Much of this was done to help rebuild countries devastated by World War II, or so that was the view that the Bankers wanted the American people to have. However, Bankers never, ever, do anything for humanitarian reasons. It was also presented in this manner to convince various countries of the world to adopt and go with "*our system*" of Imperialistic Capitalism as opposed to the Soviet system.

If we were to read the *mission statements* of these financial organizations, we would find them to be very honorable and ethical, applicable even today. Unfortunately, in the evolution of these organizations, the World Bank, the IMF and the United Nations, they developed a very cozy relationship with the corporatocracy, as engineered.

Psychologically Profile = Brainwash

Public relations campaigns emerged to psychologically profile the American people to believe that what's good for business (the corporatocracy), is also good for America, and indeed the World. From this we see greed governing the actions of our Boards of Directors. The idea behind implementing this public relations campaign was to make a few people more wealthy, more powerful and more in control.

Yet, at the same time this system is evolving, we Americans had this aversion to colonialism, to empire building, to what Hitler, the Conquistadores, British and French had done. We generally believed that all of that was wrong and dishonorable. I think our ethics and honor may have been a little higher back then.

The Slippery Slope

For the United States, the slippery path to dishonorable and unethical conduct may well have begun with the election of Mohammed Mossadegh in Iran. Mossadegh was democratically elected, and the United States purports to support democracy, open and free elections. Public relations campaigns attempt to convince the American people that the United States promotes and supports democracy at every opportunity, regardless of the country in question. The idea of democracy, of course, is that the resulting government is the will of the people. Leadership actually goes as far as to refer to our system of Government as a Democracy, when the Constitution, that leadership has taken an oath to protect and defend, **mandates** that a *republican form of Government* be maintained in every State of the Union.

Overthrowing A Democratically Elected Leader

But in the case of Mohammed Mossadegh, he began nationalizing the oil resources of Iran for the benefit of the Iranian people. However, the corporatocracy had oil fields and refineries in Iran which were being nationalized. This made the corporatocracy a little angry. Their response was to send in CIA operative, Kermit Roosevelt, grandson of President Teddy Roosevelt. He was able to foment a coup and depose Mossadegh. After the removal of Mossadegh as leader, the United States installed a horrible and depraved dictator, Mohammad Reza Pahlavi, the "Shah of Iran." We trained his secret police and these police were viewed by the Iranian people as more heartless and depraved than Hitler's SS. The Iranian people suffer greatly because of the actions of the United States government.

The Suffering We Caused

But at the time the American people were not made aware that we were responsible for the coup, so we generally had no clue about Iran's history and were appalled when Iranians took over the American Embassy in the capital city of Tehran, 1979. Because we Americans had no knowledge

of the actions of their own government and the suffering of the Iranian people due to the actions of our leadership, we were outraged at Iran over the Embassy takeover, and unfortunately, because we still remain mostly ignorant, we still have many citizens who have ill feelings against peoples in that part of the world, not knowing of the suffering we caused.

After the *Shaw of Iran* was installed, control over Iran's oil was returned to the corporatocracy.

CIA operative, Kermit Roosevelt, was able to accomplish this with only a few million dollars, with very little violence, without risking war with the Soviet Union and without dissent from the American people since they didn't know anything about it. This sent a very strong message and identified the method by which the Empire could, and would be expanded. The method would be to use an *economic hit man*. In the case of Roosevelt, he was both an *economic hit man* and a *jackal*. However, Roosevelt was a card carrying CIA operative. If he had been caught, his exposure could have bought dire consequences to the United States. Therefore, future *economic hit men* would be from the private sector.

More to come.

Corrupting the World 03

September 2010

So, we have economic hit men to corrupt and control other countries, but how do these economic hit men work and accomplish their task? One of their methods is to arrange a huge loan from the World Bank or International Monetary Fund for some public works project, which most Americans foolishly believe is going to help poor people in an underdeveloped country. But the money never goes to the contractors of country who accepted the loan, it goes to the engineering and construction firms of western governments, primarily the United States, who will design and implement the public-works project in the target country. Therefore, the money will not stimulate their economy.

Let's say the public works project is an electric power generation and distribution system. This will not benefit the poor because, one, there will be no construction jobs and two, they are so poor that they are not connected to the power grid. Or if it were highways, the poor don't own cars. So whatever the project is, the masses of the people in the target country do not benefit, but they are responsible for paying back the loan.

Crabs in a Bucket

This DEBT trap operates very similar to the situation in the United States. Every year, leadership borrows **ALL THE MONEY** needed to operate the Government for that fiscal year and to pay the interest on the already outstanding debt, and increase the DEBT-BURDEN of every United States citizen. Thus, more money is taken from United States citizens to service this debt which they cannot possibly repay. Sameo-Sameo. Are we beginning to see the parallels? We're a country-crab in a bucket and we want to pull every other country-crab into the bucket with us. Misery and mis-management loves company!

When the crab-country defaults on the loan as expected, the economic hit man returns to remind them of their default and inform the crab-country leadership that they now owe us a pound of flesh, which is to say, they owe us a big favor. So an agreement is struck where the country sells its oil or other natural resources real cheap to the corporatocracy. Or perhaps the deal will be to vote with the United States on the next critical United Nations vote. Or maybe the country will be required to send its military someplace in the world to support United States troops and operations. In the United States, the failure to pay the debt has resulted in loss of our money (gold and silver), loss of our law (the common law to be replaced with commercial law) and loss of property ownership.

“The money [the Federal Reserve Note we use as money] will be worth 100 cents on the dollar, because it is backed by the credit of the Nation. It will represent a mortgage on all the homes and other property of all the people in the Nation.” - Congressional record, March 9, 1933, House, Congressman Patman, 73rd Congress, Special Session, Volume 77, part 1, page 83.

Evidence that we don't own any property.

We Americans are Easy to Scam

Therefore, the money we loaned the *crab-country* comes back to our own corporations, enriching the wealthy, and then we use this indebtedness to (economically) enslave the population of the *crab-country*. Again, it is the same scheme used in the United States. Does a [2010] 13-trillion-dollar national debt ring any bells or raise any red flags? And I hope none of us are ignorant enough to think we owe this to ourselves. WE DON'T. We owe it to the international bankers, the corporatocracy. A great scam, is it not?

This is the process in expanding the Empire, yet most of our citizens think we've done a great thing, helping out this or that poor little impoverished country. When in reality, what we've done is to further impoverish the poor and make them a slave to the debt they owe with no additional prosperity.

Many countries are now aware of the scam and a new leadership is emerging in which they don't want our *help* anymore. The message is simply this... leave us alone and stop taking our resources and we will raise our own people up.

Breaking the Cycle of Enslavement

While it may be easy to convince ourselves that what we are doing is helping, deep in our hearts I think that we have concerns about the future of all mankind because we are all connected. Their fate is ours, therefore we want the future for all of mankind to be pleasant and prosperous. If we can do this, then therein lies the solution to ending the cycle of human enslavement through economic means. Remember, we in the United States are economic slaves as well. That's why we have more of our productivity taken by government every year.

While there has been discussion about *debt forgiveness*, and 18 countries were selected for this, the forgiving of debt comes with conditions, one of which is privatizing many of the services, such as electricity, water, roads, schools, etc. All of these conditions benefit the corporatocracy. It is a subterfuge, it is further enslavement of the country. For example, government control of a school system provides the means to keep the masses ignorant at large, providing them with just enough skills to enter-data at a keyboard, or repair a car, but not enough understanding, intelligence and analytical ability to comprehend what is happening to them and why, just like the United States today. Public schools do a lot of things, but truly educate is not one of them. If you ask a school administrator, "What is the philosophy of education at this school?", you will get an answer similar to:

We at this particular school encourage the full *self* development and individual *self* actualization of each child we attempt to educate. We want to provide curricular interventions which will give the individual development and specific *self* actualization goals to each child that comes through our door.

And that is so much nonsense. As soon as a student begins to show signs of *internal direction* and *self actualization*, the school system can hardly stand it. They will knock themselves out to bring the student back into the herd and herd thinking. Independent thinkers are not encouraged and life will be made difficult for them as long as they continue. It is a rare school that will actually teach children to act and think independently, while engaging in critical analysis.

Corrupting the World 04

November 2010

How Far are we Willing to Go?

So, if a country does not fall for the “debt trap” then how far is United States leadership willing to go to enslave a country?

More and more, countries are electing President’s who have ran on an anti-corporatocracy platform. When this happens, an economic hit man well be sent in to meet with the newly elected President and he will say something like...

“Congratulations Mr. (or Ms.) President. And now, I just want to remind you that from this pocket I can make you and your family very, very rich if you play my game. Or from my other pocket I can see to it that you are thrown out of office or assassinated if you decide to fulfill your campaign promises.”

And although it may be said a little more subtle than this because of the possibility of recording devices, the message will be clear, do what is being demand or United States leadership will somehow get rid of you!

Rest assured, the leaders of various countries are fully aware that President of Guatemala, Jacobo Árbenz, was ousted in a coup d'état engineered by the United States. Then there was Allende in Chile. There was Roldós of Ecuador who conveniently died in a plane crash.

Patrice Lumumba was the first legally elected Prime Minister of the Republic of the Congo after helping the Congo win its independence from Belgium. Within three months Lumumba’s government was deposed in a coup. He was imprisoned and murdered under circumstances which suggested the support and complicity of both Belgium and the United States.

And of course we have already listed the democratically elected leader, Mohammed Mossadegh of Iran, previously. The list goes on and on of the Presidents or leaders we have had thrown out or assassinated. So our system of corruption gets perpetuated by the economic hit man who, from one pocket offers great amounts of wealth, and from the other pocket, he offers subversion, or jackal’s to go in and overthrow the government or assassinate the President.

Now that We Know How Far

Therefore, if you are a President, what are you going to do when you know that the United States is capable and willing to do what’s necessary to see to your removal if you do not play their *New World Order / One World Government* game?

Even if you have the highest integrity and belief in your goals, this type of threat has to cause you pause. Consequently there is a great pressure to accept the bribe of wealth because you are most likely going to be taken out. And if you are taken out, what is the next guy going to do? And we

wonder why the people of this world don't like the United States very much. With ethics like ours it is easy to see why countries might like to strike out at the United States, but this information never comes out in the main stream media. So yes, there are many corrupt officials in countries throughout the world, but it is the United States doing the corrupting and doing it in our name, yet without our knowledge or sanction.

Therefore, if the corporatocracy does not like what is happening in a particular country, they will send in an economic hit man to offer the bribe and make the threat. And if the leader doesn't accept the bribe, the United States will send in the jackal's and implement a coup or assassinate the President.

Democratically elected Mohammed Mossadegh of Iran wanted more of the profits on Iranian oil to go to the people of Iran and not foreign companies, leading to his ousting by CIA operative Kermit Roosevelt. Abd al-Karim Qasim, leader of Iraq, wanted the same for the Iraqi people. Consequently the United States sent in an assassination team to take out Qasim. However, this attempt was not successful and the assassin was wounded and had to flee the country. Our assassin was Saddam Hussein. A lot of dots get connected when we get full and truthful information.

Assassinated on Public Television

Following the failed assassination attempt, the CIA went in directly and had Qasim publicly executed on Iraqi television. This was followed by putting Saddam's family into power.

When an Economic Hit Man Fails

When the economic hit men fail and the jackal's are not able to assassinate the leader as in the case of Saddam Hussein, then the military is sent in. In this process, a very elaborate-wool is woven to pull over our eyes to blind the American people. In this case the lie was "*weapons of mass destruction.*" Our leadership manufactures our fear and from that fear we give our consent to *criminally* send in the military to find and depose the target leader. And most likely, once we're there, we will never leave that country. In Iraq, we've built an Embassy that's bigger than Vatican City.

Oil Production has Peaked Out

We cannot defend ourselves by killing people around this world. We cannot defend ourselves by sending our military into one country after another. The way we can defend and protect ourselves is by taking away the conditions that cause the desperation and anger of the masses. Make no mistake about it, oil production has "peaked out" and is in decline, therefore our military is in Afghanistan and Iraq to acquire their (oil) resources. The people of Iraq are battling the United States military to take back control of their own country. As soon as we realize that what we need to do is to provide the opportunity for the people of this world to do exactly that, and to partner up with them to better their own lives through their own resources, our lives and the lives of our children will improve.

Research tells me that every day, 24,000 people die of hunger or hunger related issues.

Our children are not going to know a stable, sustainable, sane world unless the people of other countries can have the same expectations.

Without a doubt, this system is an absolute failure. The United States, with 5-percent of the world's population, producing 30-percent of the world's pollution, consumes 25-percent of the world's resources. This is not a societal model that can be implemented throughout the world. It is a societal model based in treachery, greed and the suffering of the masses throughout the world.

A SHIP CALLED EARTH,



EITHER WE,
THE PEOPLE OF THIS WORLD,
LEARN TO SAIL TOGETHER, OR
WE SINK TOGETHER

Small Unincorporated Business and the Individual

October 2010

More and more, small business and individual citizens are being attacked by government. Let's take a look at what may well be going on.

Business Operates on a Voluntary Basis

What small business and many individual citizens are doing is providing a product or service on a *voluntary basis*. However, the small business or individual may unknowingly act in opposition to one of the many thousands of commercial laws. If government should notice, and even though no one is injured, they will take administrative action against the business or individual which can easily end up in court as a criminal charge.

Government agencies and agents are seemingly incapable of providing a product or service on a voluntary basis. Often, by a government agent's own admission, if it were not for the *commercial law statute*, or more accurately put, *corporation rule* they would not even be looking at a particular business or individual.

Government Operates on Force & Violence

Is it possible that because government agents cannot do for the community, what a particular individual or businessman is able to do on a *voluntary basis*, that makes them so predatory? Businessmen do not force their product or service on anyone through violence or threat of violence. Customers of a businessman are doing business with him on a voluntary basis. On the other hand, government forces people, under the threat of violence, or if necessary, violence, to do business with them.

Every Dollar Acquired

Every dollar that the government has acquired, has been taken by force and violence, or the threat of force and violence. As a consequence, the government has few voluntary supporters. Yet, if Government limited itself to powers granted by the Constitution or provided products and services the people felt inclined to purchase, there would be no need for violence.

It is a fact that Government bureaucracies force themselves on the community under the guise of protection. [guise. A disguise, a mask. Also, a masquerade, a show.]

Let's See the Facts

Typically, an action taken against a business or citizen is the result of some "legal determination" by some individual in government, but when the defendant or defense wants to see the facts that support the legal determination, almost always the government and its agents will respond with silence. That is because they are not representing us. Commercial law is the law of the *creditor* of the United States, the holder of the national debt.

In court, should the defendant challenge the applicability of a particular law, he (or she) is likely

to be mocked by the very people pretending to represent and protect him (or her). The defendant's questions may be intentionally misconstrued and called "argumentative" as a means of dismissing and silencing the defendant. A typical tactic in today's court.

And this is what many people, who have harmed no one, face in administrative law as well as courts. Remember, it generally begins with *administrative law* because the courts and other Government agencies are *administering* the bankruptcy of the United States. If the law in question is so easily proven to be applicable with facts, there would be no problem in providing those facts when asked.

Pretty much anyone who has graduated from 8th grade knows the difference between a question and an argument. And for agents of Government to characterize our questions as an argument is disingenuous, or even more appropriate, dishonest. Which is often what happens in our dealings with government and its agents.

Why They Tell Us Ignorance of the Law is No Excuse

Government agents will claim to represent one of the following: 1) "the UNITED STATES [corporate], which is not the republic of these united States of America; 2) the STATE OF CALIFORNIA [corporate], which is not California [republic of]; 3) the COUNTY OF GLENN [corporate], which is not Glenn county; 4) the CITY OF MARYSVILLE [corporate], which is not Marysville. *Since all law today is commercial, applicable through contract*, we must ask ourselves, "Have we entered into a contract, and in so doing, made ourselves subject to the rules of these various corporations, or have Government simply participated in deception of the population at large and taken over control of our lives?" Most likely the answer is two-fold. One, *We've signed some document!* And two, Government has engaged in fraud and deception to obtain such contracts, that is why they tell us, *ignorance of the law is no excuse!*

What we are not taught in public school, whose curriculum is controlled by Government leadership, is that the STATE OF CALIFORNIA is a corporation and completely separate from California, a republic (see the California flag). The corporate STATE OF CALIFORNIA exists only on paper as does all corporations. So, when you committed this "commercial crime", were you "within the STATE OF CALIFORNIA?" Were you "within a piece of paper?"



Commercial laws have one purpose, to ring the Government's bankrupt cash register and appease the *creditor* of the United States, the result of the bankruptcy created by those we have trusted and elected. Yes, those we elect know this, they're not stupid, just deceptive. Let us remember that leadership is controlled by the *creditor*.

Ignorant citizens is a Necessity

For government, it's necessary to have an *uneducated class of citizens*. Even if the citizen does not become a defendant, it is quite possible he (or she) will sit on a jury, and it will be easy for the government prosecutor to mislead the ignorant and uninformed juror. It is much more difficult to mislead a class of citizens who have connected the dots.

Generally, what it all boils down to is this, most likely the businessman (or woman) conducts business in a moral and ethical manner, and does not injure anyone, but he (or she) did not ask for some permission of one or another government agency. And this is what is at the heart of most actions taken against citizens and business people. There is a group of violent individuals, calling themselves government, attacking someone who doesn't use force and violence to do business.

Ve We Have the Authority

Often government agents will state, "*we have the authority.*" What this means when translated into English is, "*we will use force and violence to get what we want.*" This then becomes intimidation over other citizens. Very soon, we lose the backbone given us by the founders and settlers of this country.

All Part of the Fraud and Deception

Most likely, the government agent initiating the action will not be allowed to testify, factually, as to whether a business or individual is within the STATE OF CALIFORNIA [corporate]. "Objection your honor, calls for a *legal conclusion.*" "Objection sustained!" Yet, the agent made numerous *legal conclusions* in taking action against a particular citizen or business. It's all part of the fraud and deception.

However, this objection which has been sustained by the judge opens the door to all the testimony of the government agent being thrown out since it is all, essentially, a "*legal determination.*" And to be consistent with the *rules of evidence* it should not be allowed. Following this, the defendant should move for dismissal since the *complaint* or *cause of action* is also based in *legal determinations* by the same government agent who the court has just ruled cannot answer a question because it called for a "*legal determination*".

We Can't Predict How Criminal Government Courts Will Be

But what we cannot predict, is how criminal government agents and courts will be. We all hope the Judge is honorable, but the reality is that he is administering the bankruptcy of the United States and is paid by the [corporate] STATE, therefore, he may well decide to ignore the rules. If so, it's just part of the fraud and deception, *business as usual*.

At the End of a Gun Barrel?

And so we conclude by asking, "*what product or service should be provided to the people through force and violence?*" Or, in the alternative, "*what product or service should be provided at the end of a gun barrel?*"

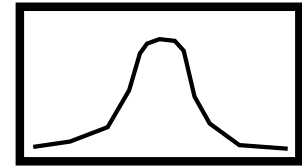
A HEADS UP (A Problem Ahead) 01

Oil Production Has Peaked Out

October 2010

We have a problem coming, a big one. I don't think we are yet aware of it, although some of us may be. Although it's already facing us, I'm finding it difficult to write about it because the consequences of this problem are vague and difficult to foresee. But some are starting to be visible.

In short, PEAK OIL PRODUCTION has been reached. The world now consumes approximately 85 million barrels of oil every day, or, viewed another way, around 40,000 gallons per second, and demand is growing exponentially. Like any resource that is non-renewable, production of oil is a bell curve. On the *up side* of the curve, exploration is finding new oil fields and oil deliveries are increasing. However, once the peak or top of the curve is reached, the oil that can be profitably harvested has reached its maximum.



We then begin our trip down the back slope. On the *down side* of the curve, all the profitable oil fields have been discovered, no new oil sources are being developed, and oil deliveries are declining. The tip top of the bell curve is where "peak oil" lays. "Peak oil" has been reached and we are now beginning to travel the down side of the curve.

World Energy Outlook (2008)

The IEA (International Energy Agency), in a document titled "World Energy Outlook, 2008", reported oil production is in decline. In that particular year, there was, according to this document, a global 9% decline in oil production. That, ladies and gentlemen, is catastrophic. It does not mean that the United States suffered a 9% decline, but other less powerful countries did. Some of them probably more than a 9% decline in their oil deliveries. Oil rich nations of the middle east may not have suffered any reduction to their oil consumption. But oil production is in decline and will continue.

China

And now, of course, China is becoming an industrialized nation and its oil needs are growing daily. Jim Baldauf, President of ASPO-USA (Association for the Study of Peak Oil and Gas) stated, "We are at the point of no return... While global demand is accelerating, worldwide oil supplies have reached a plateau and are now in decline."

The Era of Low Cost Oil Has Been Reached

We have reached the end of an era of low-cost, easy-to-get oil. This is an event fraught with dangers. Our economy as well as most economies of the world are dependent on an affordable energy source, and that source is now running out. It will not run out in a year or two, or even five years, but it will continue to decline. Remember, it took us a little over a hundred years to use half of the available oil so its not going to disappear overnight. However, oil is going to get more expensive as time progresses and that is probably going to take much less than a hundred-

years. At some point in the future we can probably expect the *price of goods* to increase significantly, perhaps very rapidly as in a spike. When that future will arrive is difficult to predict, but it's probably wise to be prepared.

WTSHTF

When oil gets too expensive for people to afford the products produced, that's WTSHTF. Businesses will then close their doors. I suspect that almost overnight the economy will fail. When it does, there will probably be havoc.

Dale Allen Pfeiffer, a Michigan Geologist, has studied, investigated, and written about energy depletion and the possibility of resource wars. Witness Afghanistan and Iraq, and the psychological profiling (brainwashing) of the American people to support a war with Iran. OK, I'm an idiot and do not believe these two wars and preparation for a third war has anything to do with oil. It has to do with non-existent "weapons of mass destruction", terrorism against an invading foreign force (us), and nuclear arms (remembering that we are the only nation who has used nuclear weapons on a civilian population).

In his analysis, Pfeiffer has concluded that energy depletion (declining oil production) will have major impact on the socioeconomic systems dependent on oil. Further, the impact will not be reduced or resolved by turning to renewable energy alone. This prediction suggests that our social and economic order is going to undergo some significant changes. We'll give this some consideration as we progress.

If this be the case, what are our options? Well, it should be obvious that we must cut oil consumption. This, in turn, will require us to abandon our current socioeconomic system. This current system is based in the belief of continual growth and a never-ending source of cheap energy.

Now, what does this mean to us? I don't know exactly, but it should be evident that we will eventually return to a societal and economic system that is not solely dependent on oil. It may be necessary to return to an earlier life style. Perhaps as far back as the 1850's.

The Currency Crash

If the currency (Federal Reserve Notes) crashes with the economy as is likely, what then? Take a Federal Reserve Note out of your wallet and look at it. Now imagine that no one is interested in taking it for goods or services because it has no real value. Can you wad it up and chew it, getting nourishment from it? Can you stuff it in your gas tank and drive somewhere? The currency in a failed economy will change. It will most likely change back to lawful money, gold and silver, but it's likely to embrace goods and services as well. If you have skills that are not oil dependent, you may be able to market those skills and trade them for food and other survival needs.

Pfeiffer believes it will be possible for human society to achieve equitable stability while

maintaining a reasonable quality of life. To reach this goal, he recommends direct action on a grassroots level, as opposed to a reliance upon government and business.

Pfeiffer is suggesting that it will be necessary for us to become responsible for ourselves and end our dependence on government.

Possible Return to a Historical Past

Since oil will be in short supply, we may see an emergence of many practices from our historical past, and it may be to our benefit to remember them, with study if necessary. For example, I can visualize the re-emergence of the steam engine. We may light our homes with candles in the evening. Transportation may be horses, or horse drawn wagons or buggy's. There may be horse drawn public transports. We might even see rickshaw service emerge. Who knows? But our life styles will be altered.

Tune in next week for more discussion.

A HEADS UP 02

Problem Discussion

October 2010

Recovering Skills

From the previous column we concluded that it may be wise to reduce our dependence on oil. In this we envisioned a return to an earlier life style, perhaps a life style similar to the 1850's. We may see horse drawn wagons, buggy's and open sided public transportation wagons. We may see a return of steam engines. Perhaps lighting our homes with candles and making them as well. We may learn to sew clothing again, can vegetables, fruits, and meat, and how to hand-saw lumber, constructing homes and out buildings, dig wells, set up windmills and work collectively as a member of a community. And this brings up the touchy subject of government permits. If government building permits are going to collide with the survival of our families, those permit-requirements will have to be set aside. But since government is engineering, and has engineered so much of our plight and struggle, it is difficult to be sympathetic. Somehow, I don't think that a permit is necessary for survival, but may be I'm wrong. I've been wrong before.

Seeds

Most seeds of today are either genetically modified or hybrid. The vegetables produced by these seeds will produce seeds that are sterile. That is, the seeds gathered from growing vegetables that are genetically modified or are hybrid, produce seeds that will not grow another season of vegetables. It's a one shot deal. Therefore, it might be wise to get a supply of "organic" or "legacy" seeds of common vegetables. These vegetables will produce seeds that will grow another crop next year, or some future year.

Milk Cow

We might ultimately decide that having a "milk cow" or two would be a good thing. Having a small flock of chickens might be good as well, not only for eggs, but for an occasional fried chicken meal. Remember, any food you produce in excess of our needs has the potential to be traded for something else on our list of needs.

The Choke-Hold Will Have to End

We can probably survive and have a reasonable life style, not the one we currently have, but one that is reasonable. But the economically enslaving choke hold government has on us will have to end. Yes, a government may well be necessary and probably is, but choking us to death while we are trying to survive an economic and societal collapse, which government leadership has created, will probably need to end.

It is important that we understand that all solutions begin locally. It begins with us electing leadership that believes in, and will restore "lawful civil authority" and abandon the Franklin Roosevelt "War and Emergency Powers authority" of the 1930's where all law is commercial, and commercial fines are levied for virtually everything, even riding our bicycle in an empty skate board park. After restoration of lawful civil authority, we can return to our "republican form of

government” that so many Americans died to provide for us, and abandon the commercial capitalism system that depends on infinite commercial growth produced by an imaginary infinite oil supply that no longer exists and is now in decline.

Life with a Greatly Reduced Oil Supply

With an economic collapse there will most likely be no more Federal Reserve notes accepted for goods and services. If this happens, government workers will move into survival mode with the rest of us. Therefore, roads, bridges and other facilities may no longer be maintained unless the community comes together to somehow pay workers with food and survival supplies and needs. For example, a community may support those who maintain the community water system. The infrastructure will be intact and usable for a while. We may eventually have to dig our own wells and hand-pump our water. We may have to put in windmills. And all of that is going to require the “freedom” to do so without permission or attack from government. And this is where our local leadership of today comes into play.

Looking Around Today’s World

OK, so oil production has peaked out. Take a look around you and see what is dependent on oil. All plastics are dependent on oil. Look around your house and your work place, in your mind remove everything that is plastic or synthetic. What about our transportation, is that oil dependent?

Let’s produce some crop and examine what it takes. First we have seeds delivered by oil powered transports. Then we have a planting machine, manufactured by an oil powered factory and towed by an oil-powered tractor. Then we have fertilizer applied by some machine either towed by an oil-powered tractor or flown by an oil-powered engine. Then we apply pesticides which are oil based. And they are applied by a machine towed by an oil-powered tractor or flown by an oil-powered engine. Then comes harvest in which the harvester is an oil-powered machine. The produce is then transported to a processing facility by an oil-powered truck. The food may well be wrapped with plastic or put in a plastic container, the entire process being powered by oil. From the processing plant, the food is taken to distribution points by an oil-powered truck. And from the distribution points it is taken to the grocery store in an oil-powered truck. At the grocery store is it purchased and taken home in an oil-powered automobile.

Are we beginning to see how dependent we have become on oil? Can we begin to visualize how our life styles will change as oil runs out? We may be required to preserve our food, either through canning or other processes. Can we do that? My parents canned food. Meat was a bit tricky.

Measuring the Devaluation

What has happened here in America is that the leadership of this country has mismanaged our economic system so badly that today’s Federal Reserve Note is worth considerably less than when I was in high school. The price of gold on October 6, 2010 was \$1344.39 an ounce, remembering that the purchasing power of gold remains relatively constant. And what this means is that if you

had enough gold to build a home in 1960, and you still had the gold, you could still build the same home. It is the Federal Reserve Note whose purchasing power changes, and not the gold.

Therefore, we can use the price of gold to determine the decline in purchasing power of the Federal Reserve Note. The price of gold when I was in high school in 1962 was \$32 an ounce. Today's price is approximately \$1344.39.

That means that today's one dollar Federal Reserve Note has 2.38 cents (\$0.0238) the purchasing power it did in 1962. That, in turn, means that if a job paid \$2.25 an hour in 1962 and the wages of that job had kept pace with the *engineered* devaluation of the dollar, the same job today would pay \$94.52 an hour, and we would have the same purchasing power that we did when paid \$2.25 an hour. Instead, today's job pays \$14.00 to \$17.00 an hour.

At \$92.53 we would be making around \$16038.53 each month. And at that wage we could easily make a payment on a \$300,000 home and we could pay it off within ten-years like we did in the 1950's and early 1960's. We could even afford the flood insurance on top of the home owners insurance.

ECONOMICS 101 - 01

November 2010

Money Defined

We begin our examination of economics with a discussion of money. The following is a Law Dictionary meaning of the term “money.”

"Money. In the usual and ordinary acceptance it means coins and paper currency used as circulating medium of exchange, and does not embrace notes, bonds, evidences of debt, or other personal or real estate." - Blacks Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition.

Issuance of the Debt Currency

Important to notice is that “money” does not embrace notes or debt. Notes, as in Federal Reserve Notes is not money. Yes it is a currency, but it is not money. Additionally, the Federal Reserve Note is issued upon the deposit of debt obligation with the treasurer of the United States. We can read this from the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933...

"Upon the deposit with the Treasurer of the United States; (a) any direct obligation of the United States; (b) any notes, drafts, bills of exchange or bankers acceptances acquired under the provisions of this act, that any Federal Reserve Bank making such deposits in the manner prescribed by the Secretary of the Treasury, shall be entitled to receive from the Comptroller of the Currency, circulating notes in blank, duly registered and countersigned."
– Banking Relief Act, March 9, 1933.

(a) any direct obligation of the United States = Public Debt

(b) notes, drafts, bills of exchange, bankers acceptances = Private Debt

And although the law reads a little different today, it is essentially the same, currency is issued upon the deposit of debt with the Treasurer of the United States, making it a “debt currency” and not money. [Return to [Congressmen Didn't Have Copy of Bill](#)]

Lawful Money

“Lawful money in the account of the United States” is gold and silver coin, minted in a united States of America mint. Now we can discuss banking.

The *gold smith banker*

At one time, “we the people” traded in gold and silver. However, we may have found it risky or inconvenient to carry large quantities of gold and silver for there were people back then who would “mug” us and take our gold and silver. Probably early-year gang-members. So, what did we do with our gold? Well we could hide it somewhere on our property, and some of us did that. Others of us might take it to a “gold smith” for safe keeping. The “gold smith” would issue us “certificates of deposit.” Let’s call them “gold certificates.”

The people quickly discovered they could trade their “gold certificates” for merchandise and other products. This meant that the owner of the gold did not have to turn in his *gold certificate*, take possession of part of his deposited gold, get another *gold certificate* for the amount remaining on deposit, and then take the gold to the merchant and make his purchase. With small denominations of *gold certificates*, the buyer could give some of them to the merchant to make a purchase. The merchant then became the owner of the *gold certificate* and could redeem the gold represented by the gold certificate from the gold smith at his convenience.

Banking Practice

Let’s say that 10 people deposit \$100 in gold with the gold smith (the banker), and they each receive twenty \$5 deposit certificates (gold certificates.) And the people are out there, spending their deposit certificates. So far, so good.

How Banking Practices Steal Your Wealth

Now comes the problem... politics. Politicians and political parties need money to stay in power and control and they go to the gold smith for some money. So the gold smith issues two-hundred \$5 deposit certificates. He has just doubled the number of deposit certificates in circulation. When he did so, what just happened?

Well, what happened is that he has doubled the amount of obligation to the redemption of the gold certificates without an increase in gold supply. This means that what a person could purchase for one gold certificate yesterday, is going to cost two gold certificates today because they are now worth half as much with twice as many in circulation.

In effect, what the gold smith (banker) has done is to steal 50% of the depositors-gold and devalued their currency (deposit certificates). This stealing has to show up some place and it does. That’s your annual inflation rate. The inflation rate is the amount the government and bankers have stolen from the people in a particular year.

Today’s Banking

The inflation rate is zero when the government and banks stop issuing deposit certificates without deposits. But that was banking of yesteryear, not of today. As set forth at the beginning of this article, today’s Federal Reserve Note is issued upon the deposit of debt with the Treasurer of the United States. In the case of private debt, it happens when we buy something on credit, such as a house. As an example, we buy a home for \$250,000 and put \$50,000 down, financing \$200,000. When this \$200,000 debt obligation is put on deposit with the Treasurer of the United States, the Federal Reserve issues \$200,000 in currency back to the bank making the deposit. The bank from which the money was borrowed is paid back in 24 hours.

The Privately Owned *Internal Revenue Service*

In the case of Public debt, it is the “bonds” issued by the government. The government issues the bonds (borrows the money) needed to operate for another year, and that borrowing includes the money needed to pay the interest on the outstanding national debt. Our national government

seldom gets money directly from us, they get it from this nation's creditor. The money, or currency, that we think we are paying to government, actually goes to this nation's creditor. That's why you have an income tax, and a privately owned business known as the *Internal Revenue Service*, it is to service the national debt interest. The IRS is not a government agency! Now let that sink in. Our productivity is in the money we earn. And we take portions of that money and pay income taxes, thinking it is being paid to the government when it is NOT. The money goes to the *Creditor's Agent*, the privately owned *Internal Revenue Service*.

And since the leadership we elect increases our national debt obligation each and every year, then the money taken from us in our income tax will increase each and every year, until there is insufficient income for us to survive.

The Privately Owned Federal Reserve Bank

A bond is a *debt instrument* promising to pay at some future date, but we never do. We never pay one penny on the principle of the national debt, only the interest payment. It's the greatest "wealth transfer scheme" ever invented. And that is today's banking as controlled by the ***privately owned*** Federal Reserve Bank, whose owners control the government. The *privately owned Federal Reserve Bank* is the creditor's source of currency for our government leadership to annually operate government, while maintaining control over our lives after having sold us, our children and our grand children into economic slavery. The creditor already owns everything except our productivity. This is why the government needs a (registered) birth certification, and a Social Security Account, thus creating a contractual obligation and access to our productivity.

And if we the people continue to need a government parent to wipe our butts and be responsible for us, then we will never be free, nor will our children or grand children. And our productivity will be taken from us in ever larger quantities. It is only when we no longer need a parent wiping our butt that we can be free.

Tune in for next week's exciting episode in economic education.

ECONOMICS 101 - 02

November 2010

“The Federal Reserve announced a second round of quantitative easing Tuesday that will purchase \$600 billion of long-term Treasury securities through the second quarter of 2011.”
– Forbes article titled “Bernanke's Fed Sets Sail With \$600 Billion QE2”

How the Currency is Place in Circulation and the Result

While this first paragraph should have been included in the last column, I was not yet aware of its existence. This is exactly how *public debt* (Treasury securities) puts currency into circulation. Purchasing 600 billion in Treasury Securities authorizes the Federal Reserve Bank to issue 600 billion in new [DEBT] currency. Creating 600 billion (six-hundred-thousand-million) will devalue your existing currency resulting in less purchasing power and higher prices of virtually everything. It must be what we want, we continue to vote for it. Well, this dovetails with last week. Continuing with Economics 101 for this week:

Obviously, the force and violence of military and police provide a means to control people in a country, but economics (the people’s obligation to payment of the national debt) provides a more subtle means of control. Oh, it’s not that force and violence will not be used in combination with economic control, we see that all the time. Locally, we’ve seen an abundance of it at Orland Sand & Gravel, but we also see it in tax cases. [Orland Sand & Gravel, Orland, California]

Enslaving the United States citizen

Creating an obligation, for United States citizens, to the payment of the national debt is control and enslavement implemented by leadership, plain and simple. Economic control of a country, by and through debt payment obligation, is also control over everyone in that country, although it is not obvious and unfortunately, not taught in public schools.

In controlling the *debt obligation* the well being of every citizen is controlled. It determines his ability to provide for him or her self and provide for a family. It determines what type of property, if any, to which an individual will hold *equitable title*, not *allodial title* even though all property in the united States of America was set up to be held in *allodium* (how property title was held before Government became a corporation). Economics controls the general standard of living of the people within a country. Having lived in the United States since 1946, I’ve seen the standard of living continually decline during my life, primarily due to the engineered devaluation and purchasing power of our “dollar”.

Allodium. Land held absolutely in one's own right, and not of any lord or superior; land not subject to feudal duties or burdens (i.e, taxes). An estate held by absolute ownership, without recognizing any superior to whom any duty (taxes) is due on account thereof. [Blacks Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition]

ALLODIUM, estates, signifies as absolute estate of inheritance in contradistinction to a feud. In this country the title to land is essentially allodial, and every tenant in fee simple has an absolute and perfect title, yet in technical language his estate is called an estate in fee simple, and the tenure free and common socage. – 3 Kent, Com. 390.

In a previous column I have made clear that if the wage of a job paid \$2.25 an hour in 1962 and had kept pace with the devaluation of our “dollar”, that job would be paying about \$94.54 an hour today, and with this wage the individual would have the same purchasing power he did in 1962. That is a significant decline in our living standard.

A Contractual Nexus

Throughout history, control of the economy is a battle to the death between the people and government. The founders of these united States of America (republic of, not democracy of) knew this and that’s probably why they provided a government of the people, by the people and for the people. In our representative republic, all power rests in the people. Any power or authority claimed and exercised by government, was/is a power or authority conferred upon that government by the people. This is important for two reasons: 1) Because we are all *equal in the eyes of the law*, meaning that we all have the same power and authority; 2) Because *we the people* cannot confer a power or authority that we do not possess. For example, if I do not have the power or authority to go into your wallet, take out a hundred-dollars and give it to whomever I feel is deserving, then I cannot confer this power upon government. This is why government (corporate) needs a contractual nexus (Social Security / Birth Certification).

Flag Pledge Removed from Public Schools

Does anyone wonder why this simple foundational premise of our country is not taught in public schools? Does this help us to comprehend why many schools no longer pledge allegiance to the flag of the united States of America and to the **REPUBLIC** for which it stands? If school students are pledging allegiance to the REPUBLIC, some of the smarter ones might want to know what ‘this REPUBLIC’ is all about and what it means. Leadership cannot have a populace which comprehends that government is to be a REPUBLIC as mandated by the constitution if leadership is mismanaging the economy for their benefit and not for the benefit of the people. This is why intelligent and patriotic local leadership is so important.

Democracy / Republic Compared

Yes, democratic principles are embedded in our REPUBLIC, but the REPUBLIC is not a democracy. Democracy is strictly majority (or mob) rule, it is two wolves and one sheep sitting down to discuss what’s for dinner, and every time the sheep loses. Not so in the REPUBLIC, because the two wolves (as a majority) have no more power and authority than the sheep (a minority), and so the two wolves cannot confer any power or authority upon government to make the sheep the main course at dinner. The rights of the minority are preserved and protected in the REPUBLIC, and it prevents the majority (or a tyrannical leadership) from trampling the minority.

Constitutional Protections

Although our founding fathers provided a government in which the battle between government and the people over control of the economy could be avoided, the leadership we have elected over the years since then has, step by slow step, altered our foundational laws so that now, we are back at a battle to the death over control of the economy. “Economy” is a way of referring to our *economic enslavement*. One of the biggest road blocks against economic tyranny in our

constitution was this...

“No State shall enter into any treaty, alliance, or confederation; grant letters of marque and reprisal; coin money; emit bills of credit; **make anything but gold and silver coin a tender in payment of debts**; pass any bill of attainder, ex post facto law, or law impairing the obligation of contracts, or grant any title of nobility.” – Section 10, Constitution for the united States of America.

No State, and let us remember that “the United States” is also a state, shall make anything but gold and silver coin a tender in payment of debts. A solid road block against economic shenanigans and tyranny. But now, our currency is issued, by the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank, upon the deposit of public and private debt obligations with the Treasurer of the United States. Borrow two-hundred-thousand to by a house, and that will authorize the Federal Reserve Bank to issue two-hundred-thousand in currency. Since the currency (Federal Reserve Notes) is issued upon the creation of debt obligation, both public and private, it is a “debt currency.”

Now, does anyone think they can PAY A DEBT WITH A DEBT? No, we cannot. Therefore, we cannot own anything. Does this sound like I’ve lost my marbles? Tune in next week for the next exciting episode.

ECONOMICS 101 - 03

November 2010

Have I Lost My Marbles?

In the last column I left off by saying: “Since the currency (Federal Reserve Notes) is issued upon the creation of debt obligation, both public and private, it is a ‘debt currency.’ Now, does anyone think they can PAY a debt with a debt? No, we cannot. Therefore we cannot own anything. Does this sound like I’ve lost my marbles?”

Now it’s time to see if I have lost my marbles. In the quoted language below, a reference to the term “money” is a reference to Federal Reserve Notes, the currency we use today. From the congressional record we read:

"Under the new law the money is issued to the banks in return for Government obligations, bills of exchange, drafts, notes, trade acceptances, and banker's acceptances. The money will be worth 100 cents on the dollar, because it is backed by the credit of the Nation. It will represent a *mortgage* on all the homes and other property of all the people in the Nation." - Congressional record, March 9, 1933, House, Congressman Patman, 73rd Congress, Special Session, Volume 77, part 1, page 83

Looks Like I Haven’t Lost My Marbles

“IT WILL REPRESENT A MORTGAGE ON ALL THE HOMES AND OTHER PROPERTY OF ALL THE PEOPLE IN THE NATION.”

As you can see, we cannot truly own anything, it’s all been mortgaged. We can hold *equitable title* to property, which obligates us to all the levies and fees government assigns, but we cannot hold legal title (Allodial Title). All property in these united States of America was set up to be held in Allodium (Allodial title), but very little property is so held today. For reference, the lowercase “u” on “united” is not an oversight or accident, it is a reference to the republic of these united States of America, and not a reference to “the United States of America” (corporate).

Everything Has Been Mortgaged

The above extracted quote from the congressional record is debate over the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933. As we can clearly see, all our homes and other property have been mortgaged to the banks for “ink on paper”, what we call Federal Reserve Notes. Therefore, until we pay our national debt, or change this system, we cannot own anything. If we truly owned property, no one could lawfully take it from us (Allodial title). Can we think of anything which government agents cannot and will not take from us, including our lives? Perhaps a McDonald’s-hamburger if we eat it fast enough.

Further Evidence: Senate Document 43

We also see evidence of Government ownership in other government documentation.

"The ULTIMATE OWNERSHIP OF ALL PROPERTY IS IN THE STATE, individual so called ownership is only by virtue of Government. i.e. Law, amounting to mere user. And use must be in accordance with law and subordinate to the necessities of the State." – Senate Document No. 43, Under Contracts Payable in Gold, 1933

Discharging Debts v. Paying Debts

As a people we cannot own anything because we cannot pay for it. Under our current economic tyranny, we can only “DISCHARGE” our debts, we cannot PAY our debts... see HJR192 [HJR=House Joint Resolution]. And if we cannot truly own anything, then we cannot have freedom and liberty for ourselves or our grand children, nor will we be successful in this economic system. Nor will the economic system be successful or sustainable, we are seeing evidence of that currently (referring to the ongoing economic meltdown that began in 2008), if we have our eyes open and care enough to look.

Now, are we beginning to see the absolute necessity that we begin to elect leaders that will pay off the national debt so that we can get our freedom back. We are also seeing the need to elect local leadership who actually comprehends these facts and begins to act to free the counties and cities from the economic tyranny, stranglehold, and enslavement. If we do not, then we have sold our children, and grandchildren into economic slavery, in which case we should never tell anyone how much we love them.

Converting Normal Activities to Commercial Activities

Since the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933 gives government the authority to regulate us in everything we do which is commercial, everything we do has been converted into a “commercial activity”. Enter the need for the commercial police, who will issue citations for the fun of riding your bicycle in an empty skate board park, a commercial activity covered and regulated by commercial law. It is easy to recognize many *commercial laws*. Quite often, there is no injured party.

In effect, we no longer have a “*right to survive*” without Government permission, we can only survive with economic privileges granted by government leadership. And now it appears that the economy, as managed and created by our leadership, is about to collapse. One of the reasons we see several families sharing one domicile or apartment.

Employers Don’t Know Social Security is Voluntary

Most employers today do not know that a Social Security card is voluntary. Participation in Social Security is complex. It came into existence in the 1930's along with a lot of other questionable economic law. But simply put, in joining Social Security the individual is declaring that he, or she, is incompetent, inept and incapable of being responsible for their self and is petitioning the federal government to take care of them from cradle to grave. The government is quite willing to do this because in so doing, Government obtains an asset obligated to paying income tax. Since the individual is asking the government to become his parent, then he, or she, will be subject to the rules (unconstitutional laws) of the parent. This refers to all the corporate

rules and laws of Washington, District of Columbia, what we know as the [corporate] United States. And when those rules and laws cause us grief, we whine instead of changing our status.

We Volunteer for the Abuse

If one has no attachment to federal jurisdiction, either through participation in Social Security or a government issued Birth Certification, then the individual would not be subject to the mountain of [corporate] law from that jurisdiction, which includes the income tax laws. This is why they tell us, *it's all voluntary*, it is. We volunteer, through ignorance, which has been acquired in public schools where the curriculum is controlled by leadership. As a local teacher recently said, (paraphrased) - "it's time to *man-up*". I accept that, it is time for the public school system teachers, and especially Administrators, to "man-up" and begin finding the truth, followed by teaching it. It is only because of the total lack of true education we receive from public schools that we ignorantly volunteer into a system of economic enslavement.

Tune in for next week for continuation of this discussion.

[2013 Note: In reviewing this I can see that I've left the reader *hanging*. I've made the point that employers don't know that Social Security is voluntary, but didn't inform the reader of the manner in which he can work for a licensed business without a Social Security account or number.

The Buck Act paved the way for the Union States to incorporate under the laws of the District of Columbia (the corporate United States). This brought into-existence, the STATE OF CALIFORNIA, which is not California. Then Counties incorporated under the laws of the corporate State, bringing into-existence the COUNTY OF GLENN, which is not Glenn County. And the cities followed suit, bringing into-existence the CITY OF WILLOWS, which is not Willows. Therefore, all States, and virtually all counties and cities are corporations, all tracing their existence to the corporate United States (Washington, District of Columbia).

In short, you would file an IRS form [W8](#) with the employer. You may download this form by clicking [here](#). The W8 is a *Certificate of Foreign Status*. Allow me to explain. If you are a Citizen (uppercase "C" Citizen) of the republic, also known as a *Sovereign Citizen*, also known as a *State Citizen*, and this is the only citizenship status you have and are not also a United States (corporate) citizen (lower case "c" citizen), then your citizenship status is outside that of the corporate United States. "The United States" is Washington, District of Columbia, which is a jurisdiction outside the republic, it is foreign to the republic, or from their perspective, the republic is a foreign jurisdiction.

The business you wish to work for is most likely licensed by the City, County or State, perhaps even the Federal Government, but it makes no difference. All licensed businesses are traceable to the District of Columbia (the United States - corporate) for their existence. And as a *State Citizen*, you are in a foreign jurisdiction. Therefore, you fill out the IRS W8 form and this is the documentation the employer needs should the IRS question why he is not withholding income taxes from your *paycheck*.]

ECONOMICS 101 - 04

December 2010

Comprehending the Battle, Past, Present and Future

The battle over control of economic prosperity has been going on almost since man began to band together. The battle is all about *who is going to be prosperous*. I suspect it may have began with some clown putting an object on his head, calling it a crown and then relating that this “crown” was evidence of a divine right to rule over all the people in “his kingdom” and do their thinking for them. The sacrifice of those who fought in the Revolutionary War was to establish a country where the masses could prosper economically, not just the ruling class as had been the norm for centuries.

Today, our government, as well as most despotic, criminal, or tyrannical governments around the world, will investigate, sometimes imprison and sometimes assassinate anyone who openly exposes, disagrees with, challenges or attempts to alter policy under which the alleged authority under which that government is taking action.

Our Knights

And unfortunately for the people, I think that a lot of our Knights (police) are unable to see what is taking place, many of who will gladly fracture a skull with their baton. This is not to suggest that all of our Knights (police) are ignorantly or intentionally brutal, but they know, probably better than we do, that there are many brutal individuals wearing police uniforms. I believe smaller rural communities are much more likely to have honorable individuals in police uniforms. I guess it comes down to a mind set of whom the policeman believes he is representing. He has to decide if he is “protecting and serving” [corporate commercial] government or his fellow man?

Leadership Has Trapped Themselves

The bottom line in this struggle is the same, regardless of what time or place in history we wish to point, and that includes the United States today. Government leadership itself has become trapped by the DEBT they have created and failed to pay, but they are also addicted to wealth and power acquired by suppression and control of the people through economic enslavement. Rather than just say the words “economic enslavement”, let’s examine this assertion.

U.S., Inc.

The United States incorporated for profit and became a commercial enterprise in the legislative act of February 21, 1871, forty first congress, session three, chapter 62, page 419, chartering a “federal company” titled “The United States”, aka (also known as) U.S., U.S.A., USA, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, and other names, a commercial entity, originally designated “Washington, D. C.” in accordance with the fourteenth amendment (which, for those with the interest, the certified voting records show was never ratified, it was simply declared ratified by the Secretary of State). The United States, Inc. is a foreign corporation with respect to the “Union States.”

Location of United States

Nineteen Corpus Juris Secundum 541, *Location of United States*: “The United States” is located in the District of Columbia [a jurisdiction outside the republic].

Language Trick: Secretary of Treasury

“Secretary of the Treasury” of Puerto Rico was appointed as RECEIVER over the bankrupt United States in *reorganization plan #26*, in 1950, Title 5, section 903, Public Law 94-564. The Secretary of Treasury of Puerto Rico, title 27, code of federal regulations, section 251.11, the title “Secretary of the Treasury” is a euphemistic abbreviation of the actual title “Secretary of the Treasury of Puerto Rico.”

This now brings clarity to the language of the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933:

“The actions, regulations, rules, licenses, orders and proclamations heretofore or hereafter taken, promulgated, made, or issued by the President of the United States or the Secretary of the Treasury since March 4, 1933 pursuant to the authority conferred by subdivision (b) of section 5 of the Act of October 6, 1917, as amended, are hereby approved and confirmed.” - Title 1, Section 1, Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933

A Typical Deception

In this language we notice that they go out of their way to identify the President as the President of the United States, but then identify the Treasury Secretary as only that, and not the Secretary of the Treasury of the United States. And because of the above explanation we know why, it is because they are referring to the Secretary of the Treasury of Puerto Rico, as the RECEIVER in bankruptcy, operating on behalf of the Creditor. Our leadership has given the same dictatorial powers of the President to an unelected foreign official. Is this treason?

All of Government is Publically Traded for Profit

The Internal Revenue Service, incorporated in Delaware, is not an agency of the government of these united States of America. The IRS is the bankruptcy-bookkeeping and debt collection arm of the Secretary of Treasury of Puerto Rico and the Creditor of the United States. It’s all part of the “REORGANIZATION” of our bankrupt country as implemented by the leadership we elect. In this *reorganization* all of Government became [publically traded for profit](#) (confirm by clicking the blue link).

Administering the Bankruptcy

The whole of Government, from the Federal, to the States to the Counties, to the Cities, and especially the Courts, are all administering the bankruptcy of the United States. From the Federal Government, to the local, they are all “for profit corporations” and in economic enslavement, we are their assets in bankruptcy. Our productivity has value which they acquire through all kinds of taxes, all to service the bankruptcy obligation to the creditor as well as to make themselves more wealthy (all leadership needs another raise in wages). And this is why they do business with force and violence, they’re administering the bankruptcy.

CUSIP Number

In 1871, when these united States of America defaulted on the national debt and the corporate “United States” was formed. At some point, our birth certificates, which is *commercial paper* with value, were attached to a “Cusip number” on the stock exchange. A “bond trust account” was set up and we became a commodity, traded like any other commodity. Which amounts to *slave trade*, as in *economic slave*. By the way, getting a *birth certification* and *Social Security number* for our children is voluntary. Are we beginning to “get it?”

CUSIP. C ommittee on U niform S ecurity I dentification P rocedures

In court the judge will say to you, “Do you understand the charge?” And we think he is asking if we comprehend the charge against us. He’s not. What he is really asking is, “will we STAND UNDER the charge?” In other words, will we make our body available for payment of the *charge*. And the *charge* is exactly that, it is a *commercial charge* just as though you were just *charged* for a new washing machine. Money will be taken from the masses to try, convict and imprison us... it’s all commercial for profit. There is no need for a “gold standard” to back our currency (the Federal Reserve Note), **WE** are the backing for the currency through our productivity. And this is what our “Protect and Serve” police are here to secure, although I find it unlikely that the majority of police know or comprehend this. All law is commercial. Welcome to economics as it exists today.

Tune in next week for another exciting episode of Economics 101.

ECONOMICS 101 – 05

December 2010

Leadership Learned from the Iranians

In Iran this past year, there were protests in which Iranians, many of them idealistic young men and women, were able to “band together” in a kind of united front by using the internet. Very close on the heels of this event the U.S. Congress decided that government needed the power to shutdown internet service in the case of a “cyber-attack”. It appears that Congress is attempting to convince the people of the United States, that if someone is trying to hack into the Pentagon, CIA or other Government computer systems, a complete shutdown of the internet is needed. Are we foolish enough to accept and believe this, especially after the mountain of lies we have been subjected? On the other hand, maybe a *cyber attack* is the people of the United States coordinating a protest to have their grievances addressed using the Internet. But that is not against the law, the Constitution actually provides for this.

“Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the Government for a redress of grievances.”
– Constitution for the United States of America

When we accept obvious lies and deception, and when we are willing to forget past lies and deception, we are struggling to stay trapped and enslaved. We are working to keep government as our parent so that we are not required to think independently and be responsible for ourselves.

Role of the Mainstream Media

Government’s control of our economic woes may also be traced to the support provided by the main stream media (actually mainstream misleadia), who has surrendered their independence. This is a result of ownership. The main stream media is under the control of those who support our enslavement and will generally not defend anything sacred to freedom or our *Representative Republic* (not democracy).

But it’s worse than this. We the people are much more likely to name top stars on television or sports than to know the voting record of our representation. However, I do see some changes occurring. There are the tea parties, and other organizations springing up. There are programs being broadcast on the internet that allow people to become informed. There are web sites that provide considerable knowledge and comprehension. For example:

<http://www.gemworld.com/USAvsUS.htm>

Our task, Mr. Phelps, should we decide to accept it, is to become educated beyond the curriculum provided by government controlled public education. It is, after all, our responsibility to become educated, it is not the responsibility of schools nor the government.

The Public School

The job of the school is to provide the information that the (creditor) controlled leadership has determined students should have. And this is ultimately the information desired by the “creditor” of *the United States* (corporate) in bankruptcy. The British controlled Corporation, known as “The United States”, sets the standards for curriculum and education. The intended job of the school is to provide sufficient education such that we can be productive and feed the engineered bankruptcy obligations from our productivity. We were never intended to be sufficiently educated to comprehend what is actually going on as we loose our country and freedom.

So Much Confusion

The games and tricks which government economists and leaders have played has become so confusing it is quite difficult to know what is real, yet, we can sense the result of their mismanagement for we are living it. The economic games and tricks are intended to influence the people as well as the *markets*.

Here’s a question that probably bears some consideration, *Have government workers failed to see that they too have also been misinformed and misled, such that they may well find themselves without pensions as has recently occurred in Greece?*

“With CREDITORS demanding solutions to the Greek debt crisis and the financial world increasingly on edge, Athens on Wednesday froze pensions, cut civil service salaries and slapped new taxes on everything from cigarettes and alcohol to fuel and precious gems.” – Associated Press - Tuesday, March 4, 2010

Napping on the Bus

The government is driving the buss while we nap. The question is, “Are we going to wake up before they drive us over the cliff? If we are unwilling to wake up and make changes, are we not deserving of the misery that will befall us?”

Leadership Addiction

The power of economic control acquired by leadership easily becomes an addiction. Once addicted, leadership will not listen, they will have no ability to notice that what they’re doing IS THE PROBLEM, or if they do notice, they will not care. They will blame everyone and everything else, maybe even the people, telling the people that there was no way they could see it coming, there was no way to predict this failure or collapse or depression or whatever the new terminology might be. Bull Shot!

Intentional Misinterpretation

“Markets” are never wrong, only the *intentional misinterpretation* of them is wrong. Misinterpretation becomes the means to mislead the people into believing whatever leadership wants the sheeple to believe. But if we, the sheeple, expect to survive what’s coming, we need to pay attention to what leadership is doing, at all levels, including and especially local leadership. This is where we have the most influence.

Most of us are aware that there is now a push by the leadership of the United States for an economic and political “North American Union” consisting of Canada, Mexico and “the United States”. Does anyone think this is what the majority of Americans want? In implementing this, a “new currency”, similar to the *Euro* of the “European Union” is to be forced on these three countries. Evidently, the name of this new currency is to be called the “AMERO.”

In this our elected national leadership is working to end the sovereignty of our country and bring us under a world dominated jurisdiction. Does our local leadership care? If so, what are they doing to make our plight known and what are they willing to do to protect and defend the constitution that so many Americans died to secure? Are the local clergy protecting “God’s Country?” You know, “One nation under God”, that country. Economics, it’s all commercial.

Tune in next week for another exciting episode of “Economics 101”.

ECONOMICS 101 – 06

December 2010

Treason

By virtue of taking these united States of America into debt with no intention of ever paying the debt, and as a result, taking this country into bankruptcy and receivership, the leadership we've elected is taking the steps to give up sovereignty of these united States of America. It's all planned and engineered many years ahead of time and regardless of who might be in office, the bankruptcy process continues. This is TREASON.

Government Finance

Our leadership has, year after year, borrowed the money to operate the federal government from the creditor of "The United States." Never, since Andrew Jackson (1829 - 1837), has our leadership paid on the *principle* of the outstanding debt, they have only paid the interest by borrowing the additional money needed to pay that cost as well as operate the government for another year. It as though you have a *credit card* which has current charges of \$378 and an additional \$50 interest due, and you use the same card to pay the \$378 and to also pay the \$50 interest. Not one penny in the income taxes we pay goes to our government, it all goes to the creditor of "The United States [corporate]" to service the debt to which we have been obligated to by the people we elect.

We Do Not Own Property

The *NATIONAL DEBT* has already resulted in the confiscation of all of our property. The only thing left to confiscate is our productivity. And let us remember, that *debt* is for sale. China has purchased a mountain of our debt, which makes them an owner of much of the United States along with our productivity (our labor), all of which is the collateral for the debt. Yes, you, I, our children, our grand children, have been made into a slave by economic obligations created by our elected leadership.

[2013: Evidence the property has been confiscated.

"Under the new law the money is issued to the banks in return for Government obligations, bills of exchange, drafts, notes, trade acceptances, and banker's acceptances. The money will be worth 100 cents on the dollar, because it is backed by the credit of the Nation. It will represent a mortgage on all the homes and other property of all the people in the Nation." - Congressional record, March 9, 1933, House, Congressman Patman, 73rd Congress, Special Session, Volume 77, part 1, page 83

There you have it. All property has been *mortgaged* to the creditor for *ink on paper* (Federal Reserve Notes). You don't own anything. Maybe a hamburger if you can eat it fast enough. You may hold equitable title to property, but not *allodial* title.]

The Importance of Local Leadership

This is why it is so important to have local leadership that comprehends these matters and keeps us informed of the sneaky obligations higher levels of government are working to saddle us with through their (corporate) laws (corporate rules called statutes). It's important that local leadership does not obligate us further into the drain at the bottom of the bowl. It's important that they end our local county obligations so that we can avoid unconstitutional mandates placed on our shoulders by higher levels of government, obligations which take our productivity (money) without our permission, thus, preventing our own survival.

It is because local leadership of many years has allowed us to be deceived, that we have now come to this point where we are *in receivership*. *Receivership* defined: The state of being managed by an official receiver. In our case, the *official receiver* for the creditor of "The United States [corporate]" in bankruptcy is the *Secretary of the Treasury of Puerto Rico*.

The Emperor Has No Clothes

To speak out on these matters could mean an end to a career, therefore our leadership, intellectuals, attorney's, main stream journalists, ministers, church scholars and educators almost never notice that the emperor has no clothes, nor do they notify us of shenanigans of State and Federal representatives and officer holders. It's to their immediate and temporary benefit not to notice, and it does not matter that they sell their parents, their children, the grand children, or their fellow man into economic obligation and slavery, it only matters that they somehow benefit, at least temporarily. To notice, the above group of people would be required to think of someone other than themselves.

The Currency Trap

We have issued currency and issued currency, and since it is issued upon the creation of public and private debt obligation, and since the creation of debt is almost unlimited, the amount of currency that can be issued is also almost unlimited. Thus, the amount of obligation for the people of these united States of America is almost unlimited. As "The United States [corporate]" issues more and more currency, we the people are deeper and deeper in debt with a currency that has less and less and less purchasing power. Meanwhile, our debt obligation to the creditor of the United States increases. This, in turn, means that more and more and more and more income and other tax levies will be placed upon our productivity (earnings). The continual borrowing will become a crisis, it's only a matter of time. We are "circling the bowl" and headed for the drain. Are we prepared? Are we willing to *do something*?

Our leadership, local, state and national, who have all worked to implemented the national debt, higher taxes and bankruptcy, would like the people to believe that leadership has helped them. But the reality is that the standard of living has been considerably reduced for all Americans and continues to decline.

The interest on the unpaid debt of "The United States [corporate]" is the greatest transfer of wealth to the banking elite ever devised by man or known in history. Our elected leadership,

controlled by the creditor of the United States and not controlled by us, is exploiting working class America while pretending to care about them. The taxpayer thanks government for his refund on his income tax, a loan acquired through the threat of force and violence, or if necessary, actual force and violence. And we do not get paid a penny of interest for this loan we make. Ha-ha, the joke's on us.

If we examine history, there have been many economic failures, almost always the result of greed and lust for power. And with each failure there have been uprisings and revolutions, followed by turmoil, each and every time the government has become overly oppressive and turned against its own people. When desperate people revolt, the government will generally send in the thugs to kill those in revolt and often seize their property. Despotic governments have regularly murdered the intellectuals who attempt to inform and enlighten the people to their plight. Even in this county, it is not uncommon for government to undertake tactics to silence a small independent newspaper informing the people.

No Taxation Without Representation

In our own revolution do we remember our battle cry?

“No taxation without representation.”

At this point in our historical evolution, I think that taxation with representation is probably not too much better than without it.

Representing the Creditor

And the reason is that those we elect generally do not represent us, they represent the creditor of “The United States,” and will do his bidding, pass the laws he wants passed, issue the executive orders he wants issued, send our military where he wants them sent and give that military orders he wants carried out.

Tune in next week for another exciting episode in Economics 101

ECONOMICS 101 - 07

December 2010

How bad is it?

For decades, our dollar has been the *world's reserve currency*. Because of that status, we have not had to produce anything or export anything to get all the dollars we needed to get the oil and other commodities we need from countries around the world. For the most part, all our leadership has had to do, is to borrow the money from the *creditor of "The United States [corporate]"*. And we've borrowed and borrowed and borrowed.

As the 1970's rolled around, "The United States [corporate]" was the largest creditor in the world. By the middle of the 1980's "The United States [corporate]" was a debtor nation. In the 1990's, "The United States [corporate]" became the nation having the world's largest debt. We owed more money than anyone else in the world, and this was before the financial crisis of 2008, which added enormously to the debt our shoulders and our children's shoulders must bear.

To pay our debts, we have printed trillions of new dollars, causing every dollar in current circulation to lose purchasing power while adding more debt. We are only now beginning to feel the impact of this [money] printing. Eventually the creditor of "The United States [corporate]" will probably do one of several things. He could refuse to take dollars in payment of the debt since it will have lost virtually all value. Or the dollar may be greatly discounted. Or the creditor will allow the economy and dollar to crash and rescue us with his new *Amero* currency.

Today's one dollar Federal Reserve Note has approximately \$0.0231 (2.31 cents) the purchasing-power it had when I was in high-school in 1962. What this means is that if a Safeway clerk was paid \$2.25 an hour in 1962, and his wage had kept pace with the devaluation of the dollar, that Safeway clerk would be making \$97.41 an hour today, and he would have the same purchasing power he had in 1962 at \$2.25 an hour. All engineered and permitted by the people we elect.

If our currency was devalued by 50% at a time when we owed 12-trillion dollars, the minute it was devalued we would owe 24-trillion dollars. Leadership's solution will be to print more money (actually currency)? If the dollar loses its status as the world's reserve currency or is devalued, our *consumption way of life* will be impossible to afford.

The number one gift our country has received, by virtue of owning the world's reserve currency, has been cheap oil. Look at the cost of one gallon of gasoline elsewhere. Norway - \$7.41; Berlin, Germany - \$6.82; Britain - \$6.60; Rome, Italy - \$6.40; Paris, France - \$6.04; Tokyo, Japan - \$5.40. We are currently paying around \$3.50 a gallon. If the dollar is devalued, or if oil is no longer priced in dollars, that will change overnight. The exchange value of "The United States [corporate]" dollar fell about 8% in the past year and its decline is accelerating.

Since the financial crisis in the latter part of 2008, the price of gold is up 85%, and in less than

two years. Oil prices have doubled, copper is up over 170% and cotton is up 80%. Since the beginning of 2009, the Dow Jones Commodity Average is up about 28%, soy beans about the same, corn is up about 47% and silver is up 125%.

When owners of U.S. dollars throughout this world are trying to get rid of them, as is now occurring, and when these same owners no longer take U.S. dollars, the economic crisis will reach epic proportions. To see what potentially waits for us, we need only examine the fate of one European country in the 1990's.

After the country in question had spent nearly all of its savings the government began to steal the savings of private citizens by limiting people's access to their money located in banks controlled by the government. And in "The United States", all banks are controlled by the government. Then the government began printing more money, which, without backing, is an intentional act to destroy the country's economy. With this theft and money printing, the country's infrastructure began falling apart. Unemployment rates rose to 30%. All of this should sound familiar.

"The government tried to counter the inflation with *price controls*. But, when inflation continued, the government price controls made the price which producers were getting so ridiculously low that they simply stopped producing. Bakers stopped making bread... slaughterhouses refused to sell meat to stores, other stores closed down." – Dr. Thayer Watkins, economics professor, San Jose State University.

The next bright idea of government bureaucrats was to force businesses to fill out forms each time they intended to increase prices. The idea here was to slow down price increases because the paper work involved in filling out the forms would take so much time. This government plan, however, had horrible consequences for the people. Government bureaucrats and office holders refuse to see that ***they are the problem***.

With this reporting requirement stores had to employ a full time individual to prepare and submit the paperwork, adding to the cost of what they sold the public. This resulted in the stores raising their prices even higher than needed so they didn't have to come back so often to file more paperwork. And this caused additional hardship for the public.

Things were getting so far out of hand that the government created a new currency. This new currency removed six zero's from the old currency. If this were to happen here and you had one million dollars, after the issuance of the new currency, you could exchange your one million dollars for ***one*** of the new currency, whatever it might be called, perhaps an Amero. It would be like exchanging a million-dollars for one-dollar.

Between October of 1993, and January of 1995, a 16-month time period, prices increased by 5,000,000,000,000,000 percent. You say, ***that can't happen here?*** Well, it couldn't happen there either. Therefore, a loaf of bread that cost \$1.00 of their currency in early 1993, suddenly cost 50,000,000,000,000 (fifty-trillion). One difference between us and them, maybe the only

difference, is that we have some control over who holds office, but it doesn't look like we are effectively using this advantage.

“The social structure began to collapse. Thieves robbed hospitals and clinics of scarce pharmaceuticals and then sold them in front of the same places they robbed. The railway workers went on strike and closed down the country's rail system.” – Dr. Thayer Watkins, economic professor, San Jose State University.

The people now refused to take the local currency and began doing business with *German Marks*. Inflation was running at 100% daily. This meant that the price of everything doubled every single day. Society had become that of living in a *war zone*. Truckers stopped delivering, while stores, gas stations, virtually all business, shut down. Oh, you could still buy gasoline, from someone alongside the road, selling it from a plastic can.

During this period, people could not afford to buy food in the markets. They averted starvation by waiting in long lines at state operated stores for the irregularly supplied rations of low quality staples, or they depended on *farmer relatives* who lived in the countryside. The *farmer relatives* had milk cows, chickens who laid eggs, vegetables they grew, animals they slaughtered for meat. There was a reason that the United States began as an agrarian (agricultural) nation.

In the scenario just described, Government Leadership took none of the blame. Such was the case in Yugoslavia, 1993-1994.

Tune in next week for the next exciting episode of Economics 101.

How bad is it? (continued)

England

Let us not forget the financial crisis that occurred in England in the 1970's, where the British government implemented the 3 day week. Businesses were supplied with electricity only 3 days a week, and with no extended hours on those days. The people and leadership of Britain, who had been a super-power for 150 years, knew it couldn't happen there, just like we believe it can't happen here.

But the same thing that happened in Yugoslavia in the previous column, just also happened in Iceland and Greece. However, the consequences were not quite as bad because of *foreign bailout money* (your money). In short, more debt has been created to solve the problem of insurmountable debt. The banking elite is quite willing to "help" those countries which are key to implementing their *New World Order / One World Government*, and those that are not considered key, like Yugoslavia, don't get help.

In the past one-hundred years, virtually the same economic crisis of Yugoslavia has occurred in Germany, Russia, Austria, Poland, Argentina, Brazil, Chile, Ukraine, Japan and China. Not to worry, it can't happen here, the rest of the world are idiots, we are the only smart people. Wait a minute, if that be the case, why did we have a 20% inflation rate in the late 1970's and the partial economic melt-down in 2008?

Maybe we should take a look at what is going on in some States.

"At least 46 States face huge budget shortfalls for 2011." – Center on Budget and Priority Policies, Washington, D. C.

Arizona

This on top of the deficits for 2010 they haven't figured out how to pay. The State of Arizona has announced its intention to sell State Buildings, but will continue to occupy them via a 20-year lease. In this plan they intend to sell the legislative buildings, the Senate, the House, the Executive-Tower, the Fair Grounds, even the prisons.

To help the budget shortfall in California, government has opened the prison doors to many inmates, releasing thousands of them back onto the streets. Eleven-percent of the California state budget goes to the penal system, which is more than goes to higher education. Other states are planning to do the same thing. Our country, with our elevated intellectual brilliance, has the highest *per capita* prison population in the world. Oh yeah, our leadership knows what they're doing all right.

Georgia is proposing the implementation of “dead peasant” policies on state employees. When employees of the State die under this plan, the remaining money will not go to the family of the dead employee, it will now go into State coffers. Another example of *we the people* being unable to predict how criminal leadership will be.

It Won’t Work

None of these steps, or virtually any other plan the government will dream up, will work in the long run. We’re beyond being able to *fix it*. All we can do is ride this horse until it drops dead. And make no mistake about it, the Federal Government is in worse condition than local governments. The only reason we haven’t yet seen the ramifications of the economic failure at the federal level is because they have simply added more debt on our shoulders by borrowing more money from the creditor of “The United States.” Which is to say they have created more debt to support the printing and issuance of additional currency, reducing the purchasing power of the currency in circulation, thus making everything more expensive. And for the moment, a very brief moment I believe, that is all that is preventing a currency collapse of unprecedented proportions. I hope I’m wrong.

[**2013 update:** For the reader I include this language from the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933, which authorizes the issuance of the currency.

"Upon the deposit with the Treasurer of the United States; (a) any direct obligation of the United States; (b) any notes, drafts, bills of exchange or bankers acceptances acquired under the provisions of this act, that any Federal Reserve Bank making such deposits in the manner prescribed by the Secretary of the Treasury, shall be entitled to receive from the Comptroller of the Currency, circulating notes in blank, duly registered and countersigned."

- (a) public debt... OR
- (b) private debt

And although the law reads a little different today, it is essentially the same. The currency is issued upon the deposit of debt, both public and private. In the case of *public debt*, all government need to is issue more *bonds*, which is a promise to pay, someday. The payment on these *bonds* that have been issued over many years, is the obligation of the people of the United States. And that money is owed to private bankers, we do not owe it to ourselves as some people foolishly think! – End of 2013 update]

Consistent with the main stream misleadia’s failure to keep the American people informed, a secret meeting took place on which they failed to report in front page headlines. A meeting in which China, Russia, Japan and France were a party, but not “The United States.”

“In the most profound change in recent Middle East history, Gulf Arabs are planning – along with China, Russia, Japan and France – to END DOLLAR DEALINGS FOR OIL,

moving instead to a basket of currencies, including the Japanese yen, Chinese yuan, the euro, gold and a new unified currency planned for the nations of the Gulf Cooperation Council, including Saudi Arabia, Abu Dhabi, Kuwait and Qatar.” – Robert Fish, independent journalist [i.e., not controlled by corporate main stream media].

Question: How do we know exactly when a currency is about to be devalued? Answer: Right after the head of the central bank goes on television and denies that such an action will be taken. And wouldn't you know it, just recently United States Treasury Secretary Tim Geithner announced that the U.S. will not “devalue” its currency. It's all business, and business, like war, is deception. The last thing the head of a central bank wants, is for the people to know their currency is about to be devalued. If they know this, those with savings and other investments are very likely to convert those investments into gold and silver, or something else whose value will remain constant when the dollar is devalued. Virtually every government official or elite banker who knows what is about to happen does not care about the people, their losses, or their suffering.

Upon the announcement of dollar devaluation, it will be too late for investors and citizens to get out and protect their savings or investments. Too bad, so sad.

China

China owns more U.S. dollars than anyone else on the planet. Research indicates they are *getting out* of the dollar as fast as they can without crashing their own economy. They have also implemented public awareness programs to encourage their population to buy gold. This would seem to be a clear sign, signaling the end of the U.S. dollar standard as the world's currency.

HSBC Bank

HSBC, one of the largest international banks in Mexico, will no longer permit the deposit of dollars in their bank. Do we comprehend what it means when a bank in Mexico will not allow us to deposit dollars?

Amsterdam

Reuters reported that one of Europe's most popular tourist spots in Amsterdam, has refused to exchange dollars for Euro's. India's tourism minister said, in 2008, U.S. dollars will no longer be accepted at the country's heritage tourist sites. Further, the U.S. dollar is no longer good anywhere in Cuba. In China, many shops are no longer accepting *dollar-based* credit cards issued by foreign banks. Iran has already moved ALL of its reserve currency out of U.S. dollars, which is probably the reason the creditor of “The United States” wants our military to attack Iran, and why the media, which march's lock step with “The United States” creditor, is profiling the minds of the American people to support a war with Iran.

Tune in next week to learn more, in Economics 101.

ECONOMICS 101 - 09

January 2011

Current Plight of the Dollar

China and Russia, two of the biggest players in the world economic game, are trading in each others currency's to reduce the dollar's role in world trade. Meanwhile, a National Broadcasting Company (NBC) affiliate in Michigan reports:

“New types of money are popping up across mid-Michigan, and supporters say, ‘it’s not counterfeit,’ but rather a *competing currency*. Right now, for example, you can buy a meal or visit a chiropractor without using actual U.S. *legal tender*.”

One report relates that there are approximately 150 *alternative currencies* in circulation throughout the United States.

USA Today reports that a competing currency called Berkshares, which are in circulation in western Massachusetts, is the largest of all competing currencies. Obviously, there are pockets of Americans in this country which still have the ability to think, and are doing so without permission of government. There are at least 2.3-million dollars worth of Berkshares now in circulation. In Texas, many businesses are accepting Mexican Peso's for payment. “Euro's Accepted” signs are popping up in store front windows, in Manhattan.

The world's largest *futures and commodities exchange*, the Chicago Mercantile Exchange, is now accepting gold to settle *futures contracts*. This trend, of moving away from the U.S. dollar is going to accelerate, and that's why the smarter investors are taking action to protect their investments.

Bill Gross, who runs the worlds largest Bond Fund, has this to say:

“We've told all our clients, that if you only had one idea, one investment, it would be to buy an investment in a *non-dollar* currency. That should be on top of the list.”

Well, there are many currencies, but gold and silver are probably two of the most solid investments.

“The dollar is not just in decline; it's a mess. If something isn't done soon, I believe the dollar could lose its status as the world's reserve currency and medium of exchange, something that would lead to a huge decline in the standard of living for U.S. citizens like nothing we've seen in nearly a century.” – Jim Rogers (a very successful multi-millionaire investor)

The International Monetary Fund (IMF) recently published a paper calling for a new global

currency. This is the banking elite informing its minions, like Congress and the Senate, ***that the banking elite intends to collapse the dollar*** as the world's reserve currency and replace it with ***their new currency*** making them the sovereigns of the entire world. If they manage to collapse the dollar as the world's reserve currency, they will still put working class Americans and the poor in dire circumstances. Survival, for many of us, will be questionable.

IMF Recommends New Global Currency

A paper, written by the *Strategy, Policy and Review Department of the IMF*, and titled *Reserve Accumulation and Monetary Stability*, recommends that the world adopt a new global currency called the “*Bancor*” to be administered by a *Global Central Bank*. This report is dated April 13, 2010.

Do We Care?

Are we able to see that the Banking Elite is working to take away our freedom, our country, and our sovereignty, making us and the entire world a slave to their economic administration and control? Or maybe a better question is, “Do we care?” Can we stop looking at television long enough to think about the children we purport to love?

The higher levels of leadership are not really concerned if we suffer, they just don't want us to know why. Are we not already suffering? Many of us have lost our jobs, and because of that, lost our homes. We've then had to move in with relatives, or worse. Others of us have had our work hours cut back. We are in such desperate need for our local political leadership, our intellectuals, our attorney's, our main stream journalists, our clergy and church scholars, and our educators, to begin taking steps to save our country while informing and educating us.

If the dollar finally crashes as the World's Reserve Currency, the world, and especially the American people, will see the biggest monetary crisis known to anyone living. The looming collapse is most likely the reason gold and silver prices are soaring. We should probably consider our situation to be as serious as a heart attack. I don't believe it's a matter of whether or not the dollar will lose its status as the World's Reserve Currency, I believe it's a matter of when.

Shrewd investors know when a currency has a problem, it's why they begin buying the historically safe precious metals, gold and silver primarily, and that is at least partially responsible for their sky rocketing prices.

2013 Update

“EAGLE, money. A gold coin of the United States, of the value of ten dollars. It weighs two hundred and fifty-eight grains. Of one thousand parts, nine hundred are of pure gold, and one hundred of alloy. Act of January 18, 1837, 4 Sharsw. Cont. of Story's L. U.S. 2523, 4. Vide Money.” – Bouvier's Law Dictionary, 1856

So that gold coin had a value of ten-dollars in the 1850's. Today, October 10, 2013, the same *Eagle* is selling for around \$1,398.17 *one-dollar Federal Reserve Notes*. What this means is that

today's *one-dollar Federal Reserve Note* has \$0.00715 (or 0.715 cents - not even a penny) the purchasing power of the dollar in 1856. That's quite a devaluation of our currency! It is also wholesale theft by the Banking Elite and leadership. They took your gold in the 1930's and your silver in the 1960's, and gave you *currency* that has declined in value to the level shown here. That's what we call racketeering. But leadership made this racketeering legal for the private owners of the Federal Reserve Bank. This is how people in expensive suits rob us! And now you understand why they want you disarmed. End of 2013 update.]

Today, there are approximately 42,000,000 Americans on *food stamps*, or about 13% of our population. *Shanty towns* are popping up all over the place, Fresno and Sacramento are examples. People are pitching tents under freeway overpasses. Fresno has over 2000 people living in one *shanty town*. It's so populated that there is a *security desk* at the entrance.



Fresno, California

Bending the statistics:

During the depression in the 1930's, if a worker was un-employed and not retired, he was counted as *unemployed*. Today, however, the worker is only counted so long as he is receiving unemployment benefits. When those benefits run out, and he is no longer receiving them but is still unemployed, he is not counted as *unemployed*. Therefore, as more and more unemployed workers stop receiving government benefits, the statistics show that the unemployment rate is dropping. However, the true unemployment rate is considerably higher than what is reported to us. It's all a public relations trick.

And this is one of many areas our local leadership can set the record straight. Perhaps we need to ask them to set the record straight. Actually, there are a lot of questions we need to ask our local, State and national leadership. Those questions, and the answers we receive, or don't receive, should be shared in letters to the editor. Remember, these united States of America is YOUR COUNTRY, not exclusively theirs!

ECONOMICS 101 - 10

Exploring how much trouble the dollar appears to be in is continued in this column.

The People We Elect

The people we elect to office have been making it harder and harder for business to *stay in business*. To government, business is simply a tool they use to collect more money from the people. Raising taxes on business is viewed by the business owner as a *cost of doing business*. Therefore, whatever taxes or levy's government imposes on business, simply goes into the price of the product or service the business provides the American people, and this becomes a backdoor means of getting more money from the American people.

Therefore, our elected leadership is not paving the way for *job growth* or economic success to provide a prosperous future of any type. With the regulations currently in place by virtue of the leadership we've elected over the years, the people of "The United States" may never dig themselves out of the debt obligation to which they have been saddled by leadership. Leadership has created an economic hole so deep that we might not be able to dig ourselves out, yet we are the ones who elected them.

Unfortunately, we the people have abandoned the wonderful private education we once had and now the government controls the curriculum of the public schools. Does anyone see administrators and teachers banding together as a team to truly educate the students and become an effective force in saving these united States of America? And the churches, by virtue of their 501 (c) (3) tax exempt corporate status, have certain obligations to government, which seems to make them a government lackey.

"I can tell you definitively, that it costs one-billion dollars **more** per factory for me to build, equip, and operate a semiconductor manufacturing facility in the United States." – Paul Otellini, Chief Executive Officer, Intel Corporation.

He goes on to relate that the higher costs are not due to higher wages and labor costs, but are the result of the higher taxes and regulatory costs implemented by leadership. Allow me to be redundant and say it again. **Government makes business its tax collector**. OUR elected officials simply implement more regulatory costs for business. The business responds by raising the price of their products or services, and we pay it, until we can no longer pay it.

How Stupid Are We Going To Be?

Then we do without the product or service, and eventually the business, goes out of business. Then the people who were employed by the business are unemployed, and not paying taxes, perhaps on welfare. All because of whom WE ELECT. It all comes down to this... "HOW STUPID CAN WE BE?" Or maybe better put, HOW STUPID ARE WE GOING TO BE? And since we've given government's control of our educational curriculum, they're in control of our

stupidity. Unless, unless, our local political leadership, our intellectuals, our attorney's, our main stream journalists, our clergy and church scholars, and our educators, begin teaching us that the *emperor has no clothes*.

State government can MANDATE that we throw a bucket of water on this burning building, but if we don't have a bucket, and we don't have water, and we are not able to survive ourselves, the MANDATE is invalid, and this is one of many things local leadership needs to tackle.

Intels Paul Otellini is telling us that he would rather build a factory in China, or India, or Mexico, or Wong Fong Do, anywhere but here, because we continually elect people who make economic survival impossible for business. And yet, on the other hand, I know that a tremendous amount of damage is done to the environment by certain manufacturing processes.

[2013 update: A simple story to make a point.

Back in the early 1960, my parents built a new barn, and it fell to me to wire it. I had a friend whose father worked for California Division of Highways (now CalTrans), servicing traffic signal lights. The light bulbs he used were of the same *screw-in* construction of the incandescent lights we used in our house. However, the *traffic signal lights* were replaced on a regular basis to prevent *burn-out*. He gave me a plastic bucket of these light bulbs and I used them in the barn when I wired it. It took 15-years for the first of these used traffic signal lights to burn out.

And it can be that way for virtually everything we purchase. Microwaves, televisions, iPads, computers, cell phones, automobiles, lawnmowers, lights, computer monitors, clocks, power tools, generators, air compressors, gas pumps, hot-water heaters, home heaters, clothes washers, clothes dryers, refrigerators, vacuum cleaners, and every other appliance, tool, and gadget we use. All it would take is a law requiring manufactured goods of this nature to have a fifteen or thirty-year life expectancy.

My great Aunt, who was 38 when she bought her first electric refrigerator (a Kelvinator) in 1946 (the year I was born), and it outlasted her. She passed away at 69-years, and I inherited the Kelvinator and used it for 15 more years before it finally quit. That's a 42-year life span on that refrigerator, made in 1946. Don't you think we could do better today?

But leadership is not going to mandate this because government is commercial and publically traded for profit. Government makes money on us replacing all of this stuff, as often as possible. End of update.]

Cypress

T. J. Rodgers, the CEO of Cypress, another semiconductor manufacturer, agrees that it is not higher wages that is the problem, it is the anti-business laws passed by our elected office holders. Quoted by CNET, Rodgers states:

“The killer factor in California for a manufacturer to create, say, a thousand blue-collar jobs is a hostile government that doesn’t want you there and demonstrates it in thousands of ways.”

Moody’s Credit Rating

In 1979 there were 61 American companies that earned Moody’s top level AAA Credit Rating. Today (2011) there are 4, Microsoft, Exxon, Automated Data Processing, Johnson and Johnson. So, do any of us believe the economy is recovering?

"Under the new law the money is issued to the banks in return for Government obligations [public debt], bills of exchange, drafts, notes, trade acceptances, and banker's acceptances [private debt]. The money will be worth 100 cents on the dollar, because it is backed by the credit of the Nation. It will represent a mortgage on all the homes and other property of all the people in the Nation." - Congressional record, March 9, 1933, House, Congressman Patman, 73rd Congress, Special Session, Volume 77, part 1, page 83

We Don’t Own Anything

Our homes and all of our other property has been *mortgaged* to the Banking Elite by our leadership to serve as the *backing* for the *new money* (the Federal Reserve Note) and our productivity becomes the commodity to service the interest on the outstanding debt that continually increases since leadership never, ever, pays on the principle!

We have *equitable title* to the property, but not *legal title*. *Equitable title* gives us some use privileges and the privilege to pay taxes and other levies on the identified property, as well as the privilege to pay compelled insurance on the property, but it does not provide true ownership. Ownership rests with the creditor of “The United States” [corporate], it’s part of the collateral for the unpaid national debt.

Allodium

All property in the United States was set up to be held in “Allodium.” When an individual holds property in allodium, the paper work is called a “[land patent](#).”

“Allodial. Free; not holden to any lord or superior; owned without obligation of vassalage or fealty; the opposite of feudal.” – Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition.

No feudal duties means no taxes, and this is the way property was set up to be held in this country.

It may be wise to prepare for even greater economic hardship. Food, water, and things to trade should probably be high on the list. Perhaps converting some of the failing Federal Reserve Notes into some other form that is accepted internationally may be a good idea. In the end, I suppose it is all up to the individual and how much he (or she) cares about family and loved ones. Tune in next week for the final episode in Economics 101.

ECONOMICS 101 - 11

January 2011

The Final Episode

I have recently received some criticism about the “abstract” qualities of my column. If you have felt the same, I apologize. The purpose of the column is to provide some facts, and suggest some questions to consider. I may share my own answer or I may leave it open, in either case it is an opportunity for the reader to consider his own answer and perhaps, enter into a discussion with others.

The Bottom Line

The bottom line is that we are economic slaves, trapped by a DEBT that our leadership has saddled us with. As time moves on, more and more of our productivity is going to be taken from us to service the *interest* on the ever increasing national debt. If we have any intention of preventing our children from becoming an economic slave, then it becomes necessary to expend some effort and consider the *abstract* facts and observations this column offers. It’s our choice to sell, or not to sell, our children into economic slavery. Through economics we are controlled more surely than *slaves on a plantation*. Some very smart people have made the entire of these united States of America a *plantation*.

[2013 update: Saving the Children

For those wanting to save their children from economic enslavement, an examination of [Citizenship](#) may be in order. End of update.]

From the *Revolutionary War* there originally came a government who represented the freedom and interests of *we-the-people*. It has now evolved into a government who represents the interests of the banking elite, or more accurately, the creditor of “The United States” [corporate]. Since our country is now in receivership, this means the collateral on the national debt we refuse to pay is transferred to *the creditor* and is being managed by his agent, the Secretary of the Treasury of Puerto Rico. The *collateral* is virtually every tangible thing of value, including the productivity of *we-the-people*, and this is the source of economic enslavement.

Income Tax is not for the Purpose of Running Government

The *income tax* wasn’t implemented to run government, it was implemented to service the interest payment on the outstanding debt. And with that interest accumulating and growing larger with each passing year, then more and more taxes will be levied on our productivity. Economic enslavement, plain and simple.

Most of us may not be aware, but our birth certifications are registered with the department of commerce through one or another State agency, generally the Bureau of Vital Statistics. This *registration* is evidence that someone else owns us, the same as with your car *registration*. The *registration* process places legal title to your car in the hands of Government.

The same principle applies to a *registered* birth certification on a new-born infant, it is evidence that someone else owns the property identified on the birth certification. In acquiring a Birth Certificate on my children, I ignorantly relegated myself to the position of baby sitter.

I was allowed to keep the children so long as I did every thing the Government parent wanted and required me to do. If I failed to do what the Government parent wants, then the Government parent will come and get *its asset* and put *its asset* where it wants *its asset*. And we wonder how government gains authority over our families and children.

Education

It all rests in our education, or lack thereof. We have got to stop signing our names to Government documents that we do not really have to sign. Don't sign any government document! Stop accepting their offer of contract!

(edit point)

In effect, *we-the-people* decided we don't want to be sovereign and in charge of our lives, that we don't want freedom, and we have given that up that status for an alternate status of economic-slave (subject status). Yes, it's accomplished through fraud and deception by virtue of taking over public education and controlling the curriculum of the *economic slaves* in such a manner that these issues of status are never taught. But in the end, we are responsible for our own education. The problem we face is that we have no clue where to go, or who to turn to, for the truth. And when the truth is presented, it seems so foreign and so far removed from conventional-wisdom that we reject it and continue to believe in the fraud. We believe the fraud because it is what we have lived all our lives, it's what we are familiar and comfortable with. We are educated to think herd thoughts, and so we behave like a herd animal.

"The first freedom of every human is freedom of the mind, the great free will. Essential to this is education. Mankind must accept education as an individual responsibility. Turning over the responsibility for your personal education to another is to surrender your free will. By controlling what you can learn, others control you as neatly as a shepherd herd's sheep. If mankind cannot accept the personal responsibility for self education, then I am wrong and mankind deserves to be treated as sheep, both shorn and slaughtered, while in the interim herded by a few smart dogs that lick the shepherd's hands." – Michael C. Keehn

Whatever the United State's creditor wants, the creditor will get, he's in charge of the resources and the leadership, and to hell with the people. Make no mistake, the creditor is in control of the President, Congress, military, police, state and county governments. His policies implemented through the leadership he controls, is in control of almost everything.

The French

When the French revolted they killed the *bondholders* (the Creditors) of French debt and then defaulted (refused to pay) those bondholders they could not find and kill. China and Russia are examples of similar revolts.

Serving the Creditor (King)

The power and control provided by our current economic system, serves the leadership of “The United States [corporate],” but it primarily serves the creditor, and these people are not going to allow their *strangle-hold* on us to slip from their grasp without a fight, so be prepared. We already have evidence that in a Seattle demonstration, government officials sent government agents (provocateurs), into a crowd engaged in peaceful demonstration, disguised as ordinary citizens, to initiate violent acts as a means to give police “legal” cause to begin busting heads and making arrests. There is virtually no limit on the actions that will be taken by leadership in the furtherance of *the creditor’s* goals.

Leadership and Creditor Know the Risk

Government leadership and the U.S. creditor are fully aware of the risk. There will be no review of their policies, practices or laws. It will be full speed ahead and our protectors, the military and police, will be expected to become our suppressors. Our past history shows that *we-the-people* will most likely elect leadership that will not act to preserve our country, our freedom or the future of our children. For government, it will turn out to be nothing more than a struggle to retain the raw power the leadership and creditor of the United States have acquired.

The 1370's Solution is Still the Solution

In the latter 1370's the Black Plague caused economic collapse. So many died that much land could not be put to use and if the land could not be put to productive and profitable use, then the lords of the land (lords) could not pay their taxes to the King. The government refused to recognize the crisis for what it was and deal with it appropriately. The solution implemented by Government leadership was to raise taxes, then as now.

Don't Negotiate, Murder!

In one particular incident the government of England sent Chief Justice Belknap to indict those who resisted taxation, completely ignoring any ability to pay. However, Belknap's party was overwhelmed by locals whereupon Belknap was allowed to leave with his life if he swore he would hold no further inquiries. Government responded by executing any inhabitant of Fobbing suspected of involvement in the threatening of Belknap. The richest man of Fobbing, William Gildeborn, was executed by government and his 40-acres of property confiscated. There has been, and I suspect there will always be, a price to pay for dealing with tyrannical criminals.

What Leadership Fails to Do

What leadership seems to fail at, almost always, is working with the people governed for a solution to problems. A *consultant* is laughingly defined as someone from 50, or more miles, out of town, who asks the workers how to solve the problem, and then passes that solution on to management (leadership) in the form of a report. The point is, that the people doing the work and living with the problem, often know exactly what needs to be done to solve it.

Desperate government will go after anyone who allegedly violates one of its polices, challenges its polices or laws, or questions its police and judicial actions. To find out the truth of this matter

locally (Willows, California), we can probably ask the family of Gary Tudesco, the Anderson family, the family of Shawki Al-Rifai, or Doc Bogart, owner of Orland Sand & Gravel.

Engineered Crisis

In the United States today, we have an *engineered* economic crisis in progress. We are supposed to believe that the bankers and government couldn't see this coming – Bull Shot. Government is implementing unreasonable, if not unconscionable taxation, exploiting many Americans to the breaking point of economic survival. Meanwhile the prices of our homes have declined and property taxes have risen. As has been the historical practice, leadership only looks at its own income and never the income of those they are exploiting.

United States versus Michael H. Keehn

Criminal Case Number: S-207-CR00532 LKK

Filed in the Eastern District of California

January 5, 2011

Personal Impact

For those who may not know, I am currently under a federal indictment for computer fraud. I know, it's hard to believe, for me as well. Specifically, I am charged under federal statutes 18 U.S.C. [United States Code] sections 1030 (a) (5) (A) (i) and (B) (i). I served in the military of the United States, in Vietnam and other places, and I was brought up *not to whine*, so sharing the *personal impact* of being under a federal indictment is difficult.

In short, I was the sole design engineer and programmer of a canal control system. Designing sophisticated canal control system(s) was not part of my *electrical maintenance* job and was undertaken to save the farmer a few bucks on his water, and my fellow man a few bucks on his vegetables. It started off with spending around \$4,000 out of my pocket to purchase an additional computer, two 4-wire lease line modems, a couple 2-way radios, data acquisition boards, antennae, coax, relays, transducers, 8-foot auditorium table, etc., to test my own skills and abilities before I would allow or promote the Tehama-Colusa Canal Authority to spend any money on my idea.

This project, when finished, and along with other engineering I undertook, had saved the Tehama-Colusa Canal Authority about 1.3 million bucks. Therefore, I was caught completely off guard when, on August 31, 2007, I'm sitting in my Lazy-Boy recliner at home in Willows after being fired on August 15, 2007, watching a little television and hear a rather loud knock on my back door in the kitchen. I get up, wondering who might be calling, and walked into the kitchen. The back door to the kitchen is a split door, the top with a large pane of glass. Through the glass I see people on my back porch, dressed all in black, wearing bullet proof vests, helmets and carrying loaded assault rifles, which are pointed at me while screaming at me to keep my hands where they can see them. I'm thinking these are probably local police who have the *wrong house*. But it's not local police, it's an FBI *Special Weapons And Tactics* (SWAT) team.

They're in my house, pointing loaded assault rifles at me because the Tehama-Colusa Canal Authority General Manager, Attorney Jeffery Park Sutton was of the opinion that I was responsible for a problem with the master computer of the control system I spent eight-years of my life designing. I cannot tell the reader how much stress is created by having "willie nellie" nervous young men pointing loaded assault rifles at you, it's something you would have to experience yourself. But with two stents (angioplasty) in my heart, I'm probably fortunate I didn't have a heart attack.

After being raided, I continued looking for work, and trying to figure out ways to meet my financial obligations, primarily my house and car payments, but also electricity, water and garbage. I dropped my satellite television service to contain costs and have lived a very frugal

lifestyle since coming under indictment in November of 2007.

November 15, 2007, I'm under a federal indictment and arrested shortly thereafter, transported in a medium/small car to Sacramento with my hands handcuffed behind my back. It took about four months for the nerve damage to heal and full feeling to return to my hands. I appeared in court in chains and rode home with a dear friend who came to Sacramento when he heard I had been arrested.

Of course this event has negatively affected my relationship with some of my neighbors. A few are keeping their distance, and others treat me no differently than before the raid and my arrest. The latter group is by far the largest. And as my situation has become known in the community, the vast majority of people in this small community have been very kind and supportive. Only rarely am I treated like I'm a carrier of the plague.

But there is a social impact on my life. Because of my indictment, I rarely socialize, a restriction I impose on myself. I do not want to cause anyone to come under criticism from friends or family by virtue of being openly nice to me. Yet, there are a few people who brave this possibility to be openly kind and thoughtful. However, for the most part I try to avoid putting anyone at risk of criticism or hostile confrontation.

There is certainly no possibility to socialize with the people I've worked with for so many years, to do so would put their jobs at risk. To socialize with me would undoubtedly brand them as undesirable, and most likely a troublemaker at the Tehama-Colusa Canal Authority. If the management of the Canal Authority is willing to make criminal someone who has worked outside his job duties to save them over 1.3 million dollars, they're certainly not going to have any reservations about causing injury to the careers of others who have contributed less. And that is certainly not my goal.

Because of the demands made on my personal and private hours to undertake such engineering and development, there has been virtually no time for socializing before coming under indictment, consequently, I have very few friends. Because of time demands in the engineering and development of control systems for the Tehama-Colusa Canal Authority, mostly done on my own time and away from work, I was not able to attend my son's graduation from the United States Naval Academy at Annapolis. So, besides the thousands of personal and private hours from my life, there have been many other sacrifices as well.

The first day I appeared in court, the judge informed me that I was facing a possible sentence of 10-years in federal prison, and/or a \$250,000 fine. Wonderful, now three years later and at 64-years-old, this is a *life sentence* for me. Being under a federal indictment and dying in federal prison is not exactly how I envisioned the end of my life playing out. At one time, we would say "Thanks – job well done" when someone designed a never before existing control system, not put their life at risk. Well, honor and values obviously change.

[2013 update: I say never before existing control system because, in 2001, no LARGE CANAL had been fully automated. And by fully automated I mean a computer algorithm controlling the gates on a large canal and achieving stability, no hunting condition going on with the gates.

Large Canal automation, prior to this development, consisted of an operator setting at a Master Terminal, taking readings, and then setting all the gates on the canal from that Master Terminal. And in regards to LARGE CANAL, I am referring to the Tehama-Colusa Canal, which is 110-miles in length and at full capacity, can move 2000 cubic-feet-per-second (2000 CFS) of water.]

After coming under indictment my mind went into *overdrive*, thinking, analyzing, reviewing, preparing. My mind wouldn't shut down and let me sleep. This continued for about six months. During this time I was applying for jobs, and with my qualifications, I had a number of potential employers interested in me. Right up to the point where I told them I was under a federal indictment. At that point their interest evaporated. So, I was not able to find employment in the occupation for which I had studied all of my life.

Additionally, the indictment plastered my name all over the internet. If one is to type in my name, Michael Keehn, and Tehama Colusa for the Canal Authority, I'll pop-up all over the web like I'm a domestic terrorist. Not exactly how I would like to be remembered. But when dealing with small minded people who are easily frightened by the skills and abilities of another, anything is possible.

It was also about this time that I began moving kidney stones like I was a gravel pit. I quit collecting them at 33. Upon returning home from riding the public transit buss one day, I had ten kidney stones pop out of me. By this time, my urethra tube had been so stretched by larger stones, I didn't even know they were there until they popped out. But, since I was no longer employed, I had no health insurance. And no, I have not applied for public assistance. And yes, my money situation has been very lean.

All of this because I voluntarily undertook engineering to lessen the financial impact on the farmer and my fellow man. Doing the engineering and programming at home, I committed thousands of private hours to the Canal Automation development, for which I've never been paid. And being unable to find work in my occupation since 2007, I have undertaken to writing a column for the local news paper, but I am not paid for this work, it's done for my fellow American.

But since my trial is scheduled for January 11, 2011, I must now prepare for it and try to keep my butt out of federal prison. Therefore, I have work and ordeals ahead which will prevent me from writing. If I prevail, I may be back. In the mean time, I wish you all the very best. – Michael H. Keehn

mhkeehn@gmail.com
mhkeehn.tripod.com

[2013 update: On January 11, 2011, I was in Federal Court in Sacramento, California, for trial. On that particular day the charges were dismissed in the interest of justice, and I was set free.

The day in court was interesting, to say the least. The case was called and my attorney and I walked to his podium, and the prosecutor (brought in from Washington, D.C.) walked to her podium. The dialog went something like this.

Judge: I have before me a motion, filed by the prosecution, to dismiss the charges in the interest of justice, and the defense is objecting, do I have that right?

Defense: Yes, your honor, the Defense objects!

Judge: Why is the Defense objecting?

Defense: Yes your honor, the prosecution has indicated they intend to dismiss the felony charges against my client, however, they have also indicated that they intend to file misdemeanor charges right on the heels of this dismissal. And getting the expert-witnesses lined up in this case is like herding worms. I have finally managed to do that, I'm prepared to go to trial and resolve this matter once and for all, and, my client is on-board with this decision.

Judge: I appreciate your position Mr. Wiseman, but I'm going to grant the motion. HOWEVER [pointing a finger at the prosecution], you people have cost the government a mountain of money in this case. If you do file a misdemeanor against this man, and that misdemeanor finds its way to this court... I'm going to entertain a motion to dismiss in the interest of the economy.

And I'm thinking, wow, go get 'em Judge. Since the prosecution had been openly chastised in open court by a Senior Federal Judge, my Attorney did not believe that the prosecution would file misdemeanor charges. But, he said that I would not know for certain until the statute of limitations ran out. That occurred in August of 2012, so I lived on stress-me-street for five years.

And no, I cannot sue for personal injury because the General Manager of the Tehama-Colusa Canal Authority (an Attorney himself), thought he was reporting a crime. And when someone believes they are reporting a crime, no civil liability attaches, even though one can prove they lied. Therefore, all the losses are unrecoverable (thank you leadership). END OF 2013 UPDATE.]

Iraq Since 2003 - 01

February 2011

Silencing the American People

“Why, of course, the people don't want war. Why would some poor slob on a farm want to risk his life in a war when the best that he can get out of it is to come back to his farm in one piece. Naturally, the common people don't want war; neither in Russia nor in England nor in America, nor for that matter in Germany. That is understood. But, after all, it is the leaders of the country who determine the policy and it is always a simple matter to drag the people along, whether it is a democracy or a fascist dictatorship or a Parliament or a Communist dictatorship... Voice or no voice, the people can always be brought to the bidding of the leaders. That is easy. All you have to do is tell them they are being attacked and denounce the pacifists [and antiwar activists] for lack of patriotism and exposing the country to danger. It works the same way in any country.” – Hermann Göring

And therein lies the means to silence the people who see things in a different light than the leadership of a country, including the United States. Well, I'm not going to be silent for I do not think that killing people is a solution. Some might argue that the World Trade Center was an attack. Yes, I agree that it was, but not by the Iraqi people, nor even by the leadership of Iraq.

And we didn't attack Iraq because there was evidence that they were responsible for nine-eleven, we attacked them on the factitious assertion of *weapons of mass destruction*, which was not only false, but presupposes that someday, someone in Iraq will cause us harm, maybe. And based on that maybe, we're going to go kill them now. With this kind of logic, we have justification to kill everybody.

No Mainstream Journalist Asks

And no main stream misleadia journalist asks, *who benefits?* No main stream misleadia journalists seems to notice that the United States harms a lot of innocent people throughout this world. And that is the main point here. The failure of the main stream misleadia to inform the American public.

Times Poll

A *Times* poll, taken in 2006, shows that over a third of our population believed that government officials were complicit or aided in the events of nine-eleven. Since then, the evidence has continued to mount that they are correct. The questions, good questions, certainly are not being answered by leadership, which means that the policies of the United States may well be the result of an intentional fraud upon the American people. A fraud intended to psychologically profile (brainwash) the people.

With nine-eleven still fresh in the minds of the American people, President George W. Bush orders American forces to attack Iraq, even though Iraq hasn't harmed the United States. And

the stated reason is *weapons of mass destruction*, and this was parroted by the main stream misleadia even though it's false.

The war in Iraq begins with a sixty-percent approval rating, with twenty-eight-percent opposed to the war. In September, 2010, a CNN pole shows sixty-five-percent of the people against the war, with thirty-eight-percent supporting it. Quite a reversal. The American people appear to be seeing matters more clearly.

The Mainstream Misleadia

From the beginning of the war, how did the main stream misleadia cover it? Were they a bulldog, asking the hard ball questions and getting answers, or were they a lapdog? Unfortunately it was the latter. They lived with, and traveled with, the U.S. military, and called that journalism.

As the war broke out we were able to watch our wonderful killing technology on the nightly news, the missiles, the laser guided bombs alleging pinpoint accuracy, the attack helicopters, the navy ships firing their guns, and we watched the jet aircraft take off, never giving a thought about the non-military people who were about to die. We never gave any thought to the people who were, metaphorically speaking, armed with Bows and Arrows compared to our killing technology.

The media covered the invasion of Iraq with excitement and enthusiasm, as though they were *sports casters* in an entertaining event. Their war coverage was entertainment, showing explosions and awesome weaponry, just like a Hollywood movie. And, remembering the World Trade Center, the majority of Americans cheered to see these explosions. But, was it madness? Did we care who might be dying, or were we just spectators at the Roman Coliseum watching the Christians being eaten by lions, wanting someone, anyone, die? The media was sanitizing the war coverage for the government and the military, so that the American people never saw the reality of our actions. This was completely different journalism than that of the Vietnam era.

The media's blatant support for the decisions and policies of government leadership should have been noticed by every awake American. No where were government officials being challenged by main stream misleadia journalists. Only by abandoning the main stream misleadia for the *independent media* could Americans find the real face of war, and perhaps a more accurate truth.

What really happens when we drop bombs? Well, some enemy military personnel die, but a whole lot more civilians and innocent people die. The people of Iraq didn't direct their leadership to attack anyone, yet they are often the ones dying. After we drop bombs, did the main stream misleadia show us the fathers with tears streaming down their face, carrying their bloody child, wounded by bomb fragments? Are we shown the fathers, mothers and children without legs and arms? Are we shown the dead parents in the streets with their children standing over their bodies, lost, confused, and wondering what to do or where to go since their parents are killed and their home has been destroyed? Are we shown the mothers, wailing over their dead children, lying in the street? Are we shown the husband hugging his dead family lying in the dirt? Where's our independent media?

If the media were doing its job, we would see children and adults walking aimlessly around, some with only one eye, the other blown out by bomb fragments. We would see people just like us, digging their little ones out of the rubble. We would see children and adults with burns over most of their body, in horrible pain, waiting for someone to come get them and make their pain end. But there are hundreds of people for a limited number of rescue workers, and so some of the people remain in pain and waiting, often for extended periods of time. And we see our soldiers dying or dead, our fathers, our sons. But if they're alive, they will receive medical aid much more quickly than the civilian population of Iraq.

This is what the main stream misleadia is not presenting to us and this is the reality of how our money is used. We'll continue our look at the main stream misleadia next week.

Iraq Since 2003 - 02

February 2011

With historical help, we take a continuing look at the Main Stream Misleadia

To understand what the government, along with the help of main stream misleadia, is doing in the Iraq war, we need to look back into history.

“The aim for which we were fighting the war was the loftiest, the most overpowering that man can conceive: It was the freedom and independence of our nation.” – From the book *Mein Kampf* [My Struggle] by Adolph Hitler, volume I, chapter VI.

Almost all megalomaniacs, Hitler and our leadership included, have never comprehended that freedom must exist for all people.

Seven hundred million are you listening?
Most of what you read is made of lies
**But speaking one to one, ain't it everybody's sun
To wake to in the morning when we rise?**

Come and sing a simple song of freedom
Sing it like you've never sung before
Let it fill the air
Tell the people everywhere
We, the people here, don't want a war
– [*Simple Song of Freedom*](#), sung by Bobby Darin

How Political Leadership Operates to Gain Power and Control

It is a certainty that the German Leadership (Hitler and Nazi party) engineered the burning of the Reichstag building (the equivalent of our Congressional Building) on February 27, 1933. The Nazi leadership of Germany successfully convinced the German people that **they had been attacked**. This is when Hitler seized power and began attacking Germany's neighbors.

Lindbergh's Warning

As war was overtaking Europe in the late 1930's, the sentiment in America was to avoid involving ourselves. Europe had been in one war or another for centuries. While our own leadership was in favor of entering the war, Charles Lindbergh, a very popular figure at the time, warned the American people to stay out of the war and not allow leadership to deceive them. What was needed was a [deceptive] catalyst.

The *catalyst* conveniently arrived on December 7, 1941. On this date, the Imperial Fleet of the Japanese Navy attacked the Pacific Fleet of the United States Navy at Pearl Harbor, Hawaii. In this attack, two-thousand-four-hundred-three Americans are killed and an additional one-

thousand-one-hundred-seventy-eight are wounded. And although President Franklin D. Roosevelt received multiple warnings that an attack was imminent, he withholds this information from his Pacific Commanders and instead tells them that negotiations with the Japanese are underway.

In Command

In command at the time is Admiral Kimmel. H. E. Kimmel, a four-star admiral, was Commander-in-chief of the U.S. Pacific Fleet at the time of the attack. Before the Pearl Harbor Investigating Committee, Admiral Kimmel testifies:

“We needed one thing, my vital need was the information available in Washington [D. C.] of the intercepted dispatches, which told when and where Japan was poised to strike. I did not get this information.” – Admiral Kimmel, testifying before the Pearl Harbor Investigating Committee.

Washington had their scapegoat and because of the attack, Kimmel was removed from office and was reduced to his permanent two-star rank of rear admiral. He would subsequently retire from the Navy with that rank.

The Mainstream Misleadia at Work as Usual

Because the main stream misleadia failed to properly do its job, this deception was allowed to stand. The media never informed the American people that the United States had issued economic sanctions against Japan and those sanctions were destroying the Japanese economy, leaving them with no alternative other than attack the United States. And to achieve its objectives, the leadership of the United States was willing to allow over two-thousand Americans to die in the attack, all to psychologically profile (brainwash) the American people. [For more information on the Pearl Harbor deception, click [here](#).]

What We’re Supposed to Believe

Knowing that the leadership of America is willing to withhold attack information, allowing a couple thousands of American’s to die, should shine a different light on the events of September 11, 2001. In short, the following is what the main stream misleadia has worked to convince the American people:

1. That the airplane which hit the Pentagon managed to disintegrate the jet engines, the landing gear, the tires, the passenger seats, the passengers, their shoes, the wings, the fuselage, the passenger luggage, etc. And whatever hit the pentagon manages to wipe out the accounting section one day after Donald Rumsfeld reveals that over two-trillion dollars is unaccounted for at the Pentagon. That was convenient.
2. That the second airplane to hit the twin towers was clocked at 525 knots by government ASR radar, and even though the manufacturer sets maximum speed at 360 knots and aircraft destruction speed at 420 knots, the main stream misleadia wants the American people to

believe that it was able to fly 525 knots at sea level. This when the aircraft cannot achieve this speed unless in a dive, but the airframe will fail and the wings fall off at 420 knots.

Gov't Policies Resulting From 9-11

And out of this we have government policies that authorize government to enter our lives and homes without court order. We have policies that now have us spying on each other. We have attacked another country (Iraq) on the pretense that they might, someday, be going to harm us with their antiquated bows and arrows, maybe. Meanwhile, our independent (ha-ha) main stream misleadia seems to think that it's OK for United States citizens to be viewed as terrorists in our own country by our own government. While at the same time, our leadership is killing people who didn't harm us until we started killing them, and just want us out of their country. Exactly the same we would want if their military were here, killing us and our children.

Unlike the media during Vietnam, our main stream media of today sanitizes war. It sanitizes war for the benefit of the leadership that does not want the American people to know the truth of actions, which are taken in the name of the American people. Because of this we've no idea what we're supporting.

“America will seize every opportunity in pursuit of peace. And the end of the current regime in Iraq would present such an opportunity.” – George W. Bush

Suppose we heard:

“Russia will seize every opportunity in pursuit of peace. And the end of the Obama Administration in the United States would present such an opportunity.” – Russian President Valdimir Putin (satirically).

What would we think if our leadership was so threatened?

Peace Defined

Peace, as defined by the United States leadership, is a puppet government in Iraq, with puppet leadership, willing to do the bidding of the United States and sell us the oil of the Iraqi people for penny's on the dollar. And further, allowing our military to remain in Iraq to protect/enforce our wishes. Then we can have peace. Which is why we will have no peace.

Major General Smedley Butler

“I spent 33 years and four months in active military service and during that period *I spent most of my time as a high class muscle man for Big Business, for Wall Street and **the bankers**. In short, I was a racketeer, a gangster for capitalism.* I helped make Mexico and especially Tampico safe for American oil interests in 1914. I helped make Haiti and Cuba a decent place for the National City Bank boys to collect revenues in. I helped in the raping of half a dozen Central American republics for the benefit of Wall Street. I helped purify Nicaragua for the International Banking House of Brown Brothers in 1902–1912. I brought light to the Dominican Republic for the American sugar interests in 1916. I helped make Honduras right for the American fruit companies in 1903. In China in 1927 I helped

see to it that Standard Oil went on its way unmolested. Looking back on it, I might have given Al Capone a few hints. The best he could do was to operate his racket in three districts. I operated on three continents.” – Major General Smedley Butler, United States Marine Corp, by his own words, military racketeer and gangster.

In 1935, Butler wrote an exposé titled, *War Is a Racket*, which was a condemnation of the *profit motive* behind warfare, which is still true today. War is big business and that is all that it is to the Creditor of the United States.

Understanding History

Understanding history allows us to understand current events. And this is where teachers can make a big difference. However, if teachers could, and would, teach, they may well inform students that there are three “United States” in law, and to be careful which United States we are declaring allegiance to.

Tune in for more insight next week.

From History

From our history, we know that the “Gulf of Tonkin” incident, which was used as cause and reason to escalate the Vietnam War, was a fraud and a lie. Now we have attacked another nation under yet another lie... “weapons of mass destruction.” We did this when no conflict between Iraq and the United States yet existed.

Killing

The justification for killing rests in defense. For example, if some psychopath enters our home with a machete and has struck one of the members of the household with the machete, causing a serious, perhaps life threatening wound, then we would be justified in picking up a gun and shooting this individual. DEFENSE! And we would normally be found *not guilty* of criminal wrongdoing since defending one’s family is considered “self defense.”

Murder

But would we be found “not guilty” of murder if we were to shoot someone because we thought they might be going to harm a family member, or even our self, someday, maybe? We would almost assuredly be found guilty of murder in this scenario. But this is the case our leadership attempts to make as cause and reason to militarily enter a country, like Iraq, and begin killing (murdering) its population, now over one-hundred-thousand people.

Mind Set

What kind of *mind set* do we have when we support such an action? Do we believe that we are, somehow, more important than the people we send our military to kill? Do we believe that our children are more important than the children in another country? If so, why do we believe this? And do we, for even a moment, believe that killing people who have not one-tenth the weapons or technology we have will be justified in the eyes of God?

Do we think killing people who are much more defenseless than ourselves is a *Christian* thing to do and God is going to reward us? Leaving *Christianity* behind for the moment, does this seem moral? Is that who we are? Because if it is, it is no wonder that so many people of this world don’t like us very much and want to cause us harm.

“TERRORISM FEEDS ON WAR” – Antiwar Poster

Shut Up!

“Once the war against Saddam begins, we expect every American to support our military, and if they can’t do that, just shut-up.” – Bill O’Reilly, FOX News Commentator.

The element missing here in Mr. O’Reilly’s comment is a *properly constituted war*.

“The Congress shall have the power to... declare war...” – Constitution for these united States of America, Article I, Section 8.

No War Declared

Congress did not declare war against Iraq. The point here is that there is a difference between “war” and “murder.” Was these united States of America justified in entering World War II? Of course, we were attacked at Pearl Harbor by an Axis Power. Were we justified in attacking Vietnam? Not that I can see, the “Gulf of Tonkin” incident being a lie which cost about four-million Asian lives and fifty-six-thousand American lives.

Is the war in Iraq one of defense? Can we justify the war? Not that I can see. Oh, leadership can make up any story they want in order to brainwash the masses into believing we are defending ourselves, but such stories are simple lies for simple minds. Declaring *weapons of mass destruction* as the cause and reason to kill people is the equivalent of you killing your neighbor because he has several rifles, obviously he’s intending to kill you and your family. This is the same bull-shot logic used by government leadership to justify killing Iraqi’s.

The Struggle for the Next Lie

And leadership struggling hard to come up with the next lie that justifies the killing of Iranians as well. In the case of the Iranians they are trying to make a case of nuclear weapons which leads me to wonder if one will be detonated here in the United States to justify the next World War. If this does happen, it will be highly unlikely that the Iranians are who detonated it. Remember, *All war is deception.*

How Do the People Communicate?

Speaking of antiwar protestors, Tracy Barry of Northwest News Channel 8 says, “Protestors burn ‘old glory’, hold up traffic and simply, just create chaos at rush hour.” Question: “How do the people of the United States get their government leadership to listen to them when what the people think is not what the government leadership is promoting?”

Should they use letters which are ignored and responded to with a form letter? Perhaps they should use emails, but these can suffer the same fate as letters. Is it possible that an antiwar minority population may see things that the majority population does not see? If “yes”, then how do they communicate with the majority for they certainly do not have the platform that leadership has to make their case?

The Independent Alternate Media

Thus far it has only been *independent alternate media* who has been on the streets, giving the antiwar activist a voice. Not everyone in the United States believes that killing people is a solution to differences in this day and age. However, killing people is a solution to the installation of a puppet government who will sell the oil resources of the country to the United States for whatever the U.S. wants to pay.

Since very large numbers of people are being murdered in our name, should we ask why the *corporate media* is so eager to wage war? Is it because their advertising accounts include corporations who benefit greatly from war, which means the media itself will also benefit? Actually, I believe it is because the mainstream misleadia is controlled by the same *behind the scenes individuals* who control leadership and want a war.

The Silenced Majority

There is strong evidence to indicate that the majority of Americans today do not want war. They are not the *silent majority* they are the ***silenced majority***, silenced by the corporate misleadia who ignores and marginalizes them.

Show Business - News Business

It should be obvious to everyone, but in the event it is not, allow me to make it clear here. There has been a merger of *Show business* and *News business*, and in this merger, the News Business has now become entertainment rather than an information service, thus the appropriate name of *Main Stream Misleadia*. Along with that, journalists have now become actors. Today's news is a fast paced production with animated graphics to show the viewer a sanitized version of what occurs, not the reality.

The Iraq War as Entertainment

The war in Iraq has become entertainment, something like a reality show, but only showing the sanitized images for unquestioning minds. It is treated as though it were a sporting event. Some news broadcasts actually referring to the military *game* plan, insinuating it's all a big game, like football. Well, it's not a game, and innocent people are dying as a result of what the main stream misleadia is calling a "game." One might wonder if the misleadia would call it a *game* if it were their children or wife who was killed today? And therein lays the question for all of us.

Iraq Since 2003 - 04

March 2011

General Tommy Franks

We continue a hard look at the main stream media through their relationship with the military. General Tommy Franks' last assignment was as *Commander of "The United States" Central Command*. In this position Franks was overseeing military operations in about 25-countries which included the middle east. Franks led the 2003 invasion of Iraq.

The Media & The Military

It is interesting to note that General Franks did not refer to the main stream media as *the watchdog of America*, as would be appropriate if the media were doing their job. Instead, General Franks referred to the media as the "*fourth front*." When the media accepted this identity, they became integrated into the war effort and lost all objectivity in their reporting of information to the American people.

The media now had an *assigned role*. Journalists were actually trained by the military and assigned to military units, sleeping in the same quarters as the grunts of the unit. Journalists had become *embedded* in the military and it's quite possible we could accurately say they were in bed with the military and government.

Embedded Journalists

Although Bush was not able to find *weapons of mass destruction* in Iraq, he was able to create *weapons of mass deception* and successfully use the assistance of embedded journalists to kill thousands upon thousands of innocent civilians and children without the American people being the wiser.

Remembering recent history, economic sanctions were issued against Iraq. If we remember WWII history, and the attack on Pearl Harbor, we might remember that the United States had placed economic sanctions on Japan which was destroying their economy. They had no honorable option other than to attack the United States, which is what Roosevelt was hoping for and ultimately knew was going to occur. Washington had intercepted coded Japanese messages, which they decoded, as a result Washington leadership knew when the attack was going to occur and where – (Admiral H. E. Kimmel's testimony). The economic sanctions against Iraq were likely the toughest and most comprehensive in history.

Madeleine Albright, at the time United States Ambassador to the United Nations, appeared on a *60-Minutes* segment on May 12, 1996. Lesley Stahl asked Ms. Albright, "We have heard that half a million children have died. I mean, that's more children than died in Hiroshima. And, you know, is the price worth it?" Ms. Albright replied, "we think the price is worth it."

WE! WE Who?

“**WE** think the price is worth it.” Who the hell is **WE**? I do not think my fellow Americans agree that a half million dead children *is worth it*, at least I hope not. This type of U.S. behavior just begs the question, *who is really the terrorist in this world?* Who is responsible for the most loss of life? Who is the most efficient killer the world has ever known? And once again, explain to me why so many people of this world don’t like us very much.

‘Duh, it’s because we have a better life style than they do!’

I’m An Idiot!

Yeah, right. I’m an idiot, I believe that other people get up and hate me because I have a better life style. I’ll bet a lot of us get up hating our neighbor because he has a swimming pool, nicer car and nicer home. Makes perfect sense if I’m an idiot.

For well over a hundred years we’ve had a much better life style than the majority of the world, but many years back we were not hated as we are today, and that was because we didn’t go around the world killing indigenous people and enslaving nations. And then, there was no terrorism against the United States.

Our Money Destroys, then Rebuilds Iraq

A half million children dead and we did not find *weapons of mass destruction* after invading the country and blowing it to hell. Now we have our contractors in there rebuilding, not Iraqi contractors, not Iraqi people, our contractors, our people, and our corporations. We use billions of American dollars to blow the place up, then we use billions of American dollars to rebuild it. And it’s our productivity that pays for it all. Makes perfect sense, and some of us may wonder why we are slowly but surely becoming destitute. The ongoing economic failure is a long way from complete.

Launching Weapons of Mass-Deception

Along with the main stream misleadia embedding, came the next launching of the weapon of mass deception, *Saddam almost certainly has mobile biological weapon laboratories roaming the country*. But after invading, none of these were found either.

Who Owns the Media?

Should we take a look at who owns the media? If we do, we will find that over eighty-percent of the media is owned by five major corporations. They are Disney, Vivendi, VIACOM, News Corporation, Time Warner. Therefore, five corporations have a vested interest in the *news entertainment industry* and benefit from the *military-industrial complex* that Eisenhower warned about in his departing speech. Therefore, eighty-percent of what we see and hear in the arena of news is controlled by five major corporations who have vested interest, unless we are using the independent media on the internet.

Main stream media news departments no longer provide simple basic truth and accurate information, which would help Americans think things through and evolve to a higher level, a level where we have greater compassion for our fellow man in this world. Where are the Christians? The news media of today must have *consumers*, which loosely defined, is non-thinking individuals who buy the rubbish presented and do not engage in analytical thinking. Thus, the main stream media does our thinking for those consumers.

Leadership Says, Media Parrots

Leadership says “weapons of mass destruction”, the news media parrots “weapons of mass destruction”, then we parrot “weapons of mass destruction” believing we have some sort of secret, behind the scenes high level knowledge. In reality we have just been brainwashed to buy and accept a lie.

Do we think the main stream misleadia is interested in truth when we respond to their news presentations like we are watching a ball game or soap opera?

Has anyone noticed that the main stream media never sees a connection between terrorism and U.S. foreign policy, economic policy and globalization?

Our nation’s soul is what’s at stake. If we can’t think of the plight of people in other cultures, it’s very unlikely we will be able to think of the plight of our fellow countryman. Tune in next week for more insight and information to consider.

The Reality

This series is taking particular note of the failure of the main stream misleadia to inform the American people, and with this final column in this series we continue this examination.

Killing Journalists

In a 14-month period, there were more reporters killed in Iraq than the entire Vietnam War (1955 to 1975), and most of the reporters killed were independent journalists, it's called shooting the informers. And it's generally NOT done by Iraqi forces. It's actually to the benefit of Iraq if Americans can actually see what is occurring, can see what they are paying for, can see what they are responsible for. These independent journalists risk their lives to go to Iraq and give us objective news, and now, many of them are dead.

Al Jazeera, a very respected news agency in the middle east who has come under considerable criticism by Arab leadership for their honest reporting, gave the coordinates of their office in Iraq to the Pentagon. Yet, a strafing by American air forces killed one of their journalists. Was giving their location to the Pentagon a mistake? Was the Pentagon putting Al Jazeera journalist's on notice?

And on the very same day, a United States tank shot at the Palestine Hotel where over 100 international journalists were staying. The blast killed two news cameramen. Who would think that the United States military would fire a tank cannon at an international hotel filled with journalists and other innocent people? There were claims that the tank was taking gun fire, yet there is a video of the tank covering the period several minutes before it fired as well as the moment the tank fired, and this video clearly shows that the tank was not under fire.

The Palestine Hotel is the *journalists hotel*, therefore, may we ask if the United States military was sending a clear signal. The message sent by the American military is that "we will make your life more hazardous."

Only Us

In all the discussion surrounding the war in Iraq, there is no discussion about who is going to be killed, who is going to be blinded, how many children are going to lose their limbs. There is no main stream humanity showing us what the result of this war is, or will be. As American television portrays war, it's all about us, about what happens to us, about the dangers to us, about our needs, and anybody else does not matter, only us.

And this is where we have the potential to loose our humanity, thinking only of ourselves and no one else. Our television never tells about the innocent people and many children who are dying, all paid for with our money and carried out by a government for which we have responsibility. We've typically do no hear about the 100,000 dead Iraqi civilians, we never heard that fifty-

percent of the Iraqi wounded and dead population are children, which, by percentages, would mean that, at least, fifty-thousand Iraqi children are dead. Is this really what we Americans want? Is this who we have become?

Prohibited Weapons

Has the mainstream misleadia informed us of the use of *prohibited weapons*, the cluster bombs and depleted uranium? Have we given consideration to how we would react or behave or feel, if it were our children growing up in towns in which depleted uranium, the size of dust particles, is all around? My research suggests that if just one “alpha particle emitter” gets in our body, we’re in for a host of health problems.

While one might conclude that war news hinges on a *matter of taste*, it is not the job of the journalist to withhold truthful information because the taste may be a bit sour, it is his job to present the facts and raw data in context and allow the viewer to make his own judgment about “taste.”

Beautiful, Little, Iraqi Girl

If we American’s, for one week, watched news footage of dead babies and children laying on the ground, women with their limbs blown off, would we then demand an end to the war and killing of Iraqi’s who had not caused us any harm until we invaded their country? It’s happening, and in our name. Is war and killing really an answer to conflict, or is it a mechanism to benefit the already wealthy, and we have been psychologically profiled (brainwashed) to participate?



Little Iraqi girl, victim of our actions and policies

In the case of the tsunami in Japan, we saw the wave as it began flooding the towns and cities, we saw the destruction of homes and living quarters, we saw the contamination of fresh drinking water, we saw the destruction of the food supply, we saw the dead, and we saw the orphans wandering the streets. We saw all of that because the main stream misleadia actually did their job. And all throughout this world, people opened their hearts and their pocket books to help, simply because the media focused their cameras where it mattered. This is the proper role of the media, and no one brought up an issue of “taste.”

Falluja Dead

In Falluja, Iraq, over 60% of the dead are women and children. If we have the resources and time, we can see the graves for ourselves. If a journalist sees a child with no head, what does he say? If he sees a child with no brain, what does he say? Well, if he is one of the many main stream misleadia journalists, he says nothing. Thus he completes his job for the corporate masters, and sanitizes the war so that we’ll keep paying and not demand an end. All justified by the phrase “vigilant resolve”.

During the siege of Falluja, it was practice for American military to detain any journalist not reporting the *government line*. From this we can see our government’s support of our

Constitution and the first amendment's guarantee of *free speech*. The founding fathers of these united States of America found this to be so important, they made it the first amendment to the constitution.

By virtue of our actions in the middle east, we may well be creating the civilizations we fear, and will someday engulf us all. One-hundred-thousand Iraqi men, women and children dead, and climbing.

DECEPTION ABOUNDS - 01

March 2011

Intro

I was recently communicating with a good friend on the limits and reach of federal jurisdiction, which seems to be limitless, even extending to other countries with our new policy of killing other people because they might, someday, cause us harm. But *other countries* are not the focus here. Here we will target the almost limitless assertion of federal jurisdiction in the States of the Union.

Most of what will be presented here is not, to my knowledge, taught in public schools. We should remember that those leaders who wish to deceive and control us are successful because they control the curriculum in public schools, and make certain we remain ignorant. It is not that we are stupid, we're simply not exposed to the factual information. We will try to clear away some of the smoke and mirrors in this series.

I will make reference to the "*American people*", and this is reference to the people of these united States of America. OK – let's begin.

The Dual Character of Congress

Congress has a dual character. In one character, the constitution empowered Congress to make laws for the republic of these united States of America (the lower case "u" is not an oversight). In the other character, the constitution gave Congress exclusive legislative (law making) authority over an area of ten miles square which the constitution refers to as *the District*. Later to become, Washington, District of Columbia, the seat of the federal government.

The District is a jurisdiction outside the republic of these united States of America. In other words, *the District* of Columbia is a foreign jurisdiction, totally separate from the republic. With its own laws, separate from the republic of these united States of America.

This *exclusive legislative authority* granted to Congress over *the District*, also extends to anything owned by the federal government, in other words territories and enclaves.

So OK, Congress has a dual character and can make laws for the republic of these united States of America, constrained and limited by the constitution, and they can make laws for Washington D. C. and territories which are not constrained by the constitution and need not be constitutional. And most of the time they are not.

How Lawmakers (Leadership) Gains control

To gain control over our lives, it was necessary for the lawmakers to find a way to subject the American people to their unconstitutional territorial law and *deception* is one of their tools. It acts to keep us ignorant.

When these united States of America defaulted on the payment of the national debt in 1871,

England, the creditor of the United States, took title to the collateral being held in lieu of payment. The collateral was all the property owned by the federal government, which included Washington, District of Columbia. And so, in 1871, our creditor became the owner of Washington, D.C. The plot thickens.

The creditor (the new sovereign) forced incorporation on *the District* of Columbia, and this is where we get the corporate UNITED STATES, which is NOT these united States of America. It is a British controlled and owned corporation. It was a great deception, probably one of their best because it worked, at least for quite a while. However, a growing number of Americans have figured out the difference, so this deception is beginning to wane. If this information is new to you, it may be confirmed with some internet research.

Three United States

So what happened with the creation of the [corporate] UNITED STATES? Well, for one this happened:

“United States. This term has several meanings. It may be merely the name of a sovereign occupying the position analogous to that of other sovereigns in a family of nations, it may designate territory over which sovereignty of United States extends, or it may be collective name of the states which are united by and under the Constitution. *Hooven & Allison Co. v. Evatt*, U.S. Ohio, 324 U.S. 652, 65 S.Ct. 870, 880, 89 L.Ed. 1252.” [Blacks Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition]

“It may be merely the name of a sovereign occupying the position analogous [equal] to that of other sovereigns in a family of nations...” Were we taught that at the signing of the constitution the States were *independent nation States*? Well, they were, and each State was sovereign. And when these States became part of the Union of these united States of America, they were all equal [analogous]. And so this first definition of United States refers to the Union States, like Iowa, Nebraska, California, etc.

“it may designate territory over which sovereignty of United States extends...” This refers to the territories now controlled by our creditor through the [corporate] UNITED STATES and defines the corporate UNITED STATES.

“or it may be collective name of the states which are *united by and under the Constitution*.” This identifies the republic of these united States of America. The use of the plural “these” is the proper English reference to the republic. But I’m certain we were all taught this distinction in public school. [Oh, we weren’t???](#)

And since this comes from a Supreme Court decision we can see that all three United States exist in law, it’s not an opinion. Therefore, when we check the little box titled “U.S. citizen” on the Social Security application, and then sign that document under penalty of perjury, to which United States have we just identified as having given our *citizenship* allegiance and obedience? Since our

citizenship in a particular jurisdiction will control which body of law we are subject, it might be important to have knowledge of which *United States* we are claiming citizenship. What do you think public school system, do you think that might be important and worthy of teaching?

How Have We Identified Ourselves?

If we have identified ourselves as a citizen of a British controlled corporation (the UNITED STATES), then we have made our self subject to the *territorial laws of the UNITED STATES* [corporate]. And that's a whole lot different than the laws of the republic of these united States of America.

Protecting Our New Born

By the way, there are now parents who are not acquiring a government issued Birth Certification nor Social Security account number for their new born children. No, the parents cannot claim the child on their income taxes, but the child has no attachment to the corporate jurisdiction and does not legally exist, he (or she) lawfully exists in the republic. The child is not a taxpayer and the birth would be recorded in the family bible, a lawful record. The government cannot legally take such a child from its parents since the government doesn't own it and the child doesn't legally exist.

More deception to come, so stay tuned...

DECEPTION ABOUNDS - 02

March 2011

As previously presented, the place where we most likely identify ourselves as a corporate citizen occurs in two places. First, the acquisition of a government issued and registered birth certification, and two, the acquisition of a Social Security Account number. The *registering* of the birth certification is particularly deceptive because, for one, it is not the simple process of recording a birth as most of us probably believe.

Birth Certification: 2013 Expansion

And secondly, we probably have no clue what *registering* entails. In short, *registering* is an assignment of ownership. This one is difficult on which to find solid information. If you look up the definition of *registration*, you will probably find that it is the *recording* of certain facts. *Facts*, which are *registered* with government agencies (what is known as public), may be used as *evidence*. And this is the key to comprehending the *Birth Certification*.

Registration of Facts

The Birth Certification, issued by government, will probably have certain *facts* on the face of the document. For example, the *birth* took place in the STATE OF YOUNAMEIT. Any STATE OF is a corporation which gained its existence in the laws of *the District* of Columbia (the corporate United States). Therefore, the STATE OF YOUNAMEIT is an entity or corporate franchise of *the District*.

the District

If you wonder why I **bold** and *italicize the District*, it is because the Constitution refers to this jurisdiction as *the District*, a jurisdiction outside the republic of these united States of America. We must remember that when the Constitution was written the *District of Columbia* did not yet exist. It is a foreign jurisdiction in which the Constitution gives Congress exclusive legislative authority to make any unconstitutional law they wish for this jurisdiction. If you claim United States citizenship status, then your citizenship is attached to this jurisdiction and you are obligated to all the unconstitutional laws of this jurisdiction!

COUNTY OF / STATE OF

The Birth Certification may also contain factual information like the COUNTY OF YOUNAMEIT. Any COUNTY OF is a corporation, gaining its existence in the laws of the STATE OF YOUNAMEIT, and therefore, traceable to *the District* for its existence, making the COUNTY OF YOUNAMEIT an entity of *the District*.

STATE OF CALIFORNIA is not California

The STATE OF CALIFORNIA is not California, and this is true for all the other States as well. And the COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES is not Los Angeles county. One is a municipal corporation and part of the UNITED STATES (corporate), and the other, an institution of the republic of these united States of America. Therefore, if you were born in the STATE OF

YOUNAMEIT or the COUNTY OF YOUNAMEIT, then you were born in a ***Federal Zone*** and you would be subject to the unconstitutional laws of *the District of Columbia* (the corporate UNITED STATES) and its corporate franchises, the STATE OF YOUNAMEIT, and/or the COUNTY OF YOUNAMEIT, and/or the CITY OF YOUNAMEIT.

Purely and Only State Citizenship

If you have purely, and only, State Citizenship, then you have no attachment or obligation to, corporate rules (what leadership refers to as law). Municipal corporate rules are not law, they are private corporation rules. Thus, the individual holding purely, and only, State Citizenship, has no income tax obligation, no car registration obligation, no drivers license obligation, no obligation to acquire permits to build a home, re-roof his home, drill a well, put in a patio, or anything else that corporate citizens would acquire permits for. And without a Birth Certification/Social Security account, the individual would not be subject to military draft laws. I suspect that the military would not even allow such an individual to serve in the military.

Dual Character of Congress

Let us remember that Congress has a *dual character*. In one *character* they can pass laws for the republic of these united States of America, and in the other *character* they can pass unconstitutional laws (corporation rules) for the corporate UNITED STATES and its territories. Laws (rules) for the corporate UNITED STATES have an “R” in the identifier. For example, a house measure might be identified as HR1234, and for the Senate, it might be identified as SR5678. In either case, the “R” stands for *Resolution*, which is a corporation rule (law they like to call it). Actual law for the republic has no “R” in the identifier. Examples might be H1234 for the House of Representatives and perhaps S5678 for the Senate.

End of 2013 update

Registration Makes it all Property of Government

Whatever is identified within a government registration process, becomes the property of the [corporate] government. This includes our car or our child, both of which become an asset of [corporate] government when registered. The child is a particularly valuable asset because he (or she) immediately becomes a *tax payer*, subject to the unconstitutional territorial law of the [corporate] UNITED STATES (see last column for reference).

The Concern is about the Money

Since the *Birth Certification* identifies the new born child as a tax payer, this *Birth Certification* has an immediate dollar value to the government. Since the productivity of the new born child is pledged to the payment on the interest of the national debt owed to the *creditor*, there is a immediate dollar value that may be claimed by government in order to continue operating in bankruptcy. And this is why government has become so pissy about our safety or death if killed by someone other than a government agent (policeman or similar). Government loses money, a lot of money, if we die too quickly. Thus, the concern about our safety has nothing to do with concern about us individually, it has to do with concern about the money they will lose.

We are Begging

In the case of applying for Social Security, we are begging. We're begging to be taken care of by a Federal Municipal Insurance Corporation. And since we are begging, it is assumed that we know what we are begging for, and what our obligations will be. We don't know of course, but this is the assumption (ignorance of the law is no excuse - remember?), and since there is no *full disclosure* in this contract, we do not find out that we will be subjecting ourselves to the unconstitutional territorial law of the [corporate] UNITED STATES.

A Great Deception

It is a great-deception, is it not? And it is accomplished with our *voluntary signature* on a contract. Neither the Birth Certification nor the Social Security account is mandatory, they are both voluntary. They offer and we can accept or reject their offer. We don't have to sign. It is the *registered birth certification* and *Social Security account number* that makes us a tax payer and subjects us to unconstitutional territorial law of the [corporate] UNITED STATES, resulting in the loss of our freedom. If we have done the same to our children, then we have just made them an economic slave and taken away their freedom.

While this may be excused for the lay individual who has no knowledge, it cannot be excused for those individuals we entrust with our lives. This would include leadership (local, state and federal), the public education system, church scholars and administration, main stream misleadia. It is their job to operate and act in the best interests of our lives, our freedom and our liberty, and we trusted them to do that. It is not their job to make us economic slaves through fraud, accomplished by and through deception. Perhaps it's time for the American people to insist these people meet their fiduciary responsibility of the trust placed in them? In the end analysis, it depends on whether we want ourselves and our children to remain ignorant and economically enslaved (and obligated) forever, never again knowing freedom.

The Mark of a Stupid Man

“The mark of a stupid man is not that he does not know. It is that he does not want to know.” – Michael H. Keehn

What Do We Believe?

Do we: 1) Believe that the President, Congress, Senate and Supreme Court, represent the best interests of the people of these united States of America? 2) Believe *politics* is conducted honorably? 3) Believe that another political power or party is the answer to our problems? 4) Believe that “Statutory Acts” of Congress and Senate are law? 5) Believe we can find justice in our current courts?

Congress is the Board of Directors and this is how they should be thought of!

Members of Congress and the Senate are directors of a corporation, in this case, “the [corporate] UNITED STATES.” It is a commercial activity. It's a de-facto government, not a de-jure government.

Publically Traded for Profit

Dunn and Bradstreet is a service which provides information on virtually all commercially traded company's and corporations. If you search their online database, you will find the following commercially traded companies listed: 1) Congress; 2) Senate; 3) Office of President; 4) Supreme Court; 5) Department of Interior; 6) Department of Transportation; 7) Department of Defense; 8) Department of Justice; 9) Glenn County Superior Court; 10) CITY OF WILLOWS; 11) COUNTY OF GLENN; 12) Department of Education; 13) Republican Party; 14) Democratic Party; 15) Supreme Court of California; 16) United States District Court; and 17) Glenn County Human Resources Agency – just to name a few. The whole of government, every Office, Agency, Bureau or Department is publically traded for profit.

They are all publically traded for profit. Do we need to ask ourselves how they *make a profit*? Well, maybe. They make a profit by application of the un-constitutional territorial law of the [corporate] UNITED STATES. They tax us, they levy us, they fine us, they steal our children, they permit us (for a fee), they allow us (for a fee). They financially injure us at every turn, all accomplished under corporate rules (statutes and ordinances), which are not law. YES, they have FORCE OF LAW, but they are not law. If they were law, it would not be necessary for the legislative body to declare they have *force of law*, and nowhere can we find that they are law.

I don't know if the practice is still current, but in years previous, the United States printing office listed all fifty U.S. Titles in the front of the books of United States Code. Some of the titles had an asterisk and most did not. And when you looked at the bottom of the page to see what the asterisk meant, it said: "*this title has been passed as positive law.*" *Positive Law* titles are passed in accordance with the constitution and its limitations, are constitutional law of the republic, and apply to both citizens of the corporation (UNITED STATES citizens) and Citizens of the republic of these united States of America. Non-positive titles are corporation rules called statutes, and are not law.

Positive Law

Positive Law. Those laws that have been duly enacted by a properly instituted and popularly recognized branch of government.

If we do our homework, we will find that Congress was brought back into session under the bayonet by Lincoln and Martial Law declared by Lincoln. Therefore, Congress is not ***properly instituted***, therefore, can no longer enact *Positive Law*.

What We Choose

Once we know and comprehend these matters, then choose to do nothing about it, we can no longer tell people how much we love our children when we're willing to stand idly by and participate in their enslavement. Yes, I know it's tough, it was for me as well. Like all ignorant parents educated in the public school system, I signed my children into economic slavery. And once I learned of my own culpability, I have apologized to them for having done so.

But I know a couple children whose parents did not get a *registered birth certification* nor *Social Security account number*, so things are changing.

Stay tuned for more deception, it's quite a trip.

DECEPTION ABOUNDS - 03

April 2011

It is because we have entrusted leadership with our lives that we continue examination of the application of unconstitutional territorial law to the people of these united States of America. It is by deception and fraud that this law is applied. Returning briefly to the questions presented in the previous column:

Do We Believe...

Do we: 1) Believe that the President, Congress, Senate and Supreme Court, represent the best interests of the people of these united States of America? 2) Believe in *politics*? 3) Believe that another political power or party is the answer to our problems? 4) Believe that “Statutory Acts” of Congress and Senate are law? 5) Believe we can find justice in our current courts?

The “Office of President”, Congress, Senate and Supreme Court are all listed on Dun & Bradstreet as *publically traded* for profit. Therefore they represent the best interest of their investors, not the people of these united States of America.

Politics

Believing in *politics* is like believing in the tooth fairy.

“Politics is a process of engineering problems to get more money to not solve them”

First corollary: “Problems are to be *managed not solved* .”

Second corollary: “Problems are to be *exploited not solved*.” – Michael H. Keehn

Managing & Exploiting

We look at a problem, *same sex marriage, gay rights, potential wars*, whatever it might be, and we say to ourselves, why are they doing that? That's not going to solve anything. Well, we are looking at the problem from the perspective of wanting to solve it. And nothing we see leadership doing is going to accomplish that. However, if we look at the problem from the perspective of wanting to manage and exploit the problem, then everything we see leadership doing will suddenly make sense.

Never Let a Crisis go to Waste

Let us remember the words of President Obama’s Chief of Staff, Rahm Emanuel:

“You never want a serious crisis to go to waste. And what I mean by that is that it is an opportunity to do the things you think you could not do.”

The Success of the Party’s

“things you think you could not do.” Like totally strip the American people of their freedom. Look at both of the *Patriot Acts*. One day, *the patriot* is dog excrement, to be viewed as a potential domestic terrorist, the next day we have an act embracing the term *patriot*. Political

parties are intended to make us believe that they are diametrically opposed when they are not. The same agenda advances under both parties or any party. What the party's are successful in doing is to keep the American people divided and weak. Divided, the American people are easy to conquer. Bha-a-a-a-a-a-a-a. People are easier to lead than sheep. Sheep require a shepherd, people can be taught to herd themselves.

We covered *statutory enactments* well enough in the last column and will not repeat it here.

The Courts

So, do we believe we can find justice in our current courts? The COUNTY OF GLENN is listed as publically traded for profit on Dun and & Bradstreet. The Superior Court of the county is listed as publically traded for profit on Dun & Bradstreet. As publically traded entities, they both represent the interests of their investors first, and not the people of the county. And it's quite possible that we may find the judges as major investors in their court system. So, I'm sorry Virginia, you will not find justice in our current courts.

What you will find is that the law of the republic (the common law) has been replaced by District of Columbia territorial law, which provides the means to find you guilty of something when there is no injured party. However, during the legal process there will be injured parties, injured by the legal system, not the defendant. The defendant will be injured when he (or she) is convicted and has harmed no one. And the people will be injured through payment of the court proceedings, judge's wages, clerk's wages, District (and Deputy) Attorney's wages, Public Defender's wages, Bailiff's wages, holding costs, and after conviction, psychological evaluation costs, medical costs, and incarceration costs.

Before it's over, a lot of people will suffer a financial injury to pay for the conviction and incarceration of someone who has very likely not harmed anyone. And because we have been deceived, we participate (on juries) in the injury of others. Here's the very first question a juror should ask him (or her) self, "is anyone injured?" It's all a commercial activity intended to ring the cash register.

UNITED STATES > Publically Traded for Profit

Additionally, the "UNITED STATES" is listed on Dun & Bradstreet as commercially traded, for profit. Profiting from the application of unconstitutional territorial law.

I Became the Babysitter

In the last column I left off admitting that I too signed my children into economic slavery, and I did so by getting them a *birth certification* which is *registered*, generally with the Bureau of Vital Statistics, but it may vary from one State to the next. And further, I obtained a Social Security account number for my Children. These actions made the Government the parent of my Children and relegated me and their mother to the position of *babysitter*.

The new parent and owner of the Children [government] will allow the babysitter to keep the

Children so long as the babysitter does everything the government parent requires. When the babysitter fails to do so, the government parent will come in and take its child (asset) and put its child (asset) anywhere it wants its [child] asset, without any input from the babysitter, thank you. But they do it in such a way that we generally cannot see where they get the authority. Again, it's a deception founded in our voluntary signature on government documents. It's all by contract. Why do we think the public schools avoid teaching us anything serious about contracts or law in general?

In a previous column we learned that Congress can make laws for the republic, and separately, for the territories of the UNITED STATES.

It should be clear, but if it is not, let me make clear that the goal of leadership has been to make economic slaves of the American people, obligated to the payment of the national debt they have engineered for the benefit of *their master*, the creditor of "the UNITED STATES." However, what is most discouraging, is that State, and especially *local leadership* falls right into line and participates in economically enslaving their fellow man. It is locally where we have the ability to break the chains of economic enslavement. But we can't do it with leadership who are drummers and buglers for the opposition.

More deception to come so stay tuned.

DECEPTION ABOUNDS - 04

April 2011

J. Edgar Hoover

“The individual is handicapped by coming face-to-face with a conspiracy so monstrous he cannot believe it exists. The American mind simply has not come to a realization of the evil which has been introduced into our midst. It rejects even the assumption that human creatures could espouse a philosophy which must ultimately destroy all that is good and decent.” - J. Edgar Hoover, Director of the FBI from 1924 to 1972.

And although Hoover was, at the time of this quote, referring to Communism, we need only look at the goals of Communism to see if it still applies to us, and our situation. Generally, Communism is:

... a revolutionary socialist movement to create a classless, moneyless, and stateless social order

And is that not what is going on? Therefore, is Hoover not talking about us in our current situation?

Local Leadership

The subtitle of the previous column read “Local Leadership is a KEY”. And while it’s true, there is still a roadblock. In the same way that the Congress and Senate are the Board of Directors for the UNITED STATES [corporate], local leadership fill a similar function. The COUNTY OF GLENN and the CITY OF WILLOWS are listed on Dun & Bradstreet as publically traded for profit. Therefore, those we identify as *local leadership* are likely representing the investors of the two publically traded entities listed above. On one hand, the deception is that they represent our best interests, but the reality is that they represent the interests of the investors.

So, who are they turning their back on? Many Americans died to provide the constitution that our leadership is allowing to be set aside. We died to provide the *common law* (the law of the republic, the law of the land, the people’s law) for justice, but leadership has perverted justice and made justice subservient to profit (the ruler’s law).

Very seldom do we see leadership, at any level, standing up for the constitutional principles so many have died to provide, nor do they stand up for the people they pretend to represent. However, in their defense, the system of which they are a part, is very effective at deceiving them as well.

The Reason for this Series

Thus, we have the reason for this series of columns. But if the information herein is not absorbed and acted upon, this series of columns will soon disappear from memory for this information is most likely not going to be repeated by the mainstream misleadia, local leadership, church

leadership or public schools. I think that those we've entrusted with our lives will hope this information is quickly forgotten and discounted by what they consider "the Sheeple." This series of columns is an opportunity to know, and if one wishes, verify, the truth of the economic enslavement of ourselves and our children. All it takes is caring about one's self, children and grand children.

Not Every Leader is Corrupt

Not every leader is corrupt, ignorant, or working against his fellow man. But these brave souls are so far and few between. It's our duty to put more of them into office and then support them.

County Government

Locally, we note that when leadership does find in favor of the people, a County Government Department Head relates, in an email, that they (the *Planning Commissioners*) need *training* as set forth by pervious Planning Director Dan Obermeyer when the "Planning Commission" found in favor of Orland Sand & Gravel in the administrative hearing of 2004. The *Commissioners* needed training so they always find in favor of government's interests as determined by department heads like Dan Obermeyer. IT'S ALL COMMERCIAL, FOR PROFIT.

Training was also very visible when, during the *bail out vote*, Congress was threatened with *martial law*. Obviously they need to be trained on *proper voting*. That's what we want, enactment of legislation and law at the point of a bayonet, now that's *democratic*. Well, it is NOT democratic, it's tyranny. What we are seeing is exercise of FORCE and VIOLENCE under control of the creditor of "The UNITED STATES" [corporate]. It was the *creditor* saying, through the leadership he controls, *either you do what I want, or I will see to it that martial law will be declared, and I'll get much more of what I want*. And this is what leadership is presenting to us as *representative government*. BALONEY!

When Law Men Break the Law

Do we think this is constitutional? Do we think this is the reason that Americans have been fighting and dying for over two-hundred years? Where were the voices of the church, the schools, the main stream misleadia, and our local leadership in this debacle? When laws are passed under threat of violence, there is something horribly wrong, especially when the above say nothing.

"When lawmen break the law, there is no law, only a fight for survival." – Clint Eastwood

Banking Relief Act

While I have written about the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933 before, its deceptive affect on our lives cannot be overstated. This act contained the language of the Trading with the Enemy Act of October 6, 1917. In 1917 the United States was dealing with World War I, and it was recognized that there were enemies of the United States doing business within our borders. The Trading with the Enemy Act gave the President total authoritarian control over the commercial activities of an identified enemy.

However, the 1917 act excluded our domestic transactions (buying a lawn mower for example) and citizens of the United States from the operation of this *act of war*. But this exclusionary language was amended in the Banking Relief Act. The amended language was changed to read “*by all persons living within the United States or subject to the jurisdiction thereof.*”

Now, who is that referring to? It’s referring to all of us United States citizens. We live in the United States and/or are subject to the jurisdiction thereof. With this amended language we became indistinguishable from any other enemy of the United States, and since we are now indistinguishable, we have, in fact, become an *identified enemy of the United States*, giving the President the authority to regulate us in our every commercial activity. So, since 1933, layer upon layer of law has been passed, making our every activity a commercial activity, pursuant to the authority conferred by the Banking Relief Act.

2013 Injection - Declaration of an Emergency

This act was passed under the declaration of an *Emergency* and only remains in force so long as the *Emergency* continues. Today, 2013, the *Emergency* has been kept alive and active for 80-years. This, because it provides the means to operate the United States unconstitutionally and economically enslave the people, allowing leadership to take their productivity in ever increasing amounts. In 80-years leadership cannot solve this problem, returning the United States to *lawful civil authority*, and we seemingly want to give the leadership more problems to NOT SOLVE! Do we think there might be a *wake-up call* in these facts for us to consider?

Evidence of Occupation

It was after the passage of this act that the UNITED STATES flag began flying above the State flags, whereas before the Banking Relief Act the flags flew on separate poles, at the same height, indicating an equality. When the red, white and blue flag began flying above our state flags, it was the result, and evidence, of occupation by a foreign force occupying the Union States (the corporate UNITED STATES is a *foreign force* to the republic of these united States of America). And since these facts are not presented in the main stream misleadia, public schools, church, or by local leadership, it becomes one of the most insidious and destructive (to freedom) deceptions in our lives.

There are no stupid questions, it is time to feel free to begin asking them. More deception to come, so stay tuned.

DECEPTION ABOUNDS - 05

April 2011

We previously learned that due to the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933, the UNITED STATES flag began flying above the State flags after the passage of the Banking Relief Act. This is evidence the Union States have been occupied by the UNITED STATES [corporate], under *war and emergency powers*. This altered our entire system of laws and their application. Is our current leadership aware that we have been operating under *war and emergency powers*?

Senate Report 93-549

In 1973 Senate Hearings were conducted on the termination of the *National Emergency* under which the Banking Relief Act was passed. At that time, the “*emergency*” had been kept alive for 40 years, it is now 2011 and the *emergency*, along with the powers it provides, has now been kept alive seventy-eight years. In a previous column I made note that once the Banking Relief Act was in place, leadership passed layer upon layer of law, all pursuant to, and deriving its authority from the Banking Relief Act. From page one of the book on the *Hearings on the Termination of the National Emergency*, available from the government printing office, we read:

“These more than 580 Code sections [pursuant to the authority granted by the Banking Relief Act] delegate to the President a vast range of powers, which taken all together, confer the power to rule this country without reference to normal constitutional processes.”
– Senate Report 93-549

“Without reference to normal constitutional processes” that so many Americans died, and continue to die, in the belief that this is what they are protecting and providing. And that, right there... the power to rule the country without constitutional limitations, is the reason the *Emergency*, under which the Banking Relief Act was passed, has never been terminated. If the *Emergency* were terminated, the Banking Relief Act would become inoperative, and we would return to *Lawful Civil Authority*. The Language providing this extraordinary power reads as follows:

“The actions, regulations, rules, license, orders or proclamations heretofore or hereafter taken, promulgate, made or issued by the President of the United States or the Secretary of the Treasury since March 4, 1933 pursuant to the authority of section '95a' of this title, are hereby approved and confirmed.” – Chapter 1, Title 1, 48 Statute 1, March 9, 1933
(straight from the Banking Relief Act).

Secretary of What?

There it is, any executive order issued by the President is already confirmed, without ever knowing what they might be. The same for the *Secretary of Treasury*. Alert readers may have noticed that the President is identified as the President of the United States, but the Secretary is NOT identified as the Secretary of Treasury of the United States, because he is not. This is a reference to the Secretary of Treasury of Puerto Rico, acting as *receiver* in the bankruptcy of the

United States for the benefit, and on behalf of, *the creditor* of the United States. Leadership has transferred ownership of our country from our hands into the hands of an investor (*the creditor*), and with the language above, the President has been given the powers of a dictator, do we care? Well, for 80-years it seems that we have not cared. But as our economy is being intentionally wrecked, and the sovereignty of the United States destroyed, we should, perhaps, start caring. What do ya all tink?

It Has Never Been Contested

Since the people have never risen up to object or contest this language or action, it is assumed by the courts, congress, the military, and, of course, leadership, that this is what the [stupid / ignorant] people want, *economic enslavement and rule by dictatorship under War & Emergency powers*. What is completely ignored or not considered by the courts, presumably because it has never been presented for consideration, is the fact that it has been accomplished under deception.

Trust Betrayed

It would appear that the deception has worked because none of the institutions we entrust with our lives made us aware of the true nature of this act. Since March 9, 1933 it has only been necessary to convert all of our normal and regular activities into a commercial activity in order to take control of our lives in every respect, convert all of our relationships into a commercial activity, including relationships with our wives and children, and accept the role of economic slave (tax-payer) for ourselves and our children.

The Greatest of Deceptions

Consequently, more and more of our productivity (which is what has real value) has been and, will be, taken from us through income taxes and other levies, to service the ever increasing national debt, made larger every year by the national leadership we elect to represent to represent our interests but who actually represents the interests of *the creditor* of the UNITED STATES [corporate]. A great deception is it not?

What I Suspect

I suspect the current goal is to reduce our economy to that of a third world nation so that a new currency can be introduced, which will establish a new sovereign authority, whereby the borders of the UNITED STATES as well as other countries will dissolve. Which is already being accomplished to some degree by NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) and GATT (General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade), enacted by our leadership for the benefit of *the creditor* of the UNITED STATES. Normal investors like you and I lost fifty-percent of our investments in the 2008 financial meltdown. Do we think it's possible that the bailout, which saddled us with more debt, was used to make certain the *elite investors* didn't lose any money?

The Creditor Wants Control of the Entire World

And make no mistake about it, our *creditor* wants control of the entire world, not just the UNITED STATES. Currently, the UNITED STATES is the one big stumbling block to global

domination. And, this is likely the reason why we are psychologically profiled to go around killing other people in this world.

Revisiting Former FBI Director, J. Edgar Hoover:

“The individual is handicapped by coming face-to-face with a conspiracy so monstrous he cannot believe it exists. The American mind simply has not come to a realization of the evil which has been introduced into our midst. It rejects even the assumption that human creatures could espouse a philosophy which must ultimately destroy all that is good and decent.” - J. Edgar Hoover, Director of the FBI from 1924 to 1972.

And although Hoover was, at the time of this quote, referring to *Communism*, we need only look at the goals of *Communism* to see if it still applies to us, and our situation. Generally, *Communism* is:

... a revolutionary socialist movement to create a classless, moneyless, and stateless social order

And this is what *the creditor* is currently attempting to implement throughout the United States, and the world.

So, are we beginning to get it? Are we beginning to comprehend how much we have been deceived? I'm not only asking the general public, but also those we entrust with our lives, schools, churches, mainstream media, and especially local leadership, but State and Federal leadership as well. After all, it is the fiduciary obligation of leadership to protect and defend our freedom and liberty, and the constitution from all enemies, both foreign *and domestic*.

The Gold Fringe Flag

In the court rooms we see a gold fringe flag. This is not the flag of the republic of these united States of America that so many Americans died for. This gold fringe flag is not defined in the laws of these united States of America, it is defined in Army regulations and is a military flag, indicating a military rule tribunal (in an occupied territory). Although the gold fringe flag is clear evidence of this, it is pooh-poohed by the main stream misleadia, not taught in public schools, nor the church, nor by our local leadership. Consequently the vast majority of Americans remain generally ignorant of this fact.

Seventy-eight (now 80 in 2013) years of Emergency Powers rule. Do we think it might be time to return to *lawful civil authority*, freedom and prosperity? The gold fringe flag in the court room is the result of the *War and Emergency Powers Authority* provided of the Banking Relief Act of

March 9, 1933. The gold fringe flag informs us that we are in a military court which is administering the bankruptcy of the UNITED STATES through the application of unconstitutional-territorial-law, which is where we started in this series.

More to come...

DECEPTION ABOUNDS – 06

April 2011

Seeing a bigger picture

In this series, we have previously learned that we U.S. citizens became an enemy of the United States in the language of the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933.

The UCC Became the Dominant Law Form

The passage of the Banking Relief Act resulted in the entire legal system of the United States being overhauled to accommodate the administration of the bankruptcy of the UNITED STATES through military occupation and tribunal. Totally abandoning the law of the republic, the Common Law, the Uniform Commercial Code became the dominant law form since everything was becoming *commercial*.

Under the commercial laws in effect today, no injured party is required to initiate an action. On this matter we might ask, any of the boys who received a ticket (citation) for riding their bicycles in an empty skate board park, about the uniform commercial code and commercial law where there is generally no injured party. There is no injured party because the goal is to ring the cash register, not administer fair dealings and justice.

All Relationships Are Commercial

Our relationships with everyone are commercial. For example, our marriage is a commercial relationship. How do we know this? Because it was undertaken with a commercial license. Furthermore, our licensed marriage is illegal. How do we know this? Because a *license* is permission by competent authority to do what is otherwise *illegal*. Look it up.

Our Marriage is a Criminal Activity

Under current commercial law, our marriage is a criminal activity. How do we know? Because it is likely licensed as a commercial activity, within the boundaries of commercial law.

A License

A license, by legal definition:

“License. The permission by competent authority to do an act which, without such permission, would be illegal, a trespass, a tort, or otherwise not allowable. [People v. Henderson, 391 Mich. 612, 218 N.W.2d 2, 4]” – Blacks Law Dictionary, sixth edition

Since our marriage is *licensed* and since a *license* is permission to do something illegal, then it follows that a *licensed activity* is otherwise a criminal activity. When we apply for a license to marry, we are tacitly admitting that we do not have a natural right to marry. In reality we do have that right, but because we are deceived by our leadership, schools and media, we don't know that. We can marry under the common law (the law of the republic) without license. Such a marriage can be as simple as a man and woman agreeing to be husband and wife, entering their agreement

in the family bible (a legal record), signed by the husband and wife and witnessed by a couple of friends who sign the bible as witnesses to the marriage, and then cohabiting as man and wife.

The Church is Masquerading

A *common law* marriage may also be formalized through ceremony, but most churches of today will not marry a couple without a license. *Why*, you ask? Because the churches of today have opted to become 501 (c) (3) tax exempt corporations, subject to the territorial law of the [corporate] UNITED STATES, and abandon ***God's Law***. Taking this comprehension a step further, the common law is biblical law applied, which is to say it is "God's Law" applied. But a [corporate] church of today has no intention of representing God's Law, it represents corporate territorial law, and there is a big difference. And since the church doesn't represent God's law, it is not going to perform a marriage ceremony in the *eyes of God*, but it will perform a *marriage ceremony* in the eyes of *corporate Government*. Therefore the church of today will not perform a *common law* marriage. And it is another deception for the unwary.

In an earlier column in this series we learned that government *Birth Certifications* are part of the process which makes the new born child the property of the government, and that it occurs by the hand of the natural parent. Well, it's not necessary we have a government issued birth certification. I know parents who have only a *hospital issued* birth certification, but even that is not necessary. In the same way that marriages can be recorded in the family bible as a lawful record, so can births and deaths. And then you would still have a lawful record. Please note the use of the term "lawful" is different than the term "legal". The term "legal" pertains to the unconstitutional territorial law we have discussed in this series, whereas the term "lawful" is used in reference to the *common law* or, if you prefer, the law of the republic. What's "legal" is not necessary "lawful" and vice-versa.

Virtually All Law is Commercial

After the passage of the Banking Relief Act, all of our normal and regular activities have been converted into a commercial activity in order to regulate us in everything we do. And so all law became commercial law and all of our relationships became commercial in nature. Even the relationship we have with our children is commercial. And it's all accomplished through our voluntary acts of permission.

The Rule of Necessity

The Banking Relief Act was emergency legislation passed under the *rule of necessity*. "Necessity" knows no law. It's the rule of self defense. We know it is unlawful (illegal) to kill another human being, but if we do so in defense of our lives (which includes defending family) then the killing was done as a necessity. When, and if, that is established, we will go free.

When Congress Declares Necessity

When Congress declares "necessity" in the enabling clause of an act, as was the case in the Banking Relief Act, this is evidence that this Act is otherwise un-constitutional, in other words, *unlawful* or *illegal*. If this were not true, the declaration of *necessity* is not needed. Since the

rule of necessity knows no law, its invocation makes any unconstitutional / unlawful act, now constitutional and legal, because it was *necessary*. Now, once the unconstitutional act is passed and operational, layer upon layer of law can be passed, all pursuant to, and deriving its authority from what is otherwise an un-constitutional act. And this is how the country is operated unconstitutionally.

An Employee??

Soon after the passage of the Banking Relief Act followed the *public salary tax act* of 1939, which eventually became the income tax code. Registered *birth certifications* came into being and we joined social security with our “registered” birth certifications, thus entering into a contract with a federal municipal insurance corporation, which, unknown to us, makes us *an employee...* of government. We didn’t have to get a social security number [it’s voluntary], but we thought we did. And today’s employers are generally so ignorant they won’t hire anyone without a Social Security account, and so they become instrumental in the destruction of the country and freedom. We voluntarily agree to abide by the laws of the territorial United States as either a United States citizen or Social Security account holder. A great trick (deception), is it not?

ZIP CODES

ZIP = Zone Improvement Plan. More specifically, *FEDERAL ZONE IMPROVEMENT PLAN*. Ten federal zones, zero through nine. Here in Willows, California, I live in the ninth federal zone as seen in the ZIP code (9)5988. That’s why the ninth circuit court of appeals is in San Francisco... ninth federal Zone. It’s all part of the creation of *Federal Zones*. If you have a number identifying you to be living in a federal zone, would you not be subject to federal territorial law? Yes, another deception not clearly taught by any of the institutions we trust with our lives. This is likely the reason why those who are purely, and only, State Citizens (Sovereign Citizens) receive their mail via *General Delivery*. But you may be able to receive mail *in care of* a specific address and still argue that you are not in a FEDERAL ZONE. It’s something to check out.

Do the Police Know?

Do the police know this stuff. Probably not. NO ONE is supposed to know this stuff, none of the *enemy economic slaves* are supposed to know and especially none of the local leadership or code enforcers are to know what they represent. And YES, they too are *enemies of the United States*, they just don’t know it. They are just expected to maintain the ignorant status-quo and implement policy (territorial law) that rings the government’s cash register for the administration of the bankruptcy and benefit of the creditor of the UNITED STATES. So give that boy riding his bicycle in the skate board park a citation, ka-ching goes the cash registers of the court, the prosecuting attorney, the defense attorney, and if anyone goes to jail, the incarceration system’s cash register gets rung as well. It’s about taking more and more productivity from the economic slave through commercial laws all pursuant to an un-constitutional act which made us an enemy of the United States.

The damage done to the people of the United States by the Banking Relief Act is monumental!

Local: Willows & Orland

The ADA (Average Daily Attendance) money is why the local public school system has targeted parents for arrest. School is government, it is listed on Dun & Bradstreet as publically traded for profit. Therefore, do not deceive yourself, profit is the motive of administration, not education. Now it's now easy to see why parents are targeted for arrest.

The list of enemies of the UNITED STATES includes teachers, school administrators, code enforcers and police, department heads of county and city government, government clerks, lawyers and attorney's, pastors, ministers, and priests of our local corporation churches. Everyone who is a United States citizen.

It Has to be the Greatest

It's all corporate, it's all private, and it's all voluntary on our part. So we sign those corporate government documents, entering into a contract and making our self and our children enemy economic slaves, subject to United States territorial law. It has to be one of the greatest deceptions of all time, better than any magic act. All made possible by our local leadership and administrators.

More deception to come, so stay tuned.

DECEPTION ABOUNDS – 07
May 2011

(Knowledge is a chance for change)

I Have Received Feedback

I have received some feedback from sincere individuals who suggest that this information goes over the head of the average reader. I don't like to think that, but if it is true, then the public school system deserves recognition for *dumbing us down* to a level where we are unable to comprehend what is happening to us and our country. Yes, I know *dumbing* is not utilized correctly, hell, it's not even a word. As used here it refers to reducing our intellectual capacity.

Time to Pop a Cork

But, if we are not willing to put forth the effort to change our ability to comprehend and be a role model for our children, then we need to stop whining, pop a cork on a bottle of Champaign and celebrate for getting what our ignorance and voting record has brought. No more whining is allowed if we are not willing to put for the effort to comprehend our plight and change things.

What Can You Do? – THINK

We desperately need to stop saying, "*what can I do?*" We can educate our self, then family members, then friends, we can sit on juries and make a difference, we can stop contracting with government and stop accepting offers that we really don't have to accept, we can protect the status of the *about to be born* and future births, not signing them into the status of an economic slave. We can ask our local business owners to hire people without social security numbers since those are not mandatory. We can begin asking our leadership to tackle the problem of ending *enemy status*. We can ask that we abandon War & Emergency Powers Authority and return this country to lawful civil authority rule. WE CAN THINK! That said, we continue...

The Currency

The Banking Relief Act, which I've identified as so detrimental to our freedom, has other facets equally detrimental to us. One such element is the authorization of the Federal Reserve Notes we use as currency today. These notes, which we generally refer to as *money*, are issued upon the deposit of public and private **DEBT** with the Treasurer of the United States. It is a debt currency, and since there is unlimited debt that can be created, there is virtually no limit on the amount of Federal Reserve Notes that can be issued. And we see that happening in spades today. As more and more Federal Reserve Notes are issued, those already in circulation loose value and purchasing power.

Devaluation of the Federal Reserve Note

Since the purchasing power of Gold is relatively constant over time, we can use gold as a reference to examine the devaluation of the Federal Reserve Note. I see that gold is selling today (April 28, 2011) for \$1,531.77 Federal Reserve Notes per ounce. It was \$32.00 an ounce in 1962 when I was in high school. That means that today's Federal Reserve Note has about 2.1 cents of

the purchasing power it did when I was in High School in 1962. The calculation is simply dividing 32 by 1531.77 to get 0.020890.

Suppose we had a job back in 1962 that paid, \$2.25 an-hour, say a Safeway clerk's job. Since I was born in 1946, this is easy for me to visualize. If the wages of that job had kept pace with the engineered devaluation of the Federal Reserve Note, that job would be paying \$107.70 an hour today, and the Safeway clerk would have the same purchasing power he did in 1962. Instead, the clerk probably makes between \$14 and \$19 an hour today. Can we see how much we have lost and how much has been taken from us through deception? Can we see why we are truly an economic Slave?

Slaves are too Expensive to Keep on the Plantation

The *master* would be responsible for housing them, feeding them, providing their medical care, and all the other necessities that go with life. But by telling the slave he is now free and paying him a pittance, the *master* has a much greater profit margin and no responsibility. In the meantime, we Slaves run around telling each other how free we are. And no one in leadership, school, church, or mainstream misleadia suggests that may not be true. It's not bad enough that our leadership and other trusted institutions deceive us, we engage in self deception.

What Are We Free To Do?

If we, you and I, are truly free, then what are we free to do? Can we be the sole individual in our car and travel without government's permission? Can we drill a well for our water without government's permission? Can we build a dwelling to keep ourselves and our family warm and dry without government's permission? Can we cut trees on our property without the government's permission? Can we put in a sidewalk or patio without government's permission? Can we re-roof our home without government's permission? Can we change the hot-water-heater or toilet without government's permission? Can we find employment without a government issued Social Security account? Can we ride a bicycle in an empty *skate board park*? My grandfather could do these things without permission.

OH YEAH, WE'RE FREE ALRIGHT! We need to keep telling ourselves and our children that lie. I've known people who are so conditioned to being trapped in slavery that they tell me how much better we have life than people in other countries. I find that interesting because, instead of comparing our lives with those in other countries, why don't we compare our lives with our grandfather's lives and see if our freedom and liberty has been maintained and enhanced? After all, that's why we are paying horrendous taxes is it not? We pay to have freedom, to protect freedom to enhance freedom, not to be enslaved and financially or physically injured at every opportunity and/or turn of a corner.

Returning to the Currency

I started off talking about the currency and seemed to have gotten off on a rant. But it's a great deception they've pulled on us with our assistance, is it not? All facilitated by those we trust with our lives, the media, the public schools, the church, and our leadership, especially local.

“money. In the usual and ordinary acceptation it means coins and paper currency used as circulating medium of exchange, and does not embrace notes, bonds, evidences of debt, or other personal or real estate.” - Blacks Law Dictionary, *Sixth Edition*.

Now, in the interest of full disclosure, Black’s Seventh Edition includes *Federal Reserve Notes* in their definition of money, which allows me to make a point. If the courts decide that *Elephant Excrement* is money, Black’s Law Dictionary will dutifully report that *Elephant Excrement* is money. But in all fairness to Black’s, the definition recognizes that currencies called money may be *fiat currency*.

So, Black’s law dictionary, Sixth Edition, says that money cannot contain evidence of debt, nor can it be a note. The currency is issued on the deposit of *debt*, and it is a federal reserve *note*. Therefore, it fails on two counts as money.

Lawful Money in the Account of the United States

If we were trading in lawful money in the account of the United States (constitutional money), that is gold and silver, the economy couldn’t, and would not, be broken. Yes I know about the depression and that we were trading in gold and silver at that time. But the EMERGENCY under which the Banking Relief Act was passed came about because the bankers had taken possession of the gold we had deposited (read stolen) and moved our deposited gold out of our country. Therefore, they no longer had sufficient gold reserves to pay us back.

In short, we deposited our gold with bankster criminals who stole our gold, crashed our economy and through control of our leadership, made us an enemy of the United States in the Banking Relief Act so, if we should rebel about having been robbed, then the military could be utilized to protect the bankster criminals against the enemy of the United States. My parents and grandparents were wonderful people, but so ignorant of what was really transpiring! They faced the same challenges to knowledge acquisition that we face, the failure of public school, church leadership and administration, main stream media and leadership, to inform us. But we have a better chance to change things because there are a growing number of Americans who now know what is happening.

2013 Injection - Selling A Ranch

A few years back I knew a fellow who had a small ranch in Alaska, worth about \$300,000 (in Federal Reserve Notes). And he had recently sold the ranch for \$30,000 in lawful money in the account of the United States. That is, he sold the ranch for 30,000 real silver dollars. At the time, the exchange rate was 10-Federal Reserve Notes per Silver Dollar (today’s {October 18, 2013} exchange rate is \$21.89). Today, if he kept his *lawful money*, he has \$656,700 in Federal Reserve Notes. Therefore, he got \$300,000 in value, but the sale was only \$30,000. Take a real silver dollar to the bank and find out how many Federal Reserve Notes they will give you for it, it will be one, as in one-dollar. I’ll leave it to the reader to figure out the tax benefit.

I may have more to share on this subject, so stay tuned.

(A Soft Conclusion)

On My Way to the Forum

“On my way here, I had a chance to visit with the Governor of Wyoming... He believes the International Bankers might foreclose on the nation [it is in receivership] and *officially* admit that they own the whole world.” – Howard Freeman discussing his visit with the governor.

FEMA

This is where the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) becomes fully operational. FEMA is to take over governance of the United States in the event of a declared NATIONAL EMERGENCY. Sound familiar, like the declared EMERGENCY under which the Banking Relief Act was passed.

FEMA was likely created to provide for new governance on the day America is officially declared to have defaulted on payment of the national debt. It is factually to serve in the capacity of COG (Continuance Of Government) in any EMERGENCY. Defaulting on the national debt would qualify as a NATIONAL EMERGENCY, and FEMA would be fully activated. In declaring such an EMERGENCY, Constitutional Rights and protective law previously existing will likely be suspended. As a matter of fact, it has already begun in the two *Patriot Acts*.

FEMA Concentration Camps

Those who have been awake these past three or four years and have conducted research will know FEMA has created numerous, and large concentration camps throughout America, already staffed and awaiting prisoners. Camps in which they will put anyone who might cause trouble for the orderly, and planned process of installing a new United States governance regime in our nation.

The State Governor’s, just like the one from Wyoming, know they could easily be thrown into an internment camp or some other facility, and kept there indefinitely. But they don’t tell their constituents because the bankster elite have murdered many leaders of state throughout this world, very likely including President John F. Kennedy, his brother, Senator Robert Kennedy and congressman Louis T. McFadden, AND most likely, Lincoln.

The means for this takeover is already in place as I write, and it’s just waiting for a declared NATIONAL EMERGENCY to become implemented. I suspect State governments will be dissolved and anyone who might be in opposition to the take over of their country will most likely be taken to one of the many concentration camps already in place and already staffed. The American people should have their eyes wide open because it is likely that TPTB (The Powers That Be) behind the scenes, the *shadow government*, will likely implement a tremendously

destructive event as cause and reason to implement a *National Emergency* of the magnitude needed to justify total Martial Law of the United States.

The Stage Has Been Set

And this, ladies and gentlemen, is what all the DECEPTION is about. It's been a long time in coming. Moving slowly through generation, after generation, after generation of the controlling elite, who have been inter-marrying for generations (good-bye Diana). Ever so slowly, so that the American sheep are not awakened from their slumber, the stage has been set for the take over of the United States and the entire world.

Keep And Bear Arms

I believe that the only thing that has been holding the global elite (banksters) at bay is the ownership of weapons by the citizenry of these united States of America. And I have noticed that after the people and twenty-two children in the *Branch Dividian Compound* (which is the name given this religious retreat by the mainstream misleadia) at Waco, Texas, were gassed, shot, and burned to death by the leadership of the United States, gun sales went through the roof in this country.

The same is occurring now, and ammunition sales over the past two or three years, is at an all-time high. I don't think the American people are arming themselves to shoot tin cans, but no one in the main stream misleadia has much to say about it.

Presented here is the interview with Umberto Calvini from the movie "The International." Mr. Calvini is being interviewed by Interpol Agent Salinger and Manhattan District Attorney Whitman. Although the conversation is about a fictional bank (the IBBC - International Bank of Business and Commerce), its content is accurate in the truest sense, and we should take heed.

Agent Salinger: "Yeah, but billions of dollars invested, simply to be a broker... there can't be that much profit for them."

Mr. Calvini: "No, this is not about making profit from weapons sales, it's about control."

DA Whitman: "Control the flow of weapons, control the conflict."

Mr. Calvini: "NO... no, no. The IBBC is a bank. Their objective isn't to control the conflict, *it's to control the DEBT that the conflict produces.* You see, the real value of a conflict, the true value, is in the DEBT that it creates. *You control the debt, you control everything.* You find this upsetting, yes. But this is the very essence of the banking industry. To make us all, whether we be nations or individuals, slaves to debt."

I was quite surprised to see this put so clearly. Obviously, there are people in Hollywood who

have connected the dots, and it appears they are working in subtle ways to help us do the same.

And once again ladies and gentlemen, this is what the DECEPTION is all about, making all of us slaves to debt. And this is what the people we've elected to leadership roles have been doing, making all of us an economic slave, obligated to paying on an ever increasing debt to the point that the creditor now owns the country our forefathers gave their lives to provide.

Pitting One Against the Other

For many years the global-elite has pitted one group against another. They did it in the civil war, they did it in World War I, they did it in World War II. During the administration of George W. Bush we read:

“Rumors of a link between the U.S. first family and the Nazi war machine have circulated for decades. Now [the Guardian](#) can reveal how repercussions of events that culminated in action under the Trading with the Enemy Act are still being felt by today's president. George Bush's grandfather, the late U.S. senator Prescott Bush, was a director and shareholder of companies that profited from their involvement with the *financial backers* of Nazi Germany.” – the Guardian, a major news paper in England.

The banksters (financial backers), or creditor, have always financed both sides of the conflicts they create, and in so doing, come out a winner no matter who wins the war. And we Americans keep falling for it.

I think the answer for Americans against tyranny lies in *civil disobedience*, of the type that was successfully used by Ghandi. The answer lies in using our intellect. The problem I see, is that violence has too often, in the history of this world, thrown up the worst leadership, quite often thugs themselves.

Today, we need to think differently and work with all nations of the world to end the stranglehold *the evil empire* has upon the entire planet.

And this is where you and I come in. We need to acquire backbone, determination and a little true comprehension. We need to think of someone other than our self. We need to be magnanimous, honorable and ethical, but we need, desperately, to begin saying NO, and stop participating in our own DECEPTION and ENSLAVEMENT. We need to be willing to have our case heard, in court if necessary.

We Need To...

We need to stop entering into contracts with government we really do not have to sign. We have an unalienable right to build our home without governments permission. We need to sit on juries and stop allowing someone to tell us what decision we may and may not make as a juror. We need to stop listening to someone who will say to the jury, “you will judge the facts AND I WILL GIVE YOU THE LAW.” Baloney, the law as well as right and wrong are in our hearts, and we

have the power to determine both in our jury vote. It's time that jurors stop walking out of the court room feeling they have failed their fellow man.

OK, You Have the Information

It's now up to you my fellow American. You now know what's going on and if you need to, it can all be confirmed with a little research. But in the end, no one can fix it for us, *we* have to implement the fix collectively, peaceably, intelligently, compassionately, yet firmly. It's unlikely that the main stream misleadia, public school administration, church administration or leadership will lead the way.

Conclusion

I do have hope that teachers, some of whom do have an ability to teach even in the face of hostile administration, will find a way to educate students. Those who accomplish anything know it's easier to get forgiveness than permission. It is also an opportunity for local leadership to step up to the plate, acknowledge our status and situation, and begin working with the people they purport to represent. Why not start by returning this country back to lawful civil authority?

Well ladies and gentlemen, there is a heck of a lot more deception going on than what has appeared in this series of columns. We have hit some of the major deceptions, and now that you have a trained eye, you will probably see many more, they're all over the place and at all levels of government.

FUKUSHIMA - 01

May 2009

Nuclear Disaster

The nuclear disaster at the Fukushima electrical power generating station in Japan is much greater than we are being led to believe. It might be time to stop watching *dancing with the stars* and take a look at what's going on.

All Emergency Responders Will Quickly Die

Japan's Fukushima nuclear power plant is so radio active, that every single emergency responder is going to die from radiation. To work there, emergency responders are being paid five-thousand dollars a day until they die. They're there, they know they are going to die, yet they keep working to protect their fellow man, and that includes us.

Staying Distant

In this nuclear disaster, has anyone noticed that regulatory agencies have stayed distant as have politicians? The TEPCO (Tokyo Electric Power Company) officials have remained distant as well. And the same is true of the international agencies, who have stayed back and distant.

Boron Shipment Cancelled

In researching this matter, I came across interesting information of which I was not aware. Secretary of State, Hillary Clinton, announced a shipment of boron to Japan. For those who do not know, boron poisons the nuclear reaction. It has been used to control the chain reaction in nuclear reactors and probably still is. However, within a couple hours of this announcement, the mainstream misleadia began a blitz, denying that any such shipment was taking place or planned. An internet search of boron shipments to Japan will reveal that South Korea and France has shipped tons of boron, but nothing will show up for the United States.

Why, why, why?

I think it's possible that a shipment of boron was probably lined up to be delivered to Japan, and was cancelled. But if this is true, it begs the question... *why, why, why?* What is going on? The fact that there was an announcement by Secretary of State, Hilary Clinton, that boron was to be shipped to Japan, and then almost immediately denied is a clear indication that *someone* behind the scenes is managing and coordinating the emergency response, and whomever "*they*" are, *they* were not running the response to end the disaster, but to exacerbate it. There is virtually a media blackout on the damage and dangers this event represents to our planet, and the people of this world, including the United States.

Video footage, acquired early on in this disaster, shows there is no possible way to repair or recover the operations of this nuclear facility. At this point, boron should have been immediately dumped over the reactor core to poison and end the chain reaction, then cap the core with cement. But that did not happen.

Is the Mismanagement Intentional?

Instead it appears that the entire event has been intentionally mismanaged to increase damage and danger. It begins with sea water being pumped into the reactors, which quickly reached the reactor core. If we remember the makeup of water, it's two-parts-hydrogen and one-part-oxygen. And hydrogen is very explosive, ask the passengers of the Hindenburg. The out of control nuclear reaction separated the water molecule, and the hydrogen, being lighter than air, floated to the ceiling of the containment building. At *three mile island*, holes were drilled into the containment building to allow the hydrogen to escape and prevent an explosion, but this was not done at Japan. Consequently, the roof of the containment building was blown off.

Carrier Leaves the Area

A United States aircraft carrier, the USS Ronald Reagan, was one-hundred miles off the Japan coast line at this time. Helicopters were sent up to measure the radiation, and almost as soon as the measurement was taken, the carrier got out of the area. The vessel, aircraft, and sailors were being contaminated with radiation.

The China Syndrome

By virtue of Emergency Management not taking decisive and appropriate action in this event, the fuel rods were knowingly given sufficient time to melt through the bottom of the reactor floor and through the bottom of the plant (watch *The China Syndrome*). The nuclear reactors, still reacting, are now in the soil and sill going down, heading for the ground water. And there is no way to stop them now unless someone can come up with a way to drill a tunnel and pack the tunnel with boron under the descending reactor core.

Stuxnet Computer Virus Affects Control Systems

But this whole thing keeps getting more interesting the deeper we get into it. In October of last year (2010), the Japanese government discovered that sixty-three computers had been infected with the Stuxnet computer virus.

“Stuxnet is a Windows computer worm discovered in July 2010 that targets industrial software and equipment. While it is not the first time that hackers have targeted industrial systems, it is the first discovered malware that *spies on and subverts industrial [control] systems*, and the first to include a programmable logic controller (PLC) rootkit. The worm initially spreads indiscriminately, but includes a highly specialized malware payload that is designed to target *only Siemens Supervisory Control And Data Acquisition (SCADA)* systems that are configured to control and monitor *specific industrial processes*. Stuxnet infects PLC's by subverting the software application that is used to reprogram these devices.” - Wikipedia

Siemens PLC's Used in Nuclear Power Control

Siemens Programmable Logic Controllers are used in nuclear power plant applications. Stuxnet is the creation of our own CIA in conjunction with Mossad, Israel's intelligence agency. One month before this nuclear disaster in Japan, an Israeli security group had just completed the installation

of a *new security system*. This makes them the primary candidate for having installed the Stuxnet virus into the operating system that infected the Programmable Logic Controllers used in the Fukushima nuclear power facility. And this virus becomes the reason that operations personnel at the power plant could not get backup systems working after the Tsunami. The Stuxnet virus was also used approximately six-months ago in Iran.

Stuxnet in Iran

“Another official cited a Western intelligence report suggesting that Stuxnet had ‘infected the control system of Iran's Bushehr reactor and would be activated once the Russian-built reactor goes on line in a few months.’ The virus would then interfere with control of ‘basic parameters’ such as temperature and pressure control as well as neutron flow, he told the news agency. ***This could result in the meltdown of the reactor.***” – November 23, 2010, israelnationalnews.com

In Iran’s Bushehr’s uranium enrichment facility, the operators were in the control room, all the gages and indicators were telling them that everything was operating normally, but even though instrumentation was telling the operators that everything was normal, the centrifuges used in the enrichment process were speeding up and continued to do so until they flew apart. Therefore, the Stuxnet virus destroyed approximately one-half the centrifuges in the facility, around 450-units.

Fukushima - 02

May 2009

General Electric

Japan's Fukushima nuclear reactors, which are out of control and in melt down, were built by General Electric. At least one of the reactors was scheduled to be de-commissioned about two week after the earthquake and Tsunami.

Posturing

As I look into this matter, I can see all kinds of posturing and manipulation of information. On one hand, there are credible groups with credible scientists and engineers, spelling out a disaster for the environment, even reaching the west coast of the United States. Then there are the paid officials of governments and responsible corporations, down playing the damage to the environment and down playing the danger to people. It's all so predictable. What to think?

Well, if we have been awake during the past fifty years, we may remember that we have been repeatedly lied to by government leadership, government officials, and multinational corporations. Therefore, finding belief in their current commentary on the meltdown of nuclear reactors in Japan is exceedingly difficult. Ours is the same government who has sanctioned the patenting of life and the development of the *terminator gene*, so in my mind, it's very difficult for them to make a case that they are concerned about the environment.

Reviewing Chernobyl

In analyzing or reviewing the Fukushima situation, it is probably prudent to look at the now distant melt down of Chernobyl, in Russia. Official reports put the loss of life at four-thousand. Not bad for a nuclear melt down. However, a book published by the New York Academy of Science, and authored by Dr. Janette Sherman, has a different total. After the Academy translated thousands of Russian documents on Chernobyl, followed by research conducted by Dr. Sherman, the death toll appears to be around one-million-people, and it's still climbing.

Radiation Death can take Years

Death, due to radiation exposure doesn't happen like being shot with a gun. Radiation can take many years to kill, sometimes many years before it is even detectable.

Fukushima much Worse than Chernobyl

In magnitude, the situation in Japan is considerably worse than at Chernobyl. It is a fact that about thirty-five years ago three General Electric engineers working on General Electric's Mark I nuclear reactor, resigned. This is the model and design used in Fukushima. They resigned because they had become convinced that flaws in the design of the Mark I could lead to disaster. When three engineers leave their job and lively hood in this manner, it's a very telling statement, and somebody in administration should pay attention, but in typical administrative fashion, they don't!

The earthquake caused some damage to the reactors, but evidently not un-manageable. In the scheme of generating electrical power, the nuclear reaction boils water, making steam which drives the steam turbine, turning the electrical generators.

A Lesson in Power Generation

Power generating stations run on power from their own generators. However, when the generators shut down, the power station will draw power from the electrical grid, same as everyone else. Therefore, when the earthquake hit Japan, the electrical generators shut down, and the pumps and other electrical equipment at the station were automatically transferred to *stand-by power* from the electrical grid.

With damage to the reactors, they now had to be cooled by flooding the containment area with water from pumps, about a million-gallons per minute. And this seemed to be working properly. But then the tsunami arrived, resulting in a power failure on the electrical grid, and they lost their stand-by power at the nuclear power station. This too was anticipated and the power station was equipped with stand-by diesel generators. Unfortunately, the tsunami caused them to fail as well. It was the worst of all situations.

Thus, they lost the means to pump the water necessary for cooling the reactor. Without the cooling water, the nuclear reactor fuel rods melt, similar to Three Mile Island and Chernobyl. Because of its design, a reactor core doesn't explode like a nuclear bomb, it slowly *melts down*, spewing out radiation as it does so.

Einstein related that nuclear power is a hell of a way to boil water. However, for a number of years fossil fuel prices have been going through the roof and I'm certain this has made nuclear power attractive. At least right up to the point where an entire country has now been put at risk.

We've Had Warnings

However, I'm not certain we are learning anything. We've all had warnings in Three Mile Island and Chernobyl, and have evidently chosen to ignore these warnings. Do we think it's good to trust leadership to administrate to our benefit? I don't know, but trusting certainly seems to have a hell of a price. Eventually, the worst possible set of circumstances will come together and this appears to be what happened in Japan.

Hundreds of New Elements Formed

When nuclear fission (the chain reaction) occurs, approximately two-hundred *new* elements are formed, the majority of which are much more toxic or poisonous to human beings than the original uranium or plutonium (which is the nuclear fuel).

Radioactive substances produced in the meltdown of a reactor have different life times. Some only a few seconds, others, billions of years. Radio active iodine lasts about 6 weeks, and causes thyroid cancer. Taking potassium iodine acts to block the uptake of radioactive iodine. In the wake of Chernobyl, over twenty-thousand people have acquired thyroid cancer. Strontium 90,

which has a half life of about 29 years, goes to the bone marrow where it causes bone cancer. Caesium-137 has a half life of about 30 years. As matters have it, a large majority of Europe and England is contaminated with Caesium and so is the food grown there.

Moving Up the Food Chain

When huge quantities of radiation get into the oceans as has been occurring in Japan, the algae will concentrate it. Then the crustaceans will increase the concentration, then the fish will add to the radioactive concentration. One day we are diagnosed with cancer, and we have no clue it was fish that we ate five years ago, or maybe twenty.

Splitting the atom changed everything except man's ability to think things through or beyond profit. Greed always has a price.

Fukushima - 03

June 2011

In the last column about Fukushima, we learned that radioactive substances produced in the meltdown of a reactor have different life times. Some only a few seconds, others, billions of years. Radio active iodine lasts about 6 weeks, and causes thyroid cancer, but taking potassium iodine blocks the uptake of radioactive iodine. Caesium-137 has a half life of about 30 years.

Time Line Failure of Nuclear Reactors

Fukushima unit #1 blew up March 12, 2011, unit #3 blew up two days later, on March 14, 2011, unit #2 blew up. Unit #4 blew up March 15, 2011. Three nuclear reactors now in melt-down and there was almost no major news that the #4 reactor had blown up. Instead the mainstream misleadia was telling everyone that the Japanese were trying to save the reactors at a time when it was clear that an out of control meltdown was taking place and no repair would be possible.

Journalism

It is a difficult pill for me to swallow, that our journalists have become parrots of Government and corporate officials, evidently unable to think. Or if they can think, someone in their occupation is blocking the information.

What they main stream misleadia appeared to be doing was to pave the way to delay making crucial and critical decisions that could limit the amount of damage to earth, environment and danger to humanity. All of this lying and posturing provided the necessary time for the nuclear core to melt its way through the floor of the facility and enter mother earth, continuing its contamination and making it very risky and dangerous to continue living in Japan.

The cesium plumes (clouds) released from Fukushima reached the coast of the North America Continent on or about March 18, 2001. Thus, the United States and Canada became bombarded with cesium.

San Francisco Bay Area

One day before the plumes of radio active cesium reached the west coast of the United States, public health officials of Sonoma and Santa Clara counties sent letters out to doctors in the county, directing doctors *not to give iodine tablets to American patients* concerned about radiation exposure. A couple of days later, San Francisco reported levels of radio active iodine in rain water samples, eighteen-thousand times higher than the Environmental Protection Agency allows.

Yet, as we seen in the first paragraph, taking potassium iodine tablets blocks the uptake of radioactive iodine.

The Elusive THEY

Iodine is in the cellular composition of our body and it is an essential element to life. That's why

table salt is often laced with iodine. It is a fact that during the past 30 years or so, iodine levels of our population has dropped around fifty-percent. Therefore, the *elusive they* are causing nutritional problems. [The *elusive they* is a reference to the people who control the political leadership of this country.] But *they* can't do it alone, it requires that some of us become a Judas, who will sell out the health of his fellow man for money or some other benefit.

To put a finer point on this claim of conspiracy by the "*elusive they*", the letter told doctors that the iodine was un-necessary and further, it was a health risk to Americans. And this is so much non-sense because indigenous peoples who live on sea-weed, fish, etc., have iodine levels around a hundred times higher than Americans, and are very healthy.

Surgeon General Now Wears a Military Uniform

Therefore, it is easy to see that somebody (*they*) is trying to trick somebody (us). Oh, by the way, for those who do not know, the Surgeon General of the United States wears a military uniform. Do any of us wonder why United States public health is under the control of the military? It's certainly a worthy question. Knowing that our public health is under the control of the military kind of gives one a warm fuzzy feeling about the ethics in oversight and quality of information from such a source, if one is into self deception that is.

I'm Into Self Deception

Do we think it possible that when the nuclear weapon's development program began, it was recognized that this development was monumentally detrimental and devastating to the health of the American people and their environment? Is it possible that the military and the Atomic Energy Commission teamed up to form the EPA (Environmental Protection Agency) to hide this truth from the American people? Is it possible this alliance of the military and AEC were responsible for the formation of the National Cancer Institute, the National Institute of Health, and the Center for Disease Control (the CDC). And if so, where would the money come from? Perhaps the *elusive they*? However, be it known that I'm into self deception and I want the easy way out of responsibility, so I don't believe in conspiracy's, even when they're squarely in my face.

My Children Can Worry About It

So maybe we can answer the question, "*why is the military running our public health and environmental programs?*" Could the answer be, *to protect the programs responsible for the development of nuclear weapons, and nuclear power?* I don't think I can figure that out, it's too complicated for me. I think I'll let my children worry about it, if they live long enough.

Depleted Uranium Memories

And while we're having warm fuzzy thoughts let us, with the help of the mainstream misleadia, NOT REMEMBER that in Iraq our military used artillery shells constructed of *depleted uranium*. The mechanics is that a portion of the *depleted uranium penetrating shell* becomes an aerosol when it strikes its target, and settles wherever the breeze may carry it. The aerosol can enter the human body through breathing, or through food ingestion.

The *depleted uranium* is radioactive and continues to emit *sub atomic particles* once inside the body. The destruction of cells and living tissue caused by alpha particle emission in a human body will damage DNA and/or induce mutation in cellular structure, often resulting in cancer.

According to pentagon officials, the United States is responsible for as much as 2,000 tons (4-million pounds) of depleted uranium expended by coalition forces in March and April of 2003 in the attack on Iraq. Most of it deployed in major cities, like Bagdad. It's there for thousands of years, waiting to kill or deform unborn generations. We Americans have managed to poison the *cradle of civilization*. And this is where we send our military, our sons, brothers, fathers, and now sisters and mothers. Today, the [Gulf War Syndrome](#) is now nearly forgotten.

We Don't Need an Accident

Since depleted uranium has a half life of 4.5 billion years, there will be almost no change in the rate of alpha particle emission in 10,000 or even 100,000 years. I remember reading, now many years ago, that with the development of nuclear power and bombs, mankind now has the ability to kill himself by accident. Hell, we don't need an accident, we do it on purpose.

My heart goes out to the Japanese people in their suffering. I think, however, that it may be waiting for us all. I hope not, but I don't see anything but greed, led by [commercial] government, dominating our society.

TO YOUR HEALTH - 01

June 2011

A Documentary

I recently had an opportunity to view a documentary related to a substance often found in our diet. It's been around since the 1980's and the detrimental effects to our health is striking. A few of us experience its negative effects almost immediately, but the vast majority of us experience declining health over several-years use of this substance. And although I vaguely knew that this substance was not good for my health, I did not begin to comprehend the full magnitude of its effects, and I suspect that perhaps my fellow man does not either. Because of this, it is a topic I feel is worthy of examination.

Neurological Disorder

Do you know anyone with a neurological disorder? For example, Fibromyalgia, lupus, multiple-sclerosis, mood swings, seizures or brain tumor? The symptoms can be wide and varied.

Brain Cancer

Although our ability to study a living brain has increased dramatically over the years, the increase in brain tumors which has been taking place has nothing to do with the diagnostic advances. That's been appropriately studied. There is a real increase in brain tumors which has nothing to do with diagnostic advances. The National Cancer Institute has recorded and noted a dramatic increase in brain cancer since 1985. Why? What's going on in this country that is causing the dramatic increase in brain tumors we are seeing?

Beginning in 1983, incidents of cancer outside the brain remained the same or lessened, whereas brain cancer jumped considerably.

Aspartame

As we examine the likely cause for the increase in brain cancer statistics, an insight into this issue appeared in a report by Dr. John W. Olney. As matters would have it, the people of the United States began ingesting a chemical substance never before introduced to the human body. In 1983, Americans began ingesting huge-amounts of foods sweetened with the artificial sweetener *Aspartame*. This was followed a year or two later by the introduction of *Aspartame* into the diet soft drinks American's were consuming.

FDA Approved In 1983 - Brain Tumors / Diabetes Jump

In 1983, *Aspartame* was approved by the FDA for use as an artificial sweetener in dry foods and shortly thereafter, diet drinks. By the end of 1984, brain tumors had already jumped up ten-percent and incidents of brain lymphoma had jumped sixty-percent. Strangely enough, diabetes affliction jumped thirty percent in this same period.

Volunteered Complaints About Food

By the year 1988, eighty-percent of the volunteered complaints about food additives made to the Food and Drug Administration (FDA), were about *Aspartame*. However, there are those people who tell us that they drink diet soft drinks all the time and are not affected. While some of us may be more resistive to the obvious and immediate toxic effects of *Aspartame*, these nay-sayers will, most likely, eventually exhibit symptoms of the subtle toxic effects, and over time, be affected by the slowly developing long term effects. Some of us may experience immediate effects, perhaps a rash or severe headache.

Aspartame is a Poison

Aspartame is a poison that affects protein synthesis, also affecting how the synapse operates in the brain, additionally affects DNA and has the potential to affect numerous organs, generating symptoms that seem unrelated or un-connected.

There are close to a hundred symptoms and some of them are:

- Headache
- Dizziness
- Poor Equilibrium
- Mood Changes
- Vomiting and/or Nausea
- Abdominal pain or cramps
- Change in vision
- Diarrhea
- Seizures and/or Convulsions
- Memory loss
- Fatigue and/or weakness
- Rash
- Sleeping problems
- Grand mal seizure
- Itching.

A full listing of the symptoms may be found on the web. Most *Aspartame* users will exhibit one or more of the symptoms found on the list.

Over time the toxins in *Aspartame* build up in the body and slowly began affecting brain function. People affected by the toxins in *Aspartame* may have trouble thinking, feeling as though they are existing in a cloudy world, devoid of clear thoughts.

Wood Alcohol

Aspartame is a chemical developed by the G. D. Searle company, at the time, a pharmaceutical company. *Aspartame* is not a naturally occurring substance. It is made up of three components, of which two are amino acids. One of these acids is phenylalanine (fifty-percent) and the other is aspartic acid (forty-percent). The remaining component is menthol ester (ten-percent), which when ingested becomes menthol alcohol, or methanol. Sometimes referred to as *wood alcohol*. This is not the alcohol found in beer, bourbon, vodka, wine or similar alcoholic beverages, which contain ethyl alcohol.

Wood alcohol is a real poison to the human body and will harm it. Significant harm will occur if ingested over long periods of time. I notice that COKE ZERO, my former favorite diet drink,

lists *Phenylalanine* as well as *Aspartame* in the *ingredients listing* on the bottle. *Aspartame* has been marketed under the trade names *Equal*, *NutraSweet*, and *Crystal Lite*.

“G.D. Searle & Company or just Searle was a company focusing on life sciences, specifically pharmaceuticals, agriculture, and animal health. It is now part of Pfizer. Searle was founded in Omaha, Nebraska, in 1888. The founder was Gideon Daniel Searle. In 1908, the company was incorporated in Chicago. In 1941, the company established headquarters in Skokie, Illinois. It was acquired by the **Monsanto** Company in 1985. Pharmacia Corporation was created in April 2000 through the merger of Pharmacia & Upjohn with the Monsanto Company and its G.D. Searle unit. The merged company was based in Peapack, New Jersey. Pfizer acquired Pharmacia in 2003 and retired the Searle name.” – Wikipedia

Your Doctor

It is highly unlikely that your physician or doctor will tell you anything about the dangers related to *Aspartame* or that symptoms you may be experiencing are likely related to *Aspartame* ingestion because to do so may well open the door to a law suit against the doctor. Therefore, by virtue of this peril, doctors are being prevented from giving their patients information that directly relates to their health and well being.

TO YOUR HEALTH - 02

June 2011

The Quest for Aspartame Approval

The quest to get *Aspartame* approved for human consumption began in the 1970's. In this quest to get approval for *Aspartame*, G. D. Searle conducted its own study of the product using test animals. Some of these animals received low dosage, some received medium dosage and some received high dosage. The *Control Group* of animals were not given any *Aspartame*. Or so it was reported by Searle. When the data from this study was submitted to the FDA, there were some substantial questions about the study. A neurologist looked at the data and saw a lot red flags, relating there were some real questions about tumors, especially brain tumors. So the FDA ordered the Bureau of Foods to review the study submitted by G. D. Searle.

The Bressler Report - Confidential

Dr. Jerome Bressler headed up this review, conducting his own study which ultimately produced the "[Bressler Report](#)", available on line. However, what is generally not known is that when the FDA *re-typed* Bressler's report, they left out approximately 20% of the most critical information related to the harm that *Aspartame* has the potential to cause in humans. Since the report is *supposed* to be public-record, a Dr. Roberts asked his Congressman to get a copy of the record from the FDA. The FDA refused the Congressman, saying it was *confidential*.

FDA Denies Access

So here we have a *public agency*, holding a *public record* and refusing to provide it to a representative of the people, calling it confidential. Yet, you and I are supposed to be stupid enough to believe that Government agencies, like the FDA, are looking out for our best interests and the health of our families.

Aspartame Study by G. D. Searle

In the study conducted by G. D. Searle, animals that died after eating NutraSweet (*Aspartame*) had their autopsy's delayed, often for over a year. During which time the tissues liquified, thus preventing a comprehensive autopsy. But Searle reported the autopsy as though done normally with no abnormalities found during the autopsy. Bressler's study group found that Searle had discovered tumors in animals, cut them out, threw them away, reporting the animal as normal. In other cases, there were obvious tumors in animals, yet the animal was reported as normal. And consistent with misleading everyone, incidents of Testicular atrophy were not noted by Searle.

Follow-up Monkey Study

A follow-up "monkey study" was conducted. In this follow up study the monkeys were fed *Aspartame* with milk. Milk slows the absorption of ingested substances into the body. Of the seven monkeys tested, one died and five had grand mal seizures. This, of course, was not information which G. D. Searle wished to share with the FDA and they did not share it.

Double Blind Study

In a double blind study conducted by a medical professor, a volunteer in the study, a Ph. D. Psychologist, had an optical emergency several days into the study in which his retina became detached and the eye bled internally. Ultimately the eye could not be saved and he lost vision in that eye. In a second instance, another volunteer, a nurse, had inter-ocular bleeding. Therefore, during the course of the study, two volunteers had bleeding within the eye.

Aspartame Given GRAS Status

At the time, *Aspartame* was billed as the *most tested additive* to date. It was given the status of a GRAS (Generally Recognized As Safe) product. Therefore, unlike drugs, was not subject to the same rigorous testing standards. And further, if people have reactions to a GRAS product, those reactions do not have to be reported to the FDA.

Other Studies

Yes, there are many studies attesting to *Aspartame* safety, and if researched will be found to be funded by the industry using *Aspartame*, including and especially the soft drink industry. Studies independent of, and not funded by the industry, almost always identified one or more problems associated with the consumption of *Aspartame*.

Ultimately, G. D. Searle got the results they wanted by manipulating the method of the study. This was not to say the product was safe, only that in their manipulated test, it appeared safe. It is a testament to the fact that when huge sums of money are at stake, scientific data may well be, and probably is, unreliable. What's being set forth here is that studies financed or conducted by an industry with interest and potential profits in the product, were set up in such a way that the results or outcome, could be predicted ahead of time.

The FDA Stamp of Approval

Dr. Olney's hypothesis is that a substantial amount of mental retardation, perhaps ninety-five-percent, is the result of environmental insults, that is what we ingest, breath and drink. Dr. Olney had undertaken testing of them. It was Olney that found that MSG caused holes in the brains of test animals and this ultimately led to the removal of MSG from baby food. So Olney was acutely aware that dangerous substances, like MSG, could receive the FDA stamp of approval.

Exciter Toxins

Dr. Olney also did a study on Aspartic Acid, one of the three molecules found in *Aspartame*. He found that Aspartic Acid was doing the same thing as MSG in test subjects. In the years since Dr. Olney's work on MSG, it is no longer a theory or hypothesis, it is a fact... MSG causes holes in the brains of those who ingest it, whether animal or human. And when MSG is given to test animals who are pregnant, their offspring have impaired brain function. Both MSG and Aspartic Acid are *exciter toxins*. These are chemicals which cause the brain to excite beyond normal activity and this causes the brain cells to quickly burn out, thus, causing holes and depletion of the brain.

The medical community generally agrees that the mechanism which causes damage and destruction of the brain is *exciter toxicity*. And we add tons upon tons of these *exciter toxins* to our food in the form of *Aspartame*.

Diet Drinks

Fifty-percent of Aspartame, the artificial sweetener in most diet drinks, is Phenylalanine. And yes, fish and meat may have Phenylalanine, perhaps as high as four-percent, but not fifty-percent like Aspartame. Further, many of us consume diet drinks more than we do meat. The systems of our bodies do not know how to negotiate or handle the high levels of Phenylalanine found in Aspartame.

Yes, Fish & Meat Have Methyl Ester, However...

However, fish and meat do not have Methyl Ester (methanol) as a component, however, Aspartame does. The Methyl Ester found in Aspartame becomes *wood alcohol* when ingested. The *wood alcohol* then breaks down to *formaldehyde*. We may recognize this as an embalming fluid. That aside, once the *wood alcohol* breaks down into *formaldehyde*, the information available relates that the body cannot get rid of it or filter it out of our system.

Yes, Fruit Has Methanol, However...

Yes, it is a fact that methanol is in the fruit we eat. However, in mother nature's fruit, the methanol is bound to pectin. And the human systems of digestion do not have the ability to separate the methanol from the pectin, therefore its presence has no effect. Even though there is more methanol in fruit than Aspartame, the fruit is absolutely harmless to humans. Now, I mention this because those in the Aspartame industry will try to convince you there is no danger in Aspartame because you find the same ingredients in natural foods, which is true. But when in natural foods, the methanol is not absorbed and causes no harm.

FDA Investigates Searle Studies in 1976

The FDA investigated the studies on Aspartame done by G. D. Searle and in March of 1976 released their five-hundred-page report. The report was highly critical of the methods used by G. D. Searle in their filings with the FDA. Congressional hearings were held, and congress appropriated money for the FDA to make certain that certain laboratory standards were met when companies undertake tests and studies as a step in submitting reports to the FDA. Which was all fine and dandy. However, there was no effort made to have Searle go back to square one and do their Aspartame studies over, and re-submit.

Department of Justice Hanky Panky

In 1977, FDA chief counsel, Richard Merrill, recommended to U.S. Attorney, Samuel Skinner, that a grand jury be set up to investigate Searle. The idea was to bring an indictment against Searle for fraud. Which included deletion of records, falsifying records, manipulating records, etc. Almost immediately, U.S. Attorney Skinner began preliminary employment negotiations with attorneys of Searle.

Meanwhile, the U.S. Department of Justice was encouraging Skinner to proceed with the Grand Jury indictment of Searle, pointing out that the statute of limitations would soon be reached. Skinner withdrew from the G. D. Searle case, and assistant U.S. Attorney, William Conlon was assigned. Shortly thereafter, U.S. Attorney, Samuel Skinner, left his government post to take a job offer with Searle. Meanwhile, Skinner's assistant, Conlon, allowed the time limit to run out on the statute of limitation thus preventing an indictment of Searle. Fifteen months later, Conlon was also hired by Searle's law firm, Sidley & Austin.

Poisoning the Entire Country

This is a situation in which the holders of a public office of trust, betray that trust and in that betrayal, allow a poisonous product to be marketed to the entire population of our country, which includes our local police, judges, supervisors and their families. Where was the mainstream misleadia?

It is a fact that several of the people in the FDA, who keep the approval process of Aspartame moving along, ultimately went to work for one of the many industries that use Aspartame.

Many of us will remember Donald Rumsfeld, who, in 1977, had left Washington after Ford's defeat, to become President of G. D. Searle until Aspartame's approval by the FDA. From there he went to the White House as *Chief of Staff*. This was followed by becoming Secretary of Defense under Bush II. Rumsfeld went into G. D. Searle with a team of well-connected politicians. Upon his arrival, the company was a shambles, ready to go belly up.

In 1980, the *Public Board of Inquiry* voted unanimously to reject the use of Aspartame until additional studies could be done to determine Aspartame's potential to cause brain tumors. This would require political manipulation. The day after Ronald Reagan was inaugurated, he suspended the authority of the FDA commissioner to take any actions. Clearly, someone was concerned the FDA Commissioner was about to do something that would derail the approval of NutraSweet (Aspartame).

One day after Ronald Reagan took office as President, Searle re-applied for the approval of Aspartame. Several new studies were submitted with the new application. Three of five FDA scientists responsible for the review of brain tumor issues, advised against the approval of Aspartame. Under the oversight of the new Commissioner, Dr. Arthur Hull Hayes, the panel lawyer assigned a new member to the panel, now making it three for approval and three against approval of Aspartame. On July 18, 1981, Commissioner Arthur Hull Hayes over-ruled the Public Board of Inquiry to approve Aspartame for use in dry foods.

Congress Puts the FDA on the Payroll of Pharmaceutical Companies

In 1992, our Congress put the coyote in the chicken coup by passing the *Prescription Drug User Fee Act*. This act authorized the drug companies to pay "user fees" to the United States Food and Drug Administration for each brand-name drug considered for approval. In effect, this act placed the United States Food And Drug Administration on the payroll of the various

pharmaceutical companies, the same companies that the Food And Drug Administration is supposed to regulate.

As might already be suspicioned by the thinking American, this has drastically changed the way the Food And Drug Administration operates since there is now huge sums of money coming their way from the pharmaceutical companies for the approval of any drug, no matter how dangerous it might be to the American people.

As matters would have it, that part of the Food And Drug Administration responsible for the approval of new drugs now gets more than half of its money from “user fees” paid by the various pharmaceutical companies.

Not FDA “Experts”

In the approving new drugs, there are eighteen, or so, “advisory committees” involved in the process. These are “experts” who help evaluate new drugs being considered for approval. But, these “experts” do not work for the Food and Drug Administration, they are outside experts brought in for new drug evaluations. And can you believe it, many of these experts work as consultants for the same pharmaceutical companies providing drugs to the FDA for approval. Nothing to be concerned about, no conflict of interest here. And in 2010, the *user-fees* paid to the FDA by the pharmaceutical companies exceeded a half billion dollars.

Dangerous Criminals

It is apparent that many of our most dangerous criminals are within the ranks of government. But for reasons not readily visible, policing agencies are unable or unwilling to see government criminals.

RECEIVERSHIP (of the United States) - 01 JULY 2011

Receivership, is the taking over of certain property you own when you have defaulted on a loan on which said property was collateral. *Receivership* is a term with which we should be familiar since our country is in receivership and we are dealing with the consequences. Comprehending this concept is necessary in comprehending the *lay of the land*, which is to say the *structure, policy and behavior of government*.

receivership. noun. The process of appointing a *receiver* to take custody of the property, business, rents and profits of a party to control the financial receipts of a person who is deeply in debt (insolvent) for the benefit of creditors.

Stipulations & Collateral

Receivership is a procedure to be initiated only by a *secured creditor* with a valid floating charge [claim] over the assets of the company. Typically, an entity (read government) borrows money from a *secured creditor* with stipulations *and collateral*. In our case, the collateral for the loan we now call the national debt, was our country, the real estate and everything else in the country, including the productivity of the United States citizen (us). By virtue of the actions of those WE ELECT, we are an economic-slave, obligated to paying the interest on this debt through ever increasing income taxes.

Trafficant

“Mr. Speaker, we are here now in chapter 11. Members of Congress are official trustees presiding over the greatest reorganization of any Bankrupt entity in world history, the U.S. Government. We are setting forth, hopefully, a blueprint for our future...”

“It is an established fact that the United States Federal Government has been dissolved by the Emergency Banking Act, March 9, 1933, 48 Stat. 1, Public Law 89-719; declared by President Roosevelt, being bankrupt and insolvent. H.J.R. 192, 73rd Congress in session June 5, 1933 - Joint Resolution To Suspend The Gold Standard and Abrogate The Gold Clause dissolved the Sovereign Authority of the United States and the official capacities of all United States Governmental Offices, Officers, and Departments and is further evidence that the United States Federal Government exists today in name only.

*“The **receivers** of the United States Bankruptcy are the International Bankers, via the United Nations, the World Bank and the International Monetary Fund. All United States Offices, Officials, and Departments are now operating within a *de facto* status in name only under Emergency War Powers. With the Constitutional Republican form of Government now dissolved, the receivers of the Bankruptcy have adopted a new form of government for the United States. This new form of government is known as a Democracy...”*

“This act was instituted and established by transferring and/or placing the Office of the Secretary of Treasury to that of the Governor of the International Monetary Fund. Public Law 94-564, page 8, Section H.R. 13955 reads in part: “The U.S. Secretary of Treasury receives no compensation for representing the United States?” – Congressional Representative James Traficant; United States Congressional Record, March 17, 1993, Vol. 33.

Chapter 11, Bankruptcy

For those who do not know, *Chapter 11*, is bankruptcy. Loyal readers of this column may remember that I have written at some length about the Emergency Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933. It is this act that has identified the people as an enemy of the United States. Those who laugh and think this to be grandstanding or some form of showmanship or entertainment are very foolish indeed and have not exercised due diligence and done their homework.

Federal Reserve Note Authorization

This same act authorizes the currency (Federal Reserve Notes) to be issued upon the deposit of debt with the Treasurer of the United States. That makes our Federal Reserve Notes a *debt currency*. Therefore, the question becomes, *can we pay a debt with a debt?* Nope, we can’t do that. It’s not possible to pay a debt with a debt.

H.J.R. 192 & Senate Document 43

And House Joint Resolution (H.J.R) 192, also mentioned by Traficant above, provides that we cannot pay a debt, we can only *discharge* a debt. Now, since we cannot pay a debt with a debt, *can we own anything?* Again, the answer is NO, not really. Maybe a McDonalds hamburger if we can eat it fast enough. In Senate document 43, under Contracts Payable in Gold, we read:

"The ultimate ownership of all property is in the state, individual so-called ownership is only by virtue of Government. i.e. Law, amounting to mere user. And use must be in accordance with law and subordinate to the necessities of the State." – Senate Document 43

Legal Title v. Equitable Title

As such, we cannot hold *legal title* to property, we only have *equitable title*, which allows us use of the property so long as we pay all the fees and levies associated with this type of title. In the case of real estate we have a parcel number, which is a tax ID number. On our cars we also have a tax ID number, called the license plate.

A Tyranny

Congressman Traficant stated that the *sovereign authority* of the republic of these united States of America was dissolved to be replaced with a *democracy*, the corporate United States.

Democracies are self destructive, and that’s why the constitution MANDATES a republican form of government be maintained in every state of this union. Therefore, Congress has acted not to support and defend the Constitution for these united States of America, which is a step in undermining and destroying the constitution, making their actions a tyranny.

But maybe we want a tyranny, maybe we want to be an enemy of the United States, maybe we want to be an indentured and obligated economic slave, subject to the taking of more and more of our productivity until we, our children and our grandchildren are destitute. It's difficult to tell what the American people want, because we rarely see any backbone, thus, the term *Sheeple*.

We Became an Identified Enemy of the United States

Congressman Traficant has accurately identified that under the Emergency Banking Act of March 9, 1933, the United States is operating under War & Emergency Powers. That's because the Emergency Banking Act contained the language of the Trading with the Enemy Act of 1917, which is a *war powers act*. The language of the Trading with the Enemy Act was amended to apply to include us as an identified enemy in the Emergency Banking Act, and that is how we became an identified enemy of the United States. If the American people can ever elect a President who will terminate the Emergency under which this act was passed, the Banking Relief Act becomes inoperative as does all the other statutes passed pursuant to this act, and the United States then returns to *lawful civil authority*.

The fact that our mainstream misleadia and public school system fail to inform us, or teach about these matters does not make these matters false, it only makes the media and school part of the deception, working to sink us through withholding vital information.

RECEIVERSHIP - 02

JULY 2011

OK, we got our feet wet in the previous column, now we're going to swim.

We learned that our debt is owed to a creditor of the United States, whom we may refer to as the **banking elite** of this world. I will simply refer to them as **the creditor**. **the creditor** has numerous tools at his disposal to ensnare unsuspecting countries or dishonorable leadership. Primary tools are the United Nations, the International Monetary Fund, the World Bank and domestically, the Federal Reserve Bank.

Receivership is a Shell Game in Which We Lose

When countries borrow money from **the creditor**, a debt obligation is created that, generally, can never be paid back, as is the case here in the United States. This gives **the creditor** control of a particular country in which the people have less and less of their productivity to do with as they will, and **the creditor** has more of the people's productivity to do with as he wishes. Control the debt and you control everything. And since **the creditor** controls so many countries, he has numerous armies and militaries at his disposal, for use wherever he wishes.

Dominant Purchaser of U.S. Bonds

For many years the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank was the dominant purchaser of United States Bonds, which is how our national debt is created. But now other countries are joining in, China for example. This gives China claim to property in the United States, all provided by the people we elect to office, but who now represent the interests of **the creditor**, not us.

In the last column we learned that our currency (Federal Reserve Notes) is issued upon the deposit of debt with the Treasurer of the United States. Further, we learned that we cannot pay a debt, we can only discharge a debt. And since we cannot pay a debt, we learned that we cannot truly own anything.

Act Locally

While we may need to think globally, we can only act locally. In that vein, has anyone thought to ask local political leadership how we are to win the game when we can't own anything or pay a debt? Has anyone thought to ask local political leadership how we are going to avoid having more and more and more of our productivity taken from us in taxes to service the debt, and not wake up someday to find ourselves destitute? What is the plan of our local political leadership to prevent us from waking up homeless on the continent our forefathers died to provide for us? Do we think we should ask them what their plan might be? Would we like to see such a plan in the local newspaper? I would! Does local political leadership think that they and their children are exempt from this fate that awaits the rest of us?

How Stupid Can We Be?

President Andrew Jackson destroyed the National Bank by paying off *the creditor* and for the first and only time, the United States had no debt, we were debt free, sovereign and not an economic slave. But then England sent in its agents to stir up trouble between the Northern and Southern States, and England's success resulted in civil war. And, once again, *the creditor* was there to finance the war, thus we went back into debt, and here we see the real value of a conflict, its true value, which lays in the DEBT that conflict creates. *If you control the debt, then you control the country, everything.* Incredibly, we Americans keep falling for one *engineered conflict* after another. How stupid can we be? I'm beginning to think we like being bankrupt and an economic slave, both as a country and individually.

Freedom is a Deception

While we may find this upsetting, it allows us to see the true character of banking, that is to make us all an economic slave to debt. And it does not matter whether we be an individual, or a country, debt obligation provides for our control by *the creditor*, the elite banksters. Why do we suppose that we are prevented from building ourselves a dwelling without government permission and then moving into that dwelling without government permission? The permitting process and its requirements almost guarantee that we will go into debt. Meanwhile we run around telling ourselves, and each other, how free we are. That's self deception, we're tricking no one but our self. We're certainly not tricking the banker who holds us as an economic slave. And if you disagree, ask yourself what you believe you are free to do without government permission.

Why We Pay Taxes

I don't know about you, but I've paid some horrendous taxes in my lifetime to have my freedom maintained and enhanced. Not to be controlled and enslaved at every turn and bump in the road.

The Same Everywhere

It's the same everywhere that the banker (creditor elite) can work his deceptions. Whether it be an African country engaged in conflict, or a South American country needing a new water system, *the creditor* elite is ever ready to loan money in order to create a debt the people of the country cannot pay.

An Example

For example, a loan is awarded for the construction of a new electrical generating station in some South American country. The power will serve the western corporations in that country, but it will be the people of the country who are saddled with paying the debt, yet they cannot afford to hook up to the electrical grid. The money for construction will not go to local contractors in the country to whom the money is loaned and benefit their economy, oh no, it goes to contractors in the United States or other western governments.

Waiting for a Butt Wipe?

And so money loaned and interest collected comes back to the elite of the United States while the electrical power goes to corporation sweat shops, sometimes owned by the same elite where

employees generally make less than two dollars a day, while saddled with paying back the loan (debt) on the electrical power plant. It's why poverty exists when it should not, and it's happening to Americans as I write this column. Are we smart enough to see it and save our self, or are we going to continue waiting for someone to wipe our butt?

The Military

This is why I have said that the United States military is not the military of the United States, but is instead the military of *the creditor* of the United States. If *the creditor* wants the United States military to attack a country, the mainstream misleadia, which *the creditor* also controls, provides the necessary background to psychologically profile (brainwash) our childish minds into believing that a military invasion is necessary. Once we have been sufficiently brainwashed to support an attack, off goes the military.

A QUESTION OF SLAVERY

August 2011

At the Time of the Civil War

Slavery existed in the South, but it also existed in the North when Civil War broke out. People tend to think that in owning slaves, the slave owner had no overhead or expenses in the production of his product, tobacco for example. But this is not true. The slave owner was responsible for his slaves as the rancher was responsible for his livestock, and had to provide their basics, food, shelter and medical care.

Slave Owner Obligations

Buying, producing or manufacturing materials to build a shelter was an expense, as was the purchase of materials needed for shelter maintenance. Then there was food, water and sanitary facilities. Add to that pots and pans in which to cook a meal, plates and silverware. Then there were cupboards to store the cooking and eating utensils. Then there was the production of more slaves which entailed selective breeding, in which the bigger and stronger males were selected for servicing the females. The goal was to produce offspring with greater productivity. And of course, with pregnancy, there were the occasional medical issues that arose. And if a slave became severely ill, there could be considerable medical expense or the loss of a *productive unit*. And the same is true today in the United States.

The Emancipation Proclamation

President Abraham Lincoln is generally thought to be the great emancipator of the slaves. After all, he issued the *Emancipation Proclamation* which freed the slaves, did he not? Well, NOT as our history books would lead us to believe. Not only was the *Emancipation Proclamation* struck down by the Supreme Court as unconstitutional, but it applied only to slaves in the Southern States where Lincoln had no authority. It did not apply in the Northern States where, arguably, Lincoln *may* have had some authority.

2013 Injection - Lincoln's Authority?

[I say *may* because when representation of the Southern States walked out of Congress, this body was left without a *quorum* to do business. The only vote they could have taken was to set a date to reconvene, and they did not do that. Therefore, the entity known as these united States of America, ceased to exist, and without the existence of these united States of America, Lincoln was no longer President of anything. If he is no longer President of these united States of America, then what authority did he have? It's a good question for politicians to *dance around*.]

Lincoln Had No Interest in Freeing the Slaves

The point about the Emancipation Proclamation is that Lincoln had no interest in freeing the slaves for the sake of freedom, he was only trying to instigate an uprising of the Southern slaves against the southern slave owners in an effort to help the North in the war effort against the South. I'm speaking of the Civil War of the 1860's of course.

Slavery in the South was on its way out!

But slavery was on its way out in the South, for the very reasons stated above. There were considerable expenses in owning slaves, expenses which could be avoided by freeing the slave and making the slave responsible for his own shelter, food and medical care! To the joy of the moneyed elite, this was accomplished after the Civil War, and continues today in the form of United States citizenship.

The Thirteenth Amendment Freed the Slave, but...

The thirteenth amendment to the constitution freed the slave. But it was quickly discovered that the freed slave did not hold the same lawful status as a white man. If you were to defraud a freed slave of everything he owned, he could not go to court for recourse and remedy, for he had no standing to do so. In the language of the law, the freed slave had *no ability to sustain personna standi in judicio* (personal standing in the court) for lack of citizenship. The courts recognized the former slave as free, but without citizenship.

The Fourteenth Amendment to the Rescue?

To allegedly remedy this, the fourteenth amendment to the constitution was passed, providing citizenship for the freed slave. The Fourteenth Amendment made him a citizen of the State where he resides, as well as “the United States.” This is the first time “United States” citizenship is mentioned in law. As we progress, we should remember that the constitution is the supreme law of the land. And regarding United States citizenship, very few, outside of judges and political leadership, have understood that “United States citizenship” emanates from the District of Columbia, where it was created. Also not generally known is that Washington, District of Columbia, is a jurisdiction outside the republic of these united States of America, it’s a foreign-jurisdiction where Congress is empowered by the Constitution to make any [un-Constitutional] law they wish.

2013 Citizenship Clarification

[Therefore, the former Negro Slaves still did not have the same class of citizenship as the white population. The white population were Citizens of the State only. This was because at the signing of the constitution, the Union States were Independent Nation States, and the Constitution did not take this status from them.

Therefore, the former Negro Slave was obligated to another body of [un-Constitutional] law, that of Washington, District of Columbia, to which the white population had no obligation, at least until they declared themselves to be United States citizens on their Social Security application or in their registered Birth Certification.

Notice the uppercase “C” on State Citizen, and the lowercase “c” on United States citizen. That is not oversight, that is the way the Organic Constitution and Fourteenth Amendment spell this term. That is because Citizen does not equal citizen. They are different, with different burdens and obligations.

The Fourteenth Amendment passed in 1868. It would be four short years later that these united States of America defaulted on their payment of the national **DEBT** and the **creditor** took possession of the collateral, which included Washington, District of Columbia, and forced incorporation on this jurisdiction. And this forced incorporation is where the corporate United States came into existence. It is a British owned corporation, and we though we won the *Revolutionary War*. Well, the *Banking Elite* is a tricky bunch, but maybe we don't want freedom and prosperity. It looks that way since many of us struggle to stay enslaved! In conclusion, the freed Slave became a *franchised corporate citizen* of the *corporate United States* in 1871.

“Enfranchisement. The act of making free (as from slavery); **giving a franchise or freedom to**; investiture with privileges or capacities of freedom, or municipal or political liberty. Conferring the privilege of voting upon classes of persons who have not previously possessed such. **See also Franchise.**” - [Blacks Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition]

“Franchise. **A special privilege** to do certain things conferred by government on individual or corporation, and which does not belong to citizens generally of common right;” – Blacks Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition

Unalienable. “Inalienable; incapable of being aliened [a-liened], that is, sold and transferred.” – Blacks Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition

Inalienable rights. “Rights which can never be abridged because they are so fundamental.” – Blacks Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition

Alien or aliene. “To transfer or make over to another; to convey or transfer the property of a thing from one person to another; to alienate.” – Blacks Law Dictionary - Sixth Edition]

Therefore, A Lower Class of citizenship Status was Created

And so a *second class*, or if you prefer, a *lower class* of citizenship was conferred [forced] upon the freed slave than the Citizenship held by white people. Thus the freed slave was obligated to the un-constitutional laws of Washington, District of Criminals. But it was pulled off in such a sneaky way that the white people didn't understand the status of “United States citizen” or the obligations it incurs. In short, it was one of many deceptions that leads to fraud.

As Time Progressed

As time progressed, white people stopped recording their births, marriages, and deaths in the family bible (a lawful record) and began getting (corporate) government issued birth certificates, which are registered with the Department of Commerce, making the item identified in the registration (the child) the property of *the United States*. They also opted for *Marriage Licenses*, and *Death Certificates*. What they didn't seem to realize is that a *Birth Certificate* opens an account, and the *Death Certificate* closes the account. Additionally, they didn't seem to realize

that they did not need a license to marry, they could actually do that without the Government's permission. The same obligations are generally accomplished with Social Security participation in which we check the little box which says we are a U.S. citizen, and then sign it under penalty of perjury. We completely ignore that Social Security participation is voluntary. And when we get a *marriage license* it makes the government a third party in our *contract* of marriage when that also is a voluntary action.

An the Slave Thinks He's Free

But because of public education, being yet another government agency, most of us have virtually no knowledge of these matters. But our ignorance does play right into the hands of the moneyed elite, thus the necessity for control over the public school curriculum. Therefore, the monied elite, or if you prefer, the Banking Elite (*the creditor*) no longer own slaves and has the responsibility that goes along with ownership. Now the Slave Owner pays the slaves a *slave's wage* with diminishing purchasing power with each passing year, and the slave is responsible for his food, his medical care, his housing, his transportation, pregnancy's, his maintenance of all basics, and after all that, today's government takes about a third of his wages in income taxes, or if we count all taxes, about half of his income. And the slave thinks he's free because he's not on a plantation. Well, HE IS ON A PLANTATION, called ***THE UNITED STATES***, he just doesn't recognize it as such.

As the Slave Examines His Freedom

And as the Slave examines his freedom, he can't seem to name what he's free to do without government permission. He can't build a dwelling (a basic) without government permission, and after obtaining government permission and building his home, he can't move in unless the government gives him permission to "*occupy*." He can't drill a well for his water (a basic), travel (a basic) in his carriage (car), put in a concrete patio, put in a concrete sidewalk, re-roof his home, re-side his home, replace his hot water heater or toilet, cut the trees on his property, move gravel around on ones own property ([Orland Sand & Gravel](#) in Orland, California), engage in the pursuit of happiness (laboring and enjoying the fruits of that labor) or ride his bicycle in the empty skate board park, without the governments permission. OH YEAH, HE'S FREE ALL RIGHT.

\$128.49 an Hour

And by virtue of government leadership engineering the ongoing devaluation of the Federal Reserve Note the slave uses for money, today's Slave would have to earn around \$128.49 an hour to have the same purchasing power he did in 1962 in a job paying \$2.25 an hour, when this writer was in high school.

Doing the Calculation

This calculation is not hard to make. Since the purchasing power of gold remains relatively constant as the Federal Reserve Note fluctuates, gold becomes the reference for the calculation. Today, August 27, 2011, gold is selling for \$1,827.36 Federal Reserve Notes per ounce. In 1962, when I was in high school, gold was selling for \$32.00 Federal Reserve Notes per ounce. Therefore, divide 32 by 1827.36 to get 0.017511. This number means that today's one dollar

Federal Reserve Note has the purchasing power of one-point-seven-five cents when compared to 1962, less than 2-cents. Then divide \$2.25 an hour by 0.017511 and you will get \$128.49, the amount of money you would have to make an hour to have the same purchasing power you did in 1962 at \$2.25 an hour. It's not rocket science.

About 14%

And so, if you're lucky enough to be making \$18.00 an hour, you are only making about fourteen-percent of what you should be making. And it is this type of fraud, accomplished through deception, that makes us a slave, working for a slave's wage. And since the moneyed elite controls the curriculum in public education, public education becomes the means to make certain we do not have the analytic ability to make this simple calculation and comprehend what is happening to us and our country. And by all appearances, today's teachers are not going to independently present this simple calculation to the students.

Public Education Provides the Slaves

Public education now provides the moneyed elite with all the slaves needed. Public education provides people who know just enough to have some useful skill and perform some useful task for the moneyed elite, but the public educated slaves don't have sufficient education to comprehend what is actually taking place. Further, if public education has really done its job, the slaves don't have enough *drive* to want to know what's happening, they just want somebody to *wipe* for them so they are not required to think, or be an adult.

It's easy to see who is part of the problem, they don't ask questions and they don't speak out.

History... I Hated It

September 2011

Relevance & Sanitization

History was a topic I absolutely hated when I was in public school, partly because public schools, or their history books, did not provide any relevance which *history* might have in my life. And two, because history had been sanitized by the writers of public school text books. However, I didn't comprehend these matters as a student, I just knew history wasn't interesting reading.

No Sense of the Past

History was sanitized in a manner that left me with no sense of the past and the people who came before me, people who had sacrificed so much for me and my future. Telling me that Washington's army had a horrible winter in Valley Forge, is not the same as telling me that food was very scarce, especially meat, that the soldier's clothes were often tattered and ragged, that typhoid, jaundice, dysentery and pneumonia took the lives of two-thousand-five-hundred soldiers, that many soldiers had worn and ragged shoes with holes in them, that one hut was built from eighty logs, acquired a few miles from camp, and built in one week with only one axe, that hundreds of horses died from exhaustion and starvation, that many of the soldiers wounded in previous battles died from exposure and the hardships of that winter.

Camp Followers

My history books did not tell me about the *Regimental Camp Followers*, who helped so much in keeping morale a bit elevated. The *camp followers* mainly consisted of soldier family's, wives, mothers, sisters and children, who did laundry, mended clothing, cooked meals, cleaned, collected firewood, and provided nursing for the ill and injured. And not once did the women or children ask when they were going to be taken shopping.

Accurate & Complete History is our Connection to the Past

All of this was missing from the history books in public school, so I was not able to form a connection or bond to these people who came before me and sacrificed so much for my life and future. And this is why accurate and complete history is so important, it is our connection to the past and the people who gave for our benefit. It shows us where we came from, where we have traveled, what we have endured, and where we are going.

A Slice of History

And so, this short column is going to explore a slice of our history that has been intentionally omitted from our public school history books, but it's very important in the sense that it helps us to see and comprehend what is occurring in today's United States.

USMC General, Smedley Butler

United States Marine Corp General, Smedley Butler, had been a favorite of big corporate interests. General Butler pacified (subdued) Mexico for American oil companies, pacified (subdued) Haiti and Cuba for National City Bank, pacified (subdued) Nicaragua for Brown

Brothers Brokerage, pacified (subdued) the Dominican Republic for Sugar Interests, pacified (subdued) Honduras for United States fruit companies, pacified (subdued) China for Standard Oil (Chevron / Texaco), was instrumental in pacifying the Philippines. Regarding the Philippines we read:

“We have pacified some thousands of the islanders *and buried them*; destroyed their fields; burned their villages, and turned their widows and orphans out-of-doors; furnished heartbreak by exiling disagreeable patriots; subjugated the remaining ten millions by *Benevolent Assimilation*, which is the pious new name of the musket; we have acquired property in the three hundred concubines and other slaves of our business partner, the Sultan of Sulu, and hoisted our protecting flag over that swag.” – Mark Twain

General Butler, On His Own Career

Here, below, is what General Butler had to say about his own military career.

“I spent 33 years and 4 months in active service as a member of our country's most agile military force—the Marine Corps. I served in all commissioned ranks from a second lieutenant to Major-General. And during that period I spent most of my time being a high-class muscle man for Big Business, for Wall Street and for the bankers. *In short, I was a racketeer for capitalism.*” – General Smedley Butler, United States Marine. [Emphasis mine]

"A racketeer [gangster] for capitalism", and this is what is still going on today in Iraq and Afghanistan with our military. It is going on with our federal policing agencies, with our sheriff's departments, and with our city police departments. The laws and actions are generally intended to keep us, you and I, pacified (subdued). That is why there are so many actions being taken in court in which there is no injured party and no citizen complaint to justify the action.

The Plot to Create A Fascist Government in the United States

So General Butler was a favorite of the corporate capitalists. So much so, that in 1934, a group of corporate conspirators approached General Butler with a plan to overthrow the government of the United States. The conspirators picked the wrong man. While there are a great number of weasels out there, many of them wearing a military uniform and quite willing to sell the United States and its people into slavery, a few of them in leadership roles today, General Smedley Butler was not one of them. In Newtown Square, Pennsylvania, General Butler revealed the plot by corporate powers to overthrow the government.

“I appeared before the Congressional Committee, the highest representation of the American people, under subpoena, to tell what I knew of activities which I believe might lead to an attempt to set up a Fascist Dictatorship. The upshot of the whole thing was that I was to lead an organization of five-hundred-thousand men [veterans] which would be able to take over the functions of government.” – General Smedley Butler

Fascism Defined

A political philosophy that regards the country, and often race, above the individual, and which stands for a centralized autocratic (absolute or despotic) government headed by a dictatorial leader, with accompanying severe economic and social regimentation, and forcible suppression of opposition.

What We Have

Which is pretty much what we have right now since we have been obligated to an ever increasing debt payment and have almost no freedom to do anything without government permission. And when I say, “do anything without government permission”, I’m not talking about going to the tennis courts to play tennis or go swimming at our favorite swimming hole. I’m talking about those things we do to survive, build a dwelling, drill a well, travel in our carriage (car), find work (social security card please), keep what we worked for and earned, raise our children *as we see fit*, etc.

Government Overthrow is No Longer Necessary

The Congressional Committee found evidence of a plot to overthrow the government. According to General Butler, the conspirators included representatives of some of America’s top corporations, including J. P. Morgan, Dupont, and Goodyear Tire. However, today’s chairman of Goodyear knows that a coup is not necessary to dominate a government.

“Corporations have gone global, and by going global, the governments have lost some control over corporations regardless of whether the corporation can be trusted or cannot be trusted. Governments today do not have, over the corporations, the power and the levers they had fifty or sixty years ago. And that’s a major change. So governments have become powerless compared to what they were before.” – Sam Gibara, Chairman, Goodyear Tire

“Capitalism today commands the towering heights and has displaced politics and politicians as the new high priests and oligarchs of our system, so capitalism and its principal protagonists and players, corporate CEO’s have been accorded unusual power and access [to the power structures of government]. This is not to deny the significance of government and politicians, but these are the new high priests.” – Ira Jackson, Director, Center for Business and Government, Kennedy School, Harvard

The Revolving Door Between Business & Government Office

If one is to look at the histories of those in the highest levels of government over the past twenty or thirty years, he will see our leadership traveling through a revolving door between big money interests (corporations) and government posts or positions of influence and leadership. The money that supports the campaigns of the political winners generally comes from big money interests, the corporations. And since we Americans are so controlled by the 30-second-sound-bite and mainstream misleadia, we continue to foolishly elect the wrong people to office.

The Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933, identified the citizens of the United States as an enemy

of the United States, arguably, one of the most important events in our history. And in the case above, we see that the "monied elite" attempted an overthrow of government in 1934, another event of monumental importance. Both of these events should be clear in our minds as a result of having been educated in their importance by public schools. Yet neither of these important events are in our sanitized history books, the public schools, nor in the mainstream misleadia. And unfortunately, many of us continue to believe in the honor and ethics of government and its leadership.

Day By Day

Day by day, we loose freedom, day by day we have less of our earnings for ourselves and our families, and day by day, we become more enslaved to *ever-increasing-debt* created by government and our leadership. Ignorant, though we may be, we are still the ones responsible for the mess we call government. It is, after all, our creation. History is important, knowledge of it allows us to make reasoned decisions, especially in our voting but also in debating the issues.

LINCOLN'S LEGACY

SEPTEMBER 2011

The Truth is Sometimes Hard to Accept

In the time this column has appeared in the newspaper, there has never been any intent to mislead or confuse the reader with the information presented. While I recognize that the information may be difficult to accept at face value, it is my hope that anyone doubting the validity of the content would do their own research.

For some, the information is difficult to accept because it is not *the conventional wisdom*. That is, the information is not found in the mainstream misleadia, nor is it taught by our public school system, and it is not presented to the flock by the various churches. Oh, it's not that they don't know about the information I set forth, the scholars of the mainstream misleadia, the public schools, and the churches know this information better than I, but they don't release it in their articles, or their text books, or to the journalists, teachers, ministers, priests or fathers.

Knowledge is truly power, and the elite hoard their knowledge, not even letting the school teacher know, let alone the church ministers. If they did release the information, some of these people, journalists, teachers, ministers, might feel compelled to do their job and we would have an overnight awakening of the masses. And so, today, this column will take another step toward helping those who read the local newspaper see a little more clearly.

The South Walked Out

In 1861, the delegates for the Southern States walked out of Congress as they had every right to do. The authority, and the right, of the Southern States to discontinue participation in the Union lies in our separation from English rule and *Declaration of Independence*.

“When in the course of human events, it becomes necessary for one people to dissolve the political bands which have connected them with another...” – Declaration of Independence

The RIGHT to be independent from a central power is a hub in our heritage and foundations. The Southern States had every right and authority to no longer participate in a Union who no longer represented their interests.

No Quorum to Conduct Business

When the southern delegates walked out of Congress, the quorum necessary to conduct business under the constitution no longer existed. The only vote Congress could take without a quorum was to set a time and date to reconvene. They did not do this, instead they adjourned “Sine Die” (Latin for *without day*). Congress operated under parliamentary law, therefore, when they adjourned without setting a date to reconvene, Congress ceased to exist as a lawful legislative body. And let us remember, it is only Congress who can declare WAR.

When Lincoln Declared War

Therefore, when Lincoln declared war on the Southern States, he did so illegally for he had no longer had authority, as President, to do so. The United States was officially dissolved. On April 15, 1861, President Lincoln issues the [first Executive Order](#). When Congress was eventually forced, by the President, to reconvene, it did so under the *military authority* of the Commander-in-chief, and not by the Rules of Order pursuant to Parliamentary Law. This constitutes another criminal act by President Lincoln for he had no authority to force anyone back into a legislative session. Makes one wonder where the “*protect and serve*” legions were located back then. During this period, Lincoln declared martial law.

Lincoln’s Martial Law & Assassination

Lincoln was assassinated less than 10 days after the end of the Civil War and never declared martial law at an end, and neither has any succeeding President. As matters now stand, Congress still sits and acts under the martial law military rule of Abraham Lincoln pursuant to the *National Emergency* he declared, placing the American people under the same Martial Law. And our mainstream misleadia and public schools go miles out of their way to make certain this historical fact is not taught to the American people. Remember, the goal is to keep crucial and critical knowledge from each and everyone of us.

New Form of Governance

With Martial Law in effect, the Constitution was set aside and ceased to be the *law of the land*. With the Constitution set aside, the President, the unlawful Congress, and the Courts all presumed that they were free to remake the country into anything they wanted. To be clear, there were no constitutional elements that provided for the power or authority to take any of the actions which were taken and placed the United States under a new form of governance.

General Order No. 100

There was no authority for the President to issue an Executive Order with force of law, and Lincoln knew this. For confirmation, read the Constitution. Consequently, Lincoln constructed a special code to govern his own actions under the martial law he declared, a code intended to justify his seizure of power. The code is known as [General Orders No. 100](#) (also called the *Leiber Code* after Francis Lieber, LL.D, the individual responsible for preparation).

Washington, D. C. is a Foreign Jurisdiction

As the reader may know, the jurisdiction of Washington, District of Columbia, is outside the republic of these united States of America, it’s a foreign jurisdiction. And further, the constitution grants *exclusive legislative authority* to Congress over this jurisdiction, which gives them the power to make un-constitutional laws in this jurisdiction.

Unlawfully Extending the Jurisdiction of Washington, D.C.

The code Lincoln constructed under General Orders No. 100, unlawfully (criminally) extended Article I, Section 8, Clauses 17 & 18, which pertain to the jurisdiction of the District of Columbia, beyond the boundaries of Washington, D.C. into the several states. By extending the jurisdiction

of Washington, District of Columbia into the several states, the path was cleared to make unconstitutional laws in the States, the same as could be done in the District of Columbia.

What General Orders No. 100 Brought to the United States

General Orders No. 100 also brought the Laws of War, as well as International Law, to American soil, and upon successful prosecution of the Civil War, Lincoln's new government became the presumed conqueror of the people and the land.

Lincoln's Martial Law Still in Effect

Since Lincoln was assassinated before he could end his declared martial law, and because no President since has ended this martial law, the result is that for about a hundred-sixty-years now, martial law has never ended, during which time the nation has been under Military Law of the Commander-in-Chief the entire time, all kept secret from the American people. Certainly, all of our elected representatives know this at the Federal level. Do we now have a better understanding who our elected officials represent? IT'S NOT US!!! We are simply viewed as Slaves, to be kept uninformed, unknowing, and ignorant, but, through our income and other productivity taxes, we pay for all the criminal law enacted since the [illegal] implementation of Martial Law in the 1860's.

Assassin John Wilkes Booth

I believe that Lincoln may well have been planning to revive Constitutional government as it existed before the civil war, and to end his martial law rule by executive order, but was assassinated before he was able to do so. For those who do not know, John Wilkes Booth, who assassinated President Lincoln, was an agent of the Rothschild Bankers.

Ratification of the Fourteenth Amendment

In 1868 the Fourteenth Amendment to the constitution was ratified under the musket (military martial law), creating a new class of citizenship for the *expanded jurisdiction* of Washington, District of Columbia.

Incorporation of Washington, District of Columbia

In circa 1871, the District of Columbia was incorporated. The corporation that was created was, and is, British owned. Britain was, after all, *the creditor* of the United States, and all the property of the Federal Government was the collateral for the loan (debt) that we hadn't paid back and still haven't paid back. Thus, the **DEBT** is primary source of everything that's wrong in this country. The District of Columbia was re-incorporated in 1872, at which time the Union States became Franchisees of the Federal Corporation, thus making possible the creation of a new Union known as "The United States." Not to be confused with the republic of these united States of America, they are completely separate.

2013 DEBT / Obligation Injection

[While England is identified as the *Creditor* of the United States, it is prudent to comprehend that the real source of the money for the loan was the *English Bankers*, by and through the English

Government. Most likely the same Bankers that financed the Pilgrims and other ventures to the North American continent. Most likely the same Bankers that financed the *colonial expansion* of England from the 1800's through the 1900's. We should recognize that leadership, in many countries, know who is in control, and it's not leadership.

The people of the United States have, unknownly, been at war with the *Banking Elite* since the beginning, and that has not changed. If we want to know the source of ALL OF OUR CONFLICTS throughout this world, it is the *Banking Elite*, manipulating peoples and governments. The *Banking Elite* is the true enemy of all people in this world.]

The Field Code

In general, the Union States, like California, New York, etc., became a Franchise of the Federal Corporation (“the United States”) when the State enacted the “Field code” into law. The “Field Code” was the merger of the *common law* and *equity law*, formerly two separate bodies of law, into one codified body, and was first adopted by New York in circa 1836, to be followed by California in 1872. Shortly thereafter, the Lieber Code (General Orders No. 100) was used to bring the United States into the 1874 Brussels Conference and later, into the Hague Conventions of 1899 and 1907.

The Municipal Corporate States

The *municipal corporate States* (STATE OF YOUNAMEIT) that were created are entities of the Federal Government since they are a *corporate franchise* of the (corporate) Federal Government. These federal franchises have federal identities, such as CA for California instead of Calif. NV for Nevada instead of Nev. And they have ZIP codes. ZIP = Zone Improvement Plan, more specifically, ***Federal Zone*** Improvement Plan. If a STATE OF YOUNAMEIT or individuals has a ZIP code, this is evidence that they are in a *Federal Zone*, and subject to the unconstitutional Federal, District of Columbia, Territorial Corporate Law.

Identifying Friends

Given the critical information that has been intentionally withheld from us by the mainstream misleadia, public schools, churches and our government leadership, we should be intelligent enough to conclude that **NONE** of these institutions is our friend and that the laws passed since the declaration of martial law by Lincoln, were passed by a legislature setting under the musket and bayonet, which would, in my view, make all laws passed illegal, since they were passed by a legislative body forced into session by and under threat of military force, thus making all measures passed under coercion. A friend or advocate doesn't withhold such crucial and critical information from “*we the people*.” The best enemy agent is one disguised as a friend.

Communist Rally

September 2011

An Email

I received an email from a dear friend, and the topic of the email was a rally or parade of people supporting communism. The email opens with the following:

“The government is taking over 2 million 660,000 acres of land for the UNITED NATIONS under *Agenda 21*, if you happen to own any of that land, tough shit! AMERICA WAKE UP WHILE IT IS STILL AMERICA! Get off your big sitter and get involved.”

For those who have not heard of *Agenda 21*, it is an environmental plan to be implemented by national and local organizations of the *United Nations*. In this group we find Governments and other major groups in every area the human species impacts the environment. And that, ladies and gentlemen, is everywhere. We humans cannot exist without impacting the environment. However, neither can the fish, birds, bison, bovine, racoon, possum, ant, lizard, tomato, cucumber, carrot, or anything else alive. But you and I are to believe that we are not part of nature, so it is only us who have a negative impact on the environment, not the factories and corporations of the monied elite.

Then that opening is followed by a picture of an attractive woman holding a sign that says:

“From Wisconsin to Lybia, workers of the world, unite! FIGHT FOR COMMUNISM.”

The email goes on to point out that the bad guy is CAPITALISM. Well, lets examine that. I just recently composed a column in which was discussed the military career of Marine General Smedly Butler. Quoting General Butler:

“I spent 33 years and 4 months in active service as a member of our country's most agile military force—the Marine Corps. I served in all commissioned ranks from a second lieutenant to Major-General. And during that period I spent most of my time being a high-class muscle man for Big Business, for Wall Street and for the bankers. In short, I was a racketeer for capitalism.” – General Smedley Butler, United States Marine.

“A racketeer for Capitalism”, which is to say a “gangster.” These should not be just idle words that are forgotten before we go to bed. Reviewing General Butler’s career even further...

Acting on behalf of Capitalism so that the rich can get richer, and a few fortunate American’s can see larger returns on their portfolio investments, General Butler pacified (subdued) Mexico for American oil companies, pacified (subdued) Haiti and Cuba for National City Bank, pacified (subdued) Nicaragua for Brown Brothers Brokerage, pacified (subdued) the Dominican Republic for Sugar Interests, pacified (subdued) Honduras for United States fruit companies, pacified (subdued) China for Standard Oil (Chevron / Texaco), and was instrumental in pacifying the

Philippines. All this pacification had a price as we read Mark Twain's comment about the Philippines:

“We have pacified some thousands of the islanders and buried them; destroyed their fields; burned their villages, and turned their widows and orphans out-of-doors; furnished heartbreak by exiling disagreeable patriots; subjugated the remaining ten millions by *Benevolent Assimilation*, which is the pious new name of the musket [a rifle]; we have acquired property in the three hundred concubines and other slaves of our business partner, the Sultan of Sulu, and hoisted our protecting flag over that swag.” – Mark Twain

And so, We Conclude that Capitalism Isn't A Workable Lifestyle

And this very same behavior is what is continuing today with the war in Afghanistan and Iraq, thus, we conclude that *capitalism* is probably not an acceptable lifestyle either, but that is not to be interpreted that I'm making a case for communism either.

We Pretend it is the Will of the People - Sound Familiar?

The United States wants a constitution in Iraq and that sounds good to us since we supposedly have one that every politician, President, and court ignores. But a constitution, as will be implemented in Iraq or any country under control of the United States, will simply be a security agreement to economically enslave and financially obligate the country and its people. We pretend it's the will of the people because it is signed by their leadership, completely ignoring the fact that we are the ones who installed that leadership.

God Help Another Country's Leadership if they Oppose US!

If the country's leadership opposes us, we will get rid of them by one means or another, even if it means assassination as we have already done many, many times in this world. Of course very few of us know about it, the job of the mainstream misleadia is to make certain we are un-informed.

Pacification

Pacification was what the United States was attempting in Vietnam. But we called it a war as though North Vietnam invited the French over to engage in war, followed by inviting the United States over to engage in war. In 1953 Iran we engineered a coup and displaced Democratically elected Mohammad Mosaddegh (or Mosaddeq), followed by installing the “*Shaw of Iran*”, a brutal dictator. Then we provided the weapons and helped train his secret police to brutalize the Iranian people and pacify (subdue) them. And then we Americans wondered why the American Embassy was overrun by the Iranians in 1979. They were only trying to **PACIFY** us in return.

Iranians Had Not Forgotten

Most of us probably have no knowledge of the coup in Iran our government implemented in 1953, but the Iranians had not forgotten, no more than we would if a similar event occurred in the United States. But, because the mainstream misleadia failed to properly inform us, we were confused and angry about the behavior of the Iranians in the Embassy takeover of 1979. Which brings us to the purpose of the mainstream misleadia, and that is to keep the people ignorant and

uninformed so that at a later time our minds can be appropriately profiled (brainwashed) to accept the manipulations (deceptive reasons for war) they feed us. Brainwashing that causes us to support a military action against one country or another. The great Sun Tzu said, “*All war is deception.*” And that is not any truer than found in the goals and action of the leadership, mainstream misleadia, churches and public schools. They are all dancing to the same piper.

Make No Mistake, Capitalism is...

The beauty of all of this, especially in situations like Vietnam, is that we Americans will pay for the war, win or lose. And if it is successful, the Capitalists (moneyed elite) will be the beneficiaries. American Capitalism goes back to the American Indian whose food supply we demolished, who we intentionally infected with our western diseases, who we murdered outright (including women and children), who we entered into treaties with and then broke virtually every one of them, and to whom we gave property to that wouldn't support a colony of cockroaches. Capitalists stole their property and then sold it to some unsuspecting buyer. Make no mistake about it, the foundations of Capitalism is in theft, and that is no more true than in Iraq.

Giving the President Unlimited Authority

Lincoln implemented martial-law under the declaration of an EMERGENCY. And the concept of an EMERGENCY is supported by our constitution. An EMERGENCY provides for governing under the rule of *NECESSITY*. *Necessity knows no law* as used in governance under EMERGENCY. This means the President can do anything he wants, constitutional, or un-constitutional!

Necessity

And if you read the enabling language of the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933, you will see the word “NECESSARY.” We should remember that the Banking Relief Act contained the language of the Trading with the Enemy Act of October 6, 1917 and identified the United States citizen as an enemy of the United States. This act was also implemented under the declaration of an EMERGENCY and continues so long as the EMERGENCY continues, now 78-years (eighty years in 2013). And this includes all the unconstitutional law passed pursuant to this act. It all continues so long as the EMERGENCY continues.

Leadership Unable to Solve the Problem

Leadership has been unable to solve one “EMERGENCY” in eighty-years, and return this country to lawful civil authority rule, yet we Americans seem to think that we need to give leadership more problems to solve. Boggles the mind.

Do We Think We Can Prevail?

Now, since this country is operating under WAR and EMERGENCY POWERS AUTHORITY and not under Lawful Civil Authority, do we really think we can prevail, and have freedom and prosperity? Are we that stupid? Are we stupid enough to think that the economic downturn in this country was an unforeseeable event? Or are we intelligent enough to know that it's engineered to gain more control over us, our children and our grandchildren? I choose to believe

the latter, that we're intelligent enough to see what's going on.

Far Removed

And although I don't support Communism, at least not yet, I do agree with their position that Capitalism is a *true bad-guy*. But the increase in communist party membership and support is probably not due to the attractiveness of communism per se, it is because we have allowed this country to become one of the world's *biggest criminal-bullies* and so far removed from the honor of the constitutional republic set up by the founders of these united States of America.

We Are the Problem

Those who have been a regular reader of this column will know that *these united States of America* is not the same as "*the United States*." The former is the republic, and the latter is a British owned corporation, now running the United States. And as long as this continues, you and I will not prevail, whether you are the *Family Water Alliance, the farmer, the Tea Party, Democrat, Republican, Communist, parent, worker, government clerk or agent, policeman, judge, politician or housewife*. If the people of the United States are determined to walk off a cliff after they have been warned, can any rational, knowledgeable, thinking individual have any sympathy? In the end, WE ARE THE PROBLEM! Our apathy, our ignorance, our indifference, our lack of a moral compass, our uncaring attitude toward others, all shows in our voting record and the governance we have allowed. When will the political conventions become something other than one great big fraternity party?

The Successful Thief

September 2011

Being a Thief is Easy Enough

Being a thief is easy, all that is required is that you take peoples property without their permission. This can be accomplished by burglary, in which the owner of the property is not around to stop you from thieving, or it can be accomplished in a robbery, in which the thief puts the life of the property owner at risk, perhaps with a baseball bat, knife, gun or some other lethal instrument.

Being a Successful One is more Difficult

However, being a successful thief is not easy. There are so many security cameras around today, that we are all photographed almost everywhere we go. Things might be a little easier in a housing tract, but even that will generally result in our arrest, conviction and incarceration.

Success Criteria

If I am a thief, what I would really like is to not be photographed, have all the keys, know all the combinations, have the passwords to the alarm and protection systems, and be able to take peoples property without penalty, consequences, risk or police involvement. The really successful thief could take peoples property and they would just assume they lost it and not phone the police.

Suppose We Are All Thieves

Yet, if we were all thieves, what then? Well, we would probably not put out any effort or energy to acquire any property because it would just be stolen. A hamburger and french fries, or similar property, which we consume as soon as it's in our possession, would likely be the only property we would have. It is assumed that we could consume our hamburger and fries before they were stolen from us by another thief.

If I Were a Really Successful Thief

If I were a really successful thief, my strategy would be to convince everyone else not to steal, leaving only myself to steal the property of others. Those I couldn't convince *not to steal* would be dealt with separately. And of course, I'm not convincing everyone else not-to-steal because stealing is wrong and immoral, after all I am a thief, I just do not want any competition.

Rules, like Property Rights

As a result, the brightest and most intelligent thief would invent rules for thieving, and one of the best rules the intelligent thief has come up with to date is, *property rights*. *Property-rights* make theft easy and more lucrative.

Enter the F-R-B-S (Federal Reserve Banking System)

If the majority of us were counterfeiting currency, the currency would be worthless. And the alert reader will notice that I used the term "currency" and not "money", for "currency" is not "lawful money." So, if I were a great thief, I would convince everyone else that counterfeiting it bad,

wrong, immoral, evil, and must be punished. This would be followed by convincing everyone that my own counterfeiting is some how moral, good, virtuous, and should be rewarded in some manner. Enter the Federal Reserve Banking System and their capacity to print currency (ink on paper). My counterfeiting costs would be virtually zero, a penny or so for printing a \$100 bill. I pretend it's money, loan it to the people's Government, and charge them interest on nothing! I then get a big chunk of the people's productivity in income and other taxes, which has real value.

My, My, My

For us to accept such nonsense, the ability of our minds to think rationally and analyze must be broken. The minds of the American people must be conditioned to think that when they counterfeit currency it's bad, but when I counterfeit currency, it's good. Enter the Public School System whose curriculum is controlled by me, the thief. The Public Schools I have created are the psychological profiler's (brain washers) of the National Education Association and Department of Education, and I have your children, it's a law. And if your children are not in my Public School, or not in school enough, I will have my District Attorney file charges against you and have my police arrest you. The Public Schools I created and for whom I supply the curriculum will teach (brain wash) your children into thinking the way I want them to think. They will embrace my theft and counterfeiting for their common good.

An Exception for Myself

The concepts of ethics, honor, virtue and morality were not set forth in our society from any desire to promote good behavior. They are concepts used to disarm and enslave ignorant people. The formula does not change. It begins with creating a universal standard of good behavior followed by creating an exception for myself, as the thief. Nothing can be stolen by you, only by me!

Commandment #1: Thou Shalt Not Steal

Commandment: "Thou shalt not steal." OK, you'll buy that, stealing is wrong. Now that I have you convinced of this, I'll call my theft "TAXATION." It's still taking your property without your permission.

Commandment #2: Thou Shalt Not Kill

Commandment: "Thou shalt not kill." OK, you'll buy that, killing is wrong. Now that you have been convinced of this, I'll call my killing "WAR." Yes, it's still killing, but my Public Schools and mainstream misleadia have brain washed you into thinking it's OK for me to kill. Yet, given our advanced weapons it's like the heavy weight boxing champion going into the ring with a bunch of two-year-olds. I wonder whose going to die? In the mean time our mainstream misleadia is egging us on to cheer and support the heavy weight boxing champion of the world against the uncooperative and mean spirited two-year-olds with rags on their heads. Is it possible the two-year-olds are mean spirited because of the way we have treated them?

No Kidnaping

Morality rule: “No kidnaping.” OK, you’ll buy that, kidnaping is wrong. Now that you have been convinced of this, I’ll call my kidnaping “arrest and incarceration.” And in this, it does not matter that the individual arrested has never harmed anyone, I’m going to have **my** courts and police harm him anyway while convincing you how civilized we are. We’re so civilized, that we have the highest prison population for every hundred-thousand people of every country in this world. Our mainstream misleadia tells us brutal tales of other countries and how badly the people in these other countries are treated, but in one-hundred-thousand people, we will have more people in prison than anyone else.

Morality Rule

Morality rule: “Using violence to get what you want is wrong.” OK, you’ll buy that, doing business at the end of a gun barrel is not the way to get what you want.” Now that you accept this, I’ll call my gun-barrel-violence, “LAWS.” And in reality, LAW is using whatever violence is necessary to make everyone conform to, or COMPLY with, **MY** LAW.

Seeing the Pattern of Behavior

Are we seeing the pattern of my thieving behavior? I create a universally accepted moral rule and then I create an exception for myself. Am I not a great thief?

Frederick Bastiate: The Law

Frederick Bastiate wrote a book titled “The Law.” Written in the eighteen-hundreds he had this to say in his book:

“... law by no means confines itself to its proper functions. And when it has exceeded its proper functions, it has not done so merely in some inconsequential and debatable matters. The law has gone further than this; it has acted in direct opposition to its own purpose. The law has been used to destroy its own objective: It has been applied to annihilating the justice that it was supposed to maintain; to limiting and destroying rights which its real purpose was to respect. The law has placed the *collective force* at the disposal of the unscrupulous who wish, *without risk*, to exploit the person, liberty, and property of others. It has converted plunder [thieving] into a right, in order to protect plunder. And it has converted lawful defense into a crime, in order to punish lawful defense.”

And is this not what we see?

And is this not exactly what we see in the United States today? Of course we have all been brain washed, but it is why those who work in and populate the legal professions must not know what is truly happening. It is their job to implement the violence against the rest of us.

Is There an Injured Party?

So, the first thing we need to ask when we go to sit on a jury is this: “Is there an injured party?” [Government does not qualify as an injured party] Has a Citizen filed a complaint, or is this a *plunder action* by government in which there is no injured party who has filed a complaint? If you find yourself in court as a defendant, the only ones you can depend on to protect you is the jury, and you had better hope some of them have the ability to think independently and outside the box the government wants to put them in, not have a group of twelve-bovines that the prosecution can herd wherever he wants them to go.

As matters would have it, I know the difference between law and corporation rules as well as other matters pertaining to our founding principles. Therefore, because of writings like this one it is highly unlikely that I would ever find myself on a jury. To be able to make it to a jury and truly be of help to my fellow man in the judgment of a defendant, I would have to hide my knowledge and understandings, or I’m not going to be selected for jury duty. For me, it’s too late, I’ve already given away my knowledge and understandings by virtue of my writings. But maybe some of you who read this column may make it to the jury box. If you do, put yourself in the defendant’s shoes, his life and future depend on your diligence. If the defendant has truly harmed someone, then find him guilty, and if he hasn’t, set him free and get the other jurors to go along with you or it’s just going to be a mis-trial in which case the defendant will be scheduled for another trial.

And when I say harmed someone, I’m not talking about selling a gun to someone who decides to shoot himself. That’s a self inflicted injury. And I’m not talking about selling drugs to someone who want’s them, that too is a self inflicted injury. I don’t think that selling drugs is great, but it is not harming anyone, no more than selling a gun to someone who commits suicide. If you swing a computer printer around by the cords, like it’s a mace, and cave in someone’s side, breaking their ribs, that’s an injury (as in the case of a fifty-year-old woman who injured her seventy-year-old husband). Defrauding someone out of their money is a financial injury. Crashing into someone’s car is also a financial injury. Property destruction and vandalism is an injury. Generally, injuries can be physical or financial, and both are validated by the filing of a complaint.

And They Will No Longer Be a Problem

And those who don’t follow my *thieving rules*, well, I’d just send out **my** police to arrest them and have **my** justice system prosecute them under **my** thieving laws, and they will go to jail where they would no longer be a problem to me.

We Can Only Avoid the Traps We Allow Ourselves to See

When we defend the government in the commission of the crimes outlined herein, we have set the stage and embraced the death of lawful money (which has already disappeared to be replaced by *currency*), death of prosperity, death of freedom, and ultimately, our own death. To the *thief*, the real value of this *universal morality*, of universal *right and wrong*, is ***the exception*** the *thief* creates for himself. It is *the exception* the *thief* enjoys and you do not! Therefore we need to open our minds, and open our eyes. *We can only avoid the traps we allow ourselves to see.*

An Educational Question

October 2011

An Invitation

This column takes another step in discontinuing our own self deception and seeing things as they really are. So often we fail to see what is clearly before our eyes. The construction of this “question” is intended to *invite* the reader to join me in *thinking outside the box*.

A Stage is Going to be Set

Most of us seem to have our own *gripes* and *complaints* about government, the way it does business, the way it robs us of our productivity. And yet, at the same time fail to see how we contribute to the process of which we complain. A stage is going to be set, and a question posed for the reader to consider. And should the reader be able to escape *their box* and answer the question truthfully, then he, or she, may see matters differently, thus providing an insight into how our lives are taken over and controlled.

And so, we begin setting the stage so that we can see the matter in the proper perspective. In *setting the stage* we will agree on some basics as a foundation for the *question* to be posed later. That being said, we begin.

Setting the Stage

If I were to encounter you on the street and put a gun to your head in order to take your money (your property), what is the *mechanics* of what is taking place? In reality, I am using the threat of force and violence, or, if necessary, actual force and violence, to place your life in peril or at risk in order to force you to relinquish your money (property) to me. Plain, and simple, using force and violence (or the threat thereof) to take your money without *your permission*, is a crime! There is no escaping the fact that this is a crime. Anyone sitting in judgment of these actions would conclude that I am guilty of a crime, and, if caught, I would be sent to prison for robbery.

That is, as it should be. Using force and violence, or the threat of force and violence, is a criminal act which should be punished, and I would hope we would all agree that robbery is not *proper intercourse* for the American landscape.

Robbery uses Force & Violence

And even though I might have decided to rob you to *help out the needy and underprivileged*, it makes no difference. With all the noble, or selfish, excuses stripped away, robbery is using force or violence, threatened or actual, to put an individuals life in peril or at risk in order to take his property.

Law is Also Force & Violence

But we also need to see that law is also *force & violence*. This is why we must be so careful in the making of laws. In these united States of America, the power (force) and authority of government is conferred upon that government by *we the people*. We are the source of *authority*

and the *collective force*. Given that the force and violence the law represents is the *collective force* of all of us combined, it is a tremendous force, and when used violently to make one adhere to the law, can cause considerable injury. Therefore, the laws we allow leadership to enact must be *justly honorable*.

In implementing a law our system of justice (or injustice) is going to use whatever ***force & violence*** is necessary to make an individual comply with the law. Again, this is why *law* must be ***just and honorable*** in its creation. For if it is not ***just and honorable***, then law itself becomes the criminal.

The Educational Question

With these understandings we may now consider the question:

Is it not the same crime as *robbery* to implement a law, which will allow our justice system to place your body in prison, a place where you will be deprived of your liberty and ability to provide and care for yourself and your family, all to take your property (money) without your permission, to educate *my child*?

We, Somehow, Manage to Convince Our Selves that Robbery is OK

We begin by remembering that any power or authority the government claims to have, is one that has been conferred upon it by *we the people*, and *we the people* are all equal in the eyes of the law. Therefore, none of us has any more power or authority than anyone else. Then where the hell did anyone get the power and authority, to confer upon government, that would allow them to take my property (money) from me to educate their child? The child has now become the excuse to commit a robbery. And somehow, we the people manage to convince our selves that this is OK.

Injuries can be physical or financial. Law is just when it defends us from injury, and it is unjust when it causes unjust injury to another.

So another question is placed before us:

Are we going to consent to a law that allows the taking of our neighbor's money (property) for my benefit?

If we the people accept that the law can be so used, then we really have no law, only a fight for survival. In such a system we cannot be a free people so long as we are willing to use the *force of law* to '*unjustly*' plunder our neighbor for our own benefit. This is 'perversion of law'. And in so doing, we open the door to the law being used to do the same to us, and to our children and grandchildren.

Lawmaker Criminal v. Street Criminal

The initial, and difficult task for the dishonorable lawmaker, is getting the populace to accept a criminal practice as legitimate. But once the populace has been indoctrinated, or intimidated, into accepting the criminal practice, the lawmaker will exonerate themselves for the same criminal practice they send '*street criminals*' to prison. The *street criminal* engages in his criminal practice for the benefit he receives. In stealing other peoples money to educate our child, we the people are doing the same, but without the risk the *street criminal* faces, because our criminal behavior is not going to result in an indictment or charges, thus we are not going to be prosecuted for our criminal acts. Yet, our criminal behavior results in a benefit to us, just like the *street criminal*.

Education in 1885

If we were alive in 1885 and wished to have our children 'formally' educated, you and I, and other parents with children, went together and hired a teacher whom we paid for the service. Education was a privilege, not a right - as it should be. We did not expect our neighbor, who has no children, or maybe no children in the school, to pay for the education that our child was receiving. We certainly could have held a gun to our neighbor's head and took his money to pay for our child's education but someone might have called that *robbery* and put us in prison.

Children of that period generally worked hard in these schools because their parents were paying for them to be there and learn. The children knew their parents were sacrificing their hard earned money and so the children generally did their best to take advantage of what was being offered. Those that did not were taken out of school by their parents who did not want to waste their money and committed that money to the education of their other children or the well being of the entire family. And the child who did not wish to be educated, received other education, irrigating pasture, putting up and/or maintaining fence, feeding livestock, butchering chickens or other livestock, cleaning barns, stacking hay, doing laundry in wash-tubs, cooking meals on a wood-stove, cutting and splitting firewood, etc.

The Teachers Environment

In this *private* service and agreement, the teacher had a good environment because, he, or she, was teaching young people who mostly wanted to learn. Students were generally enthusiastic and worked hard to learn. In this *one-room teaching environment* the teacher could use the more advanced students to teach (help) the struggling younger students. In doing this, the older students became even more educated by virtue of providing instruction in various subjects. And because no one was under any sort of *obligation or threat* from government laws to be present, their attitudes were a reflection of this freedom from punishment and intrusion by that government.

Students Are Now Inmates

We now make laws that require children to be in school *and force compliance* through violence. Students are now, essentially, a prisoner. And in some cases, mostly in older children, their attitudes often reflect this *forced obligation*. Locally (Willows & Orland, California), we have

seen parents arrested because their child missed too much school, in the opinion of school officials. In this, the school, instead of being a partner in the education of children, has now become a dangerous predator. Welcome to the mentality of NAZI Germany. Meanwhile, we tell our selves how free we are.

A Cow Can Now Graduate

Teachers of today are now faced with a different student attitude from those of 1885 and are trying to educate people who, in many cases, do not want to learn. Because of this there has, for many years now, been a continual lowering of acceptable educational standards. With the *no child left behind policy*, we seem willing to lower achievement standards until a cow can graduate. And the school has the audacity to implement actions in which loving parents are arrested.

Teachers Are Not to Blame

And I'm not blaming the teachers, this goes right to the heart of school administration, yet another Government criminal. Let us not forget that Schools are also listed on Dun & Bradstreet as publically traded for profit. And it is the *profit motive* that motivates administration, the ADA (Average Daily Attendance) money available from the State and Federal Government to local School Districts. It's all *commercial* (commerce), and it's all about money, not education.

True Education Cannot Be Funded By A Criminal Activity

In the end, we cannot have true education funded by a criminal activity. We can have indoctrination. We can have lowering standards. We can have intentional dumbing-down of students. We can have Slave education. But we cannot have true education. If one thinks real education is taking place, feel free to explain why students do not know there are three "United States" in law, and the differences between each one. Explain why students do not know the difference in burdens and obligations between State Citizenship and UNITED STATES citizenship, or in many cases, that they even exist. Explain why students do not know that the people have become an *identified enemy* of the United States, and the consequences of that status. Why, why, why. The list goes on and on. It's because true education is not taking place, we are turning out minions, economic slaves who will pay more and more taxes until destitute. We are turning out people who have some very minimal skills, but really have no comprehension of their status, how they acquired the status, or how to change it. In other words, they have no real education, they only have enough abilities to be a cog in the *corporate-machine*, easily replaceable like any other part.

How many parents realize that if their child did not have a government issued birth certificate (which is voluntary) and Social Security account (also voluntary), the school system nor corporate government in general would have any jurisdiction over such a child? The child would have original citizenship (State Citizenship) and be subject to the laws of the republic of these united States of America, not the un-constitutional laws of *municipal corporation Government*. There is so much power in the hands of *we the people*, but because we are (mis)educated in public schools, we don't have a clue.

MURDER IN THE FIRST - 01

October 2011

I Wouldn't Have Thought So in my Younger Years

Who would have thought that the general honor and ethics of an apparent majority of the people of the United States would have degenerated to a level in which they view the Constitution as an instrument that protects terrorists and criminals? Criminals that government leadership manufactures with their policies (laws) and actions (illegal wars). I certainly would have not thought so in my younger years. I knew that the Constitution not only protected me, but also protected those I love, my parents as well as my children and future grandchildren, who are now part of my life. And it protected my fellow man with rights that a lot of Americans died to provide.

The Majority of Americans Seem to Believe...

It seems that a majority of Americans now believe that the Constitution is in the way of the President, who needs the unconstitutional-latitude to take unbelievable, and criminal steps to *keep us safe*. At least *keeping us safe* is what we are supposed to believe is happening, and, evidently, many of us do. However, leadership fails to tell us they're *keeping us safe* from the monsters they have created. They don't tell us they are keeping us safe so that they can take over total control of our lives, and the lives and resources of all the other people in this world.

And We Fall For It Again

And we Americans are falling for the lies again and I don't comprehend why. Maybe the public school system could shed some light on why we Americans have adopted this belief. After all, many Americans sacrificed everything for the Constitution, their fortunes, their properties, their families, and in many cases, their lives. All sacrificed so that we could have freedom and the protections of the Constitution, for ourselves and our posterity.

Remembering Al

Remembering the Chicago "MOB" of the 1930's, we may recall that if a businessman failed to pay the *mob* (Al Capone and his organized crime syndicate for example) for *protection*, then his business, and often the owner, suffered tragedy, such as an exploding bomb in his business. Well, today our leadership is using the same racketeering game as Al Capone and going to *keep us safe*. All it will cost us is our freedom, our Constitution and our productivity. About the same as living under Al Capone's Chicago rules. Let's examine how far along we are on this *protection racket scheme*.

For Those Having Done Their Homework On 9-11

For those who have done their homework on nine-eleven, it is clear that the government story does not fit the evidence. And when government leadership and officials have been confronted with the glaring inconsistencies between the evidence and their official story, our officials and leadership have remained silent. I would assume they are silent because they cannot refute the evidence since much of it came from government sources, and cannot reconcile the evidence into

an expanding story, now proved to be false.

Now, the President is Elevated Above THE LAW

But since nine-eleven, that event has been used to *elevate the President of the United States above the law?* One of our foundational principles is that we are all equal in the eyes of the law, *ordinary citizens* or President alike, we were all to be equal in the eyes of the law. NO ONE IS ABOVE THE LAW. But, laws that have been passed since nine-eleven, have been used to give immunity to the President from specific criminal law of United States. This could not be any more apparent than when the current President of the United States, Barack Obama, ordered the assassination of a **United States citizen**, without charges, without trial, without representation, without appearance in court, and without conviction. And if you can believe it, many United States citizens thought it was OK. OK to throw out the foundational principles that so many before us fought for and died to provide. Boy, and we talk of *disloyalty*, well, here it is in spades!

Two United States citizens Killed, Murder in the First

On September 20, 2011, Anwar Al-Awlaki, a United States citizen, and Samir Khan, another United States citizen, were murdered under orders of the President. Awlaki was a Muslim by faith, and those of us who are not are evidently supposed to believe that this murder is justified because Al-Awlaki was Muslim. Was he a radical Muslim? It doesn't matter, as a United States citizen he is still to be accorded due process under the law. But, this is a subjective question, however, the evidence shows he was not radical. In fact, he served as an advisor to the United States government after the events of nine-eleven, providing guidance on ways to counter extreme Muslim acts and reactions.

Al-Awlaki Could See What Was Taking Place

As time moved on, Al-Awlaki became more in opposition to the treatment of the Muslims by United States leadership. Working in partnership with Government, Al-Awlaki became fully aware of the lies coming from Washington, D.C., lies intended to justify murderous military attacks on Muslim people in Muslim countries. Al-Awlaki was a cleric who, though first hand knowledge of the murdering, became critical of the policies and acts of the United States government and leadership, intending to tell Muslims that they need not remain passive and accept the unjustified domination and aggression of the United States, and perhaps, had even begun to do so. But, there is nothing unlawful in telling someone, or some group, that it is OK to defend themselves in *their own country!*

Do Muslim's like us? Maybe some do not, probably not all. But isn't that the result of our leadership implementing policies and taking actions to kill Muslim's in other countries as a step in stealing their oil resources? It's the same policy leadership used against the American Indian.

Al-Awlaki Became a Target similar to David Koresh

In so doing, Al-Awlaki became a target of United States leadership and he was demonized, presented to all as a threat, surprise, surprise. Those who remember WACO, Texas, might remember that the same process of demonizing was a tactic used on David Koresh, the leader of

the group the mainstream misleadia called the “*Branch Dividians.*”

Koresh, Billed as Everybody’s Demon

Koresh was fed to the American public as a man having sex with other men’s wives and fathering many children, of molesting young children, of presenting himself as God or messiah, of being a survivalist, of being a separatist, of being a general wacko and deranged, of being exceedingly dangerous, of being a *gun nut*, of just about everything. When government leadership, with the willing assistance of the mainstream misleadia, finished with demonizing Koresh, there was hardly anyone left in the United States that didn’t hate him and want him dead.

Al-Awlaki Had to be Portrayed as a Demon As Well

Well, in a similar fashion, the same was done to Al-Awlaki. And all that Al-Awlaki was using was his voice. Your voice is a First Amendment Constitutional protection for United States citizens. Thus, if, in your opinion, you can see that the United States had militarily entered a country under a concocted lie, and is using that lie to murder the people of that country, and you think this is morally wrong and say so, it is now OK for the President of the United States to order your assassination. Yet, if you don’t exercise your rights, you have none. And if you have no rights and liberty, then you have no life, only a silent slave existence.

Exposing the Criminal Behavior

Awlaki was scheduled to give sermons in which he was expected to be critical of the murder, mayhem and assaults on Muslim people and countries, conducted by the United States and its leadership. The argument being advanced by U.S. leadership is that his sermon’s might, might, might have encouraged those we were intending to dominate and/or murder, into acts of resistance and terrorism, thus aiding the enemy, another enemy created by Washington, D.C. leadership. Leadership certainly did not want a former *insider* speaking authoritatively.

No Evidence

Part of the demonizing of Al-Awlaki was our Presidents assertion that he was a high level Al Qaeda operative. If so, then why did he not continue to be an *insider*? That said, we need to understand that there is a difference between a *Presidential opinion* and *factual evidence*. Journalist Jason Ditz believes that Al-Awlaki was not brought to trial because there was no evidence that could be presented which would conclusively prove that he was associated with Al Qaeda. And I would strongly believe that assessment!

Constitution Flushed

Think about it, wouldn’t it be to the government’s benefit to bring the man to trial and expose him for what they claim he is and preserve the tenants of our Constitution and the RULE OF LAW? Instead, by virtue of the President not only authorizing, but ordering the murder of a citizen of the United States, our Constitution was murdered with Al-Awlaki. This is the very document thousands of Americans have died to provide, to protect and to defend. And by virtue of a criminal act of the President of the United States, it’s just been flushed down the toilet. Now, what do we think it’s going to take to get it back?

Yet, because Al-Awlaki never had his day in court, we Americans don't have a clue what he *might* have done. And it doesn't really matter, he is due a trial by a jury of his peers. That's why we have courts and trials, so that both sides of an issue can present their evidence and arguments. The United States Constitution, that all of us who have served in the military are under oath to protect and defend, requires that the worst of murderers cannot be punished until convicted in a trial. We even gave trials to the worst war criminals and murders of World War II, in Nuremberg, Germany. It's the law, and it's one of the most important and precious of our foundational principles.

More to come, so tune in next week.

MURDER IN THE FIRST - 02

October 2011

Catch-up

In the last column we learned that the current President of the United States ordered the killing of United States citizen, Anwar al-Awlaki. Collaterally killed at the same time was United States Citizen Samir Khan. Al-Awlaki was certainly not, what we would term, a radical Muslim, but he was in opposition of United States policy and actions against the Muslim world. So am I!

Also in the last column, the point was made that when Al-Awlaki was murdered, so was the Constitution that so many American's have died to provide and protect. And should you think that the Constitution has not been murdered, consider this. The American Civil Liberties Union initiated a challenge in federal court to President Obama's contention that he (or any President) had the power to order assassinations of American citizens, and wouldn't you know it, the President's [In]Justice Department argued that the Presidents decision to have American's murdered or assassinated was a power of the *Executive* (President) beyond the reach of the judiciary.

The Flushing Process Continues, Federal Judge John Bates

The judicial decision that has flushed the Constitution came from federal district court judge John Bates, who managed to ignore and set aside the Constitutional requirement preventing any person from being deprived of life and liberty without *due process*, in other words, a trial. Judge Bates simply dismissed the case saying it was a matter for Congress to decide.

Remembering the Status of Congress

Let us remember that Congress was forced back into session at the bayonet by President Lincoln, and is still setting under the martial law declared by Lincoln, not as a *properly constituted legislative body*. The Judge probably felt safe in his decision for a number of reasons, including the fact that most American's have no clue as to the true nature of the status of Congress.

Hostage Congress

And since Congress is held hostage by martial law and the guns of the military under control of the executive, so is the rest of the country. The message to us is this: if you don't like the President ordering the assassination of United States citizens, too bad, no one in the courts nor in the leadership cares or is interested in the law of the land, the Constitution!

So, President Barack Obama acted to have Al-Awlaki assassinated before an appeal could be mounted and heard, thus using the time provided by Judge Bates' decision to establish the power of the President to have United States citizens assassinated.

Presidentially Ordered Assassination Does Seem Important

Pointed out by prominent attorney's Glenn Greenwald and Jonathan Turley, **any Constitutional restraint on the power of government has ended with the assassination of Al-Awlaki.** Now

a United States citizen may be confined indefinitely, or the rest of his life, without ever charging him with a crime, presenting any evidence or obtaining a conviction, but not only that, he may also be shot down on the street or blown up by an un-manned aircraft (drone), as was Al-Awlaki. Now ask yourself, why has your favorite mainstream misleadia source not been all over this? Seems a little important doesn't it?

Criminal Danger

And if your position is that the United States leadership has had many people murdered, let us not forget that those people were not United States citizens, and even more importantly, were not publically proclaimed events, openly ordered by the President of the United States who then claimed to be above the law of murder. That said, all murder is, in my view, a crime. I have written that the language of the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933, made a dictator out of the President of the United States by giving approval to any *executive order* he may issue after that date. And Congress, setting unconstitutionally under the bayonet, did this without ever knowing what executive orders might be issued by the President. And now, we couldn't see a more clear-manifestation of the criminal dangers of this action.

Setting the Precedent

And worse, our leadership has picked a Muslim (Al-Awlaki) to establish the precedent of assassination of United States citizens under orders of the President. A Muslim was most certainly picked because the people of the United States have been *psychologically profiled* (brain washed) to hate Muslims and Arabs since the events of nine-eleven.

Nine-eleven, an event in which the American people are to believe that nineteen Arabs were able to fly airliners into sky-scrappers when their best pilot was denied rental of a small four-passenger Cessna airplane because he couldn't control it at 65-miles-per-hour. Where the American people are to believe that the second airplane to hit the twin-towers was traveling at 525 knots when the standard Boeing 767 aircraft breaks apart at 420 knots.

And We Put People in Prison for HATE CRIMES

And so Muslims and Arabs are targeted for HATE by the government of the United States and the mainstream misleadia does its part to promote this hate. This is essentially the same tactic used by Nazi Germany against the Jews. And the Nazi mentality saw the death of over six-million Jews before they were stopped by the Allies.

And so our leadership has ordered the assassination of a United States citizen for speaking out against the policies of the United States government. Are WE that afraid of words? Are WE that afraid of someone's beliefs and ideas? Have WE become that demented that we are now going to murder people because we don't like what they have to say? Maybe, especially if we are conducting ourselves criminally! If the United States was conducting itself honorably, leadership wouldn't have to cover up their behavior by murdering United States citizens. Would THEY?

Therefore, acts by the leadership of government, which qualify as illegal and unconstitutional,

now require that the critics of such acts be silenced, and punished for the revealing of governmental crimes. In so many ways, WE have become Nazi Germany. Except we don't put the victims in forced labor camps, and gas them to death in showers or cook them in ovens, we used our WEAPONS OF MASS DESTRUCTION to blow up their cities and country in an undeclared war. But the result is the same.

More to come so tune in next week.

The Authoritarian - 01

November 2011

Outside the Box

As I begin, allow me to say that I know I write about information not generally in the mainstream, nor is it conventional wisdom. And this is, at least, partially responsible for my assignment of OUTSIDE THE BOX as a general name for my writings. I often see things in a different light than does the majority of people, or, at least, I believe this to be true. My writings are generally an opportunity to think and analyze, as well as inform. And YES, I know that putting the truth in front of people can upset them.

"If you want to make someone angry, tell him a lie. If you want to make him furious, tell him the truth." - Arthur Schopenhauer

If you're upset by finding, and confirmed through research, that what I am telling you is true, well, it's OK to be upset. If you're mad at me for being a messenger, that's OK too, I'm a big boy with broad shoulders. All column writers stick their necks out to be chopped off by criticism every time they write. And this column is about people who tend to be upset at the messenger when they are told the truth.

This is being undertaken because I have already begun another series of columns to follow this one which has the potential to upset some. Therefore, before I submit them for publication I first want to address a contingent of those among us that I identify as *authoritarians*. I think the subject interesting, and it may help some of us *break free*.

Regular readers of this column will know that we United States citizens are an economic-slave. A comprehension of the concept of *authoritarianism*, and the people who constitute this group, brings to light how we became a slave of this status. This knowledge then provides insights to, perhaps, finding the path back to freedom. A place where fifty-percent of our productivity is not taken from us by government, with percentages increasing every year as time goes on.

If you think you know the general qualities of an authoritarian, stop here, take a moment and write them down. Does your view of an authoritarian sound roughly like the following?

An Authoritarian is a person of a domineering sort who expects blind obedience from anyone he can bully or intimidate into accepting his position and beliefs on matters. Usually a male but not always. Most often narrow-minded, opinionated, impatient, arrogant, and unreasonable.

For those old enough to remember, this roughly defines Archie Bunker of "All in the Family" fame. However, this common perception of an authoritarian is *not* correct. If you look in a dictionary, you will find a definition that will probably conform to one of the two below. Both were taken directly from two different dictionaries.

authoritarian. one favoring subjection to authority as opposed to individual freedom.

authoritarian. one who favors a concentration of power in an individual who is not constitutionally responsible to the people.

I believe the first definition says it best with the words: "...subjection to authority." Instead of individual freedom, which requires one to be responsible for himself and his actions, and requires that he THINK for himself, an authoritarian is quite willing to place another person in a position of higher authority than themselves, and let that individual do the thinking. By doing so they absolve themselves of any responsibility for their actions and beliefs.

Who Are Authority's?

When I speak of an authoritarian, I refer to the first definition. The authoritarian seeks *the* opinions and beliefs of *his* higher authority. Generally the *higher authority* sought by the authoritarian is one that *he feels* the rest of us will also accept as such and if we do not, we are obviously mentally deficient in the opinion of the authoritarian. This higher authority is often political leadership, for instance, the President or Congress, but it can also be parents, teachers, government, spouse, boss, the church's view or position, neighbors, our children, or a lover just to name a few. It can be anyone other than himself.

The Authoritarians Claim

Any claim the authoritarian makes about the *self-evident, undeniable correctness* of his opinions are really the opinions held by his *authority*, whoever that may be. At this juncture, it should be evident that the authoritarian is not the master of himself, or of anything else. His identity lies outside himself, in the great unquestionable authority, and this is where his allegiance lies.

Corrupting the Authoritarian

The fact that the authoritarian's identity lies outside himself, is also the reason that they are so easy to corrupt. Notice that I said *unquestionable authority*. Authoritarians seldom challenge authority or ask questions, they just do what *their authority* expects. And from what has just been said, it should be evident that the authoritarian could easily be a female and quite often is. Anyone who is not willing to analyze and think for their self is a candidate for being an authoritarian if not already one.

Wonderful Parrots

However, this does not mean that an Authoritarian will not argue. They will often argue the position of *their authority* with great tenacity. They are wonderful parrots.

Fortunately there are relatively few of us who are total (100%) authoritarians. By this I mean that there are few of us who would murder another because of the wishes of some higher authority. However, do not be misled here for there are those among us who will murder, just examine gang activity, gangs are full of authoritarians, seeking acceptance. And this would include the military, full of *youthful, non-thinking minds* who, are themselves, seeking to be accepted by their peers

and leaders.

Too Many of Us are Authoritarians

Unfortunately there are far too many of us who are (by appearance) 85% to 98% authoritarian. Such false mastery can be extremely dangerous. In Adolph Hitler's Germany, **whose Nazi regime was responsible for the murder of XXXXXXXXX people**, Hitler was not the authoritarian. We note that *murder* is a life ending action against innocent people and is different than *killing* in combat during a war. The authoritarians were those German people who blindly and unquestioningly followed Hitler, his dictates and his policies. Through their *sheeple silence*, they consented.

Authoritarian Sheeple

These authoritarians (sheeple) turned their heads when other groups of people were being carted off to the death camps. And particularly noteworthy are those German youths and children who turned their parents into the Nazis for things which that political movement could use to assert their control and brutality over those parents (Sound familiar, referring to today's schools?). It is sufficiently documented that government leadership will capitalize on an individual's *inability* to analyze and think independently, and that is especially true of children (enter the public school).

Authoritarian Dependence

The authoritarian is not at all what he seems. He is a person with no real self-confidence, with a weak ego, and with perhaps a touch of paranoia, who clings to his authority figure as a helpless infant clings to its mother. All the makings of the perfect *sheeple*. Whether we examine welfare, as in government aid for women, infants, children (WIC), or farm subsidies (another form of welfare), all *authoritarian dependence* deprives us of the ability to think for ourselves.

The Drawbacks

By now, many of you who are honest with yourself, have figured out that you are, or may be, an authoritarian. You may also have come to the logical conclusion that you don't want to be an authoritarian. Congratulations! The drawbacks to being an authoritarian are many and subtle, but let's site the most obvious. The authoritarian *mind set* is going to restrict, stifle, and dominate. If you are an alert observer of society, you can plainly see how few people think for their self.

"My principal aim has been to examine the various reasons why human beings so frequently neglect the genuine knowledge that is available to them and prefer to base their conceptions and their actions on false information, even though it is often against their interest to do so."
- from the book *The Flight From Truth* by Jean-Francois Revel

Social scientists have estimated that 77% of the people in our culture exhibit more authoritarian qualities than non-authoritarian on a daily basis. This means that 77% of us are at least 50% authoritarian, and you can bet that Government leadership is aware of this. Thus, this creates quite a herd of sheeple for whom the *authority* (generally government leadership) can do their thinking and herd them.

Authoritarians tend to blame others when things go wrong. Since they are great at following rules, the authoritarian will simply pass the blame onto the rule maker as the cause for the current crisis since the authoritarian was simply following the rule that caused the tragedy or crisis.

A Free and Serious Thinker

A free and serious thinker has the confidence to rest his position fundamentally on his own analysis and judgment (HIS inner self - self actualization). Nothing makes a herd member (i.e., an authoritarian) more nervous, or more uncomfortable, than someone who does not think *herd thoughts*. For those who think for them selves, watch out for being stabbed in the back by a weasel authoritarian. I have experience with this one, maybe you do as well.

An Authoritarian love's rules and being told exactly what to do. If something goes wrong, they will step back and say - "I was doing exactly as I was told!" This was an answer often heard in Nuremberg Trials, from German staff and military commanders who were involved in the wholesale murder of so many innocent people. And it is in this manner that the authoritarian avoids taking any responsibility. You see them all the time in the workplace, but in their defense, this is often the culture fostered by supervision and management who doesn't want anyone thinking for themselves (the philosophy of *leave your brain at the gate, do not be caught bringing it into work with you*).

And this points to one of the dangers of authoritarians (sheeple). They will not only stand-by while you and your family are carted off to certain death, they may very well participate in the process. These are the people who have been referred to as spineless. Authoritarians foolishly believe that if they participate in the beheading of others they will save their own necks, and they may for a time. They are easily conditioned to obey immoral law and engage in immoral unethical acts (JPS). And in next week's column we'll discuss more of that.

THE AUTHORITARIAN - 02

November 2011

The Authoritarian, A Potentially Dangerous Individual

In the last column we learned that authoritarians take their values and opinions from “their authority”, which could be a spouse, a boss, an informal group leader, a clergyman, a teacher, a government agent, political leader or anyone the individual considers an “authority.” In short, authoritarians do not think for themselves, they allow their “authority” to do the thinking for them. We also learned that Authoritarians can be dangerous, intending to explore more of this aspect in this column.

I Was Only Following Orders

Coming out of World War II, we were appalled at the behavior of the German people and wondered how a highly civilized culture could participate in the rounding up and execution of so many innocent people [2013-comment: *We may be about to find out here in the United States*]. And the answer we Americans heard, over and over, in the Nuremberg War Crimes Trials, was, “I was just following orders.” Of course our position was that no one is obligated to follow an unlawful order. So, why did a civilized culture murder and execute so many innocent people?

2013-Comment: Military Culture

[The problem in military culture, including ours, is that the enlisted men, who do the killing, are not educated in lawful or unlawful orders, nor are they educated in the organic Constitution and its provisions. They are only educated to follow the orders of a superior officer, and they are to *assume* that the order they have been given is lawful and will be supported. This same rationale is carried over into the actions of police who are continually protected and defended from wholesale murder by the government agency that employs them.]

A Study: Obedience to Authority

As matters would have it, a study was undertaken here in the U.S., to find an answer to the question of obeying an unlawful order. The study was entitled “OBEDIENCE TO AUTHORITY” and was conducted by one Stanley Milgram in 1961 (my Sophomore year in Highschool). The “study” was actually an experiment, which was repeated many times in different cultures. But the results were generally the same, with different percentages, depending on the culture.

The study evolved as an apparent experiment in *teaching* and *learning*. But the whole thing was rigged. In effect, two people were supposed to be *randomly chosen* and one would be selected to be the *teacher*, and other would be the *learner* or *student*. It was the *teacher* who was the real volunteer, and it was the *student* who worked for the experiment. To the teacher, it appeared random who was selected as “teacher” and who was selected as “learner.” But such was not the case as already explained.

Initializing the Experiment

The “learner” was restrained in an apparatus that apparently administered electric shocks applied by the teacher. The *teacher* was given a 45 volt jolt of electricity so that he would have an idea of electrical shock. The meter the *teacher* would adjust was scaled from 15 to 450 volts. In addition to that, the meter was divided into regions with appropriate language to indicate the severity of the shock the *student* would receive in that region of the meter. The *student* was restrained in a way that prevented him from escaping the electrical shock. In reality, the *student actor* did not receive any electrical shocks, but he had visual indication of the shock level he was to receive, and when it was being applied so that he could act appropriately.

Experimentation Begins

The *teacher* would provide instruction to the *student*, then ask the *student* a question, and when the *student* would give an incorrect answer, the *teacher* was to administer a shock. With each wrong answer the voltage of the shock was raised. The regions on the meter were labeled “slight shock”, “moderate shock”, “strong shock”, “very strong shock”, “intense shock”, “extremely intense shock”, “Danger: Severe Shock” and beyond this was the “XXX” region.

The Acting

The actor would respond in a different manner depending on the apparent level of the shock. Grunting at 70 to 80 volts, complaining began at 100 to 130 volts, pleading would begin between 130 and 180 volts, and agonizing screams for mercy would begin between 250 and 300 volts.

The Authority Encourages the Teacher

At some point over 300 volts the *learner* would remain silent and the *teacher* was instructed to treat silence as a wrong answer. If at some point the *teacher* expressed reservations about going further, the *scientist in the white lab coat*, THE AUTHORITY, would encourage the *teacher* to continue, or, if necessary, demand that the teacher fulfill his obligation to the experiment and go higher.

Experiment Results

Some *teachers* would refuse to up the voltage very early, and this despite the encouragement or demands of the *scientist in the white lab coat*. And this is what we might expect for the majority of those *teachers* who participated, but we would be very disappointed indeed. Sixty-five percent of the teachers were able to advance the dial to the full 450 volts, the maximum, no matter how much pain the *student* appear to be experiencing.

In effect, we Americans did no better than the Germans we had criticized. A large percentage of us are very *obedient to authority*. We are SHEEPLE or AUTHORITARIANS.

Experiment Conclusion

Conclusion, authoritarians can be, and often are, very dangerous people. Authoritarians in gangs, whether they be street gangs, government agency gangs, corporate office gangs, policing gangs, or teaching gangs, will circle the wagons to protect a fellow authoritarian, or, on the other hand,

not lift a finger if the gang member has too often decided to think for himself and not allowed the “gang authority” to do his thinking for him, thus, making him a threat to all members of the gang.

Authoritarians Are Often Disguised as Well Meaning

So, where do we find *well-meaning* authoritarians grouped together? Well, one of the most obvious lies in the arena of the code enforcers. These are the bureaucratic officers or agents that enforce building codes, land use codes, raising children codes, vehicle codes, business codes, weights and measures codes, health codes, air quality codes, fire codes, weed codes, surface mining codes, fish and game codes, hunting codes, roofing codes, hot water heater replacement codes, toilet replacement codes, house siding codes, etc. Of these 'code enforcers', the most visible is the policeman. And 99-percent, or more, of all code enforcement is for government revenue, ringing the Government's bankrupt cash register.

However, a good contender for top authoritarian status is our public education administration. We may all remember the incident with local (Willows, California) student Gary Tudesko a while back in which Gary and a friend had been out hunting ducks before school and had their guns locked up in his pick-up on a public street. The school system had hired a "service" for a day to bring in dogs and sniff out illegal drugs at school, and did not have very much luck in the school proper. But that does not discourage an *authoritarian*. So they went down the street with their dogs, and had Gary unlock his truck when the dogs alerted. The *authoritarian* administration found the unloaded guns, properly stored and securely locked up, and then the *authoritarian administration* expelled him, evidently for being responsible and prudent.

We may also remember Jamie and Shannon Anderson of Orland, California, who were arrested because, in the eyes of the school, their asthmatic child had missed too much school. Recollection is that this event cost them about ten-thousand-dollars. Ka-ching goes the Government cash register. Authoritarians are very dangerous people if placed in a position where they have authority over others.

We may remember the battle between Willows Unified School District Superintendent, Steve Olmos, and County Superintendent of Schools, Arturo Barrera, in an incident where the County Superintendent, accompanied by appropriate members of the County Board of Education, were conducting an unannounced inspection, a duty under the law, and Superintendent Olmos called in the Sheriff and threatened to have the County School Superintendent and County Board of Education members with him arrested if they did not immediately leave.

And then there was all the shinnanigans with Dr. Joni Samples, a former County Superintendent of Schools, who used her office for personal benefit. Boy, talk about circling the wagons. Authoritarians can be fun to watch, but all too often their actions negatively affect our lives.

Authoritarians, they're everywhere. And with them identified, we are ready to take on the next topic and series of columns.

THE CORE PROBLEM - 01

November 2011

Introduction

I have completed a series of Power Point Presentations, titled *The Core Problem*, and which I've posted on my web page (<http://mhkeehn.tripod.com/>). Recognizing that not everyone will have access to the series, a computer, necessary software and possibly the skills, to view the presentation, and knowing that there are some people who are still able to read, and actually like reading, I have decided to bring the subject forth in a series of columns.

The two previous columns, dealing with "Authoritarianism" was, in my opinion, of some necessity before beginning this series of columns. It was necessary because what will be discussed and revealed in this series will most likely fly right in the face of the "authoritarian" culture, and has the potential to upset them, although that is not my goal. It's just that many *authoritarians* struggle to *stay trapped*. This series of columns will explore, what I believe, is the CORE PROBLEM to all the issues we Americans find so disturbing. I further believe that if we do not come together and UNITE on this problem, then the United States is doomed and we will not prevail as a free people in any sense of the word. As we begin, I will openly state what I believe to be the CORE PROBLEM, and afterward, I will make my case. In the end it will be up to you, my fellow American and juror, to determine if I have, indeed, made my case.

Authoritarians who read this may well feel threatened because it requires *individual analysis*, *independent thinking*, and *individual responsibility*. For those authoritarians, it will not be the *conventional wisdom* that comes from *their authority*, whoever that may be. An authoritarian, who has openly committed himself, or herself, to another person's point of view, may possibly find them selves to be a bit uncomfortable. I suspect that the hard-core authoritarian will discontinue reading this series of columns as soon as he (or she) is able to see where it's going. FREEDOM is not a place for an individual who cannot, or will not, think for their self, who cannot, or will not take responsibility for their self. In short, this series of columns is not for the individual who needs the government to be their parent.

Those who are not authoritarians, yet have believed the conventional wisdom, may find something new and enlightening in this series of columns to consider, who knows? This series is for the individual who is not intellectually *locked up*. This writing is for the free and independent thinker. And should some authoritarians begin thinking and analyzing along the way, so much the better. And so we begin.

The path begins

As we begin, allow me to take the time to make the point that it is imperative that we comprehend the path we have traveled, as a people, to get to the stage as it is set today. Understanding our path and past events allows us to see *the core problem* clearly, and perhaps provides the means to better solve our problem(s) from a perspective of elevated comprehension. The path, as I found it, is very interesting.

The Core Problem Revealed

Simply put, *THE CORE PROBLEM* is the national debt. Some Americans think that we owe this debt to ourselves. We do not! It is owed to a cartel of private individuals through the banks they own. The privately owned Federal Reserve Bank is central to this issue here in the United States, and in a global sense, the International Monetary Fund (IMF) and World Bank are included. Now, the *case* I make may be total fantasy. If you think so, feel free to do your own research, you might be surprised at what additional information you will uncover.

And although this series of columns may travel many avenues of history, they all relate to *the core problem*, the national debt. I believe all the information presented in this series to be crucial to comprehending the problem(s) of the United States today.

The DOI Question

Exploring a little history, the Declaration of Independence was written when we were still, legally, under English rule. Therefore, does it have any standing at law? Since we intend to use this document in legal settings, it might be important to know the answer to this question. Yet, our public school system has never informed us on this matter, at least they never informed me. Give it some thought before continuing.

How Did it Gain This Status?

If you answered “yes, the Declaration of Independence does have standing in law”, you are correct. But there is an even more important question, “*how did it gain standing?*” Again, think about it for a minute before continuing.

The answer to how the declaration of Independence gained standing in law is simple, “*UNDER A TEST OF ARMS.*” We Americans said it, then we picked up our guns and we made it stick. Thus was born the republic of these united States of America and the freedom that republic brought with it. And it is for this reason that the “right to bear arms” is in the “Bill of Rights.” This *right* really has nothing to do with hunting for food, or shooting targets as recreation.

Some Bill of Rights History

And while we are discussing the “Bill of Rights” a little history may be interesting. Although the “Bill of Rights” are actually *Amendments* to the Constitution, they are considered part of the *Organic Constitution* while all amendments after the tenth are not. This is because several states withheld ratification of the Constitution contingent upon the proposal, debate and adoption of the *Bill of Rights*. Twelve amendments were proposed, ten of them were ratified, and the Constitution ratified.

Bill of Rights Preamble

The listing of actual *Rights*, however, is preceded by a preamble of three paragraphs which I’ve yet to see in a public school text book. The first paragraph is of particular interest and is presented here for your consideration.

“The Conventions of a number of the States having at the time of their adopting the Constitution, expressed a desire, in order to prevent misconstruction or abuse of its powers, that further declaratory and restrictive clauses should be added: And as extending the ground of public confidence in the Government, will best insure the beneficent ends of its institution.” – Bill of Rights, Constitution for the united States of America

“...in order to prevent misconstruction or abuse of its powers.” Clearly, the men considering the adoption of the Constitution do not trust the honor of those who comprise government leadership, or who may comprise government leadership in the future, and are taking the steps they feel is necessary to chain leadership to the *law of the land* (the constitution) and prevent the exercise of uncontrolled police power throughout the Union of the republic of these united States of America.

The Lowercase “u”

And if you’re new to my writings, the lowercase “u” on “united” is not an accident or oversight, it is intentional and proper English in order to identify the republic from the corporate United States. The term “united” is an adjective as used above, whereas, in identifying the corporate United States, it is part of the name and as such, is capitalized. We will learn more about this as we progress. Do we remember any of this from our public school text books? I don’t! But I had a fifth-grade teacher who took the time to make this point with me. And although I didn’t comprehend the significance of this at that time, I did remember.

I believe the Declaration of Independence is the first document to have lawful standing because of gaining standing under a test of arms. But I’m not a legal scholar and I’m not going to pretend to be one. Like many of you, I’m just an American who can still think for my-self.

The Word “Republic”

A *republic* is a form of government. And if we check our public school text books we will find that Fascism, Parliamentary, Communism, Democracy, and other forms of government are defined, but not a *republican form of government*. Now, why is this important and noteworthy? It is because of language contained in the Constitution for the united States of America, to wit:

“The United States shall guarantee to every State in this Union a republican form of government...” – Constitution of these united States of America

As we can see, the Constitution *mandates* that a republican form of government be maintained in each state of the Union. It does not give Congress any latitude in this matter. Do we think that since this is MANDATED it might be important? Well, to know this answer, we need to know the difference between a republic and a democracy. Do we? Thank you public school system who, along with our mainstream misleadia, constantly refer to our system of government as a Democracy, perhaps it is worth our time to know the difference.

Democracy Defined

In short, “democracy” is majority rule. It is mob rule. It is two wolves and one sheep sitting down to discuss what, or who, is for dinner, and the sheep loses every time, because he is a minority. The founders of this country knew how easy it is for leadership to sway a majority of people, thus the *republican form of government*-mandate in the Constitution. Democracy gives the majority control over the minority, which is to say, control of your life and your property. That’s democracy.

Republic Defined

In a republic, any power or authority claimed by government is conferred upon that government by the people, individually. And since, in this republic, we are all created equal in the eyes of the law, none of us has any more power or *authority* to confer upon government than anybody else.

Therefore, if I do not have the authority to go into your wallet, take out a hundred dollars, and give it to whomever I feel is needy, then I cannot confer that authority upon government. If government is doing this, it is doing so *by contract* or by fraud and deception, and that will eventually be explored. Therefore, in a republic, the sheep, as a minority, is not a loser because the wolf majority does not have the *authority* to make the sheep their dinner. Therefore, the lives and property of the minority are safe from the majority in a republic, including the hundred bucks in your wallet. And therein lays the most defining quality of our republic in contrast to a democracy.

2013 Update

[There are many countries claiming to be republics and many of them are petty dictatorships, not measuring up to the republic of these united States of America as set up by the founding fathers. The fact that we have become a DEMOCRACY is further evidence of the criminal behavior of leadership who is mandated by the Constitution to guarantee a *republican form of government* to every State in the Union. Leadership, believing themselves to be above the law, have made criminal activity common place among their class.]

I suspect that you are probably thinking that, OK, if this is true, then how does government do all the things that fly right in the face of this asserted truism? In future columns we will eventually comprehend this.

Tune in next week and I will continue making my case in our examination of THE CORE PROBLEM.

THE CORE PROBLEM - 02

November 2011

Disclaimer

Simply put, *THE CORE PROBLEM* is the national debt. Some Americans think that we owe this debt to ourselves. We do not! It is owed to a cartel of private individuals through the banks they own. The privately owned Federal Reserve Bank is central to this issue here in the United States, and in a global sense, the International Monetary Fund (IMF) and World Bank are included. I believe this "DEBT" to be central to all the problems we face in the United States today. Now, the *case* I make may be total fantasy. If you think so, feel free to do your own research, you might be surprised at what additional information you will uncover. Continuing to make the case.

The Country Starts In Debt

These united States of America began in debt from the Revolutionary War. It should be remembered that the states were *independent nations* and that the Constitution ***did not*** create a country, it formed a Union, a Union of *several independent nation states*. Back then, our creditors were hounding us for payment and we needed to pay them off, therefore we began shopping for someone to pay our creditors, and become our sole creditor, giving us the necessary time to pay our debt.

England, Our Sole Creditor

And unbelievably, England, the very country we had just warred with, became our creditor, and paid off all the other creditors. However, the loan to us required collateral. The collateral for the loan was all the property owned by the Federal Government, the territories and especially Washington, District of Columbia, (***the District*** as the constitution refers to it). What makes this *unbelievable* is not that England offered, it is that we accepted the offer. England was smart, they were betting we wouldn't pay, and they would eventually become the owners of this country and its central government.

2013 Injection - Recovering Their Losses

[The reality of the loan goes deeper than England itself. The loan actually came from the same people who financed the voyages to America, the *Banking Elite*. There is a reason that London has been the financial center of the western world, it is generally the home of the *Banking Elite*, and it was this group, by and through the English Government, that made the loan to the United States. I have no doubt that they intended to recover their losses from those rebellious Americans.]

The District

Let's talk a moment about ***the District***. ***The District*** [of Columbia] is a special case, and probably needs to be explored a bit. *The District* [of Columbia] is a special case for a number of reasons, but chief among these is the fact that ***the District*** is not a jurisdiction inside the republic of these united States of America, it is outside. ***The District*** is a foreign-jurisdiction. The Constitution describes ***the District*** as a ten-mile-square plot of land over which Congress has *exclusive*

legislative jurisdiction.

“The Congress shall have the power to... exercise exclusive legislation in all cases whatsoever, over such district (not exceeding ten miles square) as may, by cession of particular States, and the acceptance of Congress, become the seat of the Government of the United States, and to exercise like authority over all places purchased by the consent of the legislature of the State in which the same shall be, for the erection of forts, magazines, arsenals, dockyards, and other needful Buildings...” Constitution for the united States of America, Article I, Section 8, Clause 18

The power to *exercise exclusive legislation in all cases whatsoever*, gives Congress the power and authority to make any un-constitutional law they want for this jurisdiction. Therefore, the goal, all along, has been to expand this jurisdiction to cover the entire United States. And *ten miles square* is not *ten square miles*, it is *one-hundred-square miles*. And since ***the District*** of Columbia is a special-case-jurisdiction, it will be bolded, italicized and underlined as a reminder that this jurisdiction is not inside the republic of these united States of America that so many Americans died to provide and defend.

Location of United States - Economics 101, on or about page 186

Nineteen Corpus Juris Secundum 541, *Location of United States*: “The United States” is located in the District of Columbia.

Therefore, *The United States* (corporate) is located in ***the District of Columbia***. And it is the leadership of this jurisdiction that controls the curriculum in public schools, by and through the Department of Education.

Dual Character of Congress

OK, since the Constitution gave congress *exclusive legislative authority* over this jurisdiction, this gave congress a dual character. In one character, Congress can make constitutional laws for the republic of these united States of America, and in the other character, they can make *any un-constitutional law* they wish for ***the District***. ***The District*** would include anything owned by the Federal Government. Guam, Wake, Virgin Islands, Puerto Rico, for example. Or any place subject to its jurisdiction.

U.S. Property Became Collateral for Loan

So England became our creditor, and the collateral for the loan was all the property owned by the Federal Government. A stipulation of the loan was the creation of a central bank to hold the titles to the collateral. Therefore, the First National Bank of America was chartered by congress for twenty years in 1791. The bank was eighty percent English owned, and 20% American owned.

War of 1811

The property titles were placed in the Bank for safe keeping and in not too many years, the bank was one-hundred-percent English owned. But in 1811 the twenty-year charter was up. Congress

did not renew the charter, and the Bank closed. Needless to say, this made England very unhappy and they sent military forces over to America to register their unhappiness. Thus, the United States entered into another war with England, the War of 1812. For those educated in Public Schools, this should now demonstrate exactly how serious a “national debt” is in the scheme of things. This war should also be an indicator of how much control the Banking Elite exercise over a nation, England in this case. The power exercised by the Banking Elite over England was sufficient to mobilize that country’s military against the United States, the same as now occurring here in the United States in Afghanistan and Iraq. What *the creditor* wants, *the creditor* gets, because he controls all of the leadership and resources of the United States.

The English Invade

The English invaded Washington, D.C., burned down the white house, burned down the President’s personal house, entered the Federal Courts, found their titles to the collateral property, and took possession of those titles. Congress evidently decided it would be a good idea to renew the bank charter, and did. The bank reopened, and the titles were again placed in the bank. The English were then happy and went home.

The United States was Debt Free for the First and Only Time

Time went on, and again, the time was approaching when it would be necessary to renew the charter on the bank holding the collateral titles since the leadership, we Americans had elected, had not yet paid off the debt. The English, having been to the rodeo once with the dishonorable behavior of the leadership of the United States, began an early push to renew the bank charter. Andrew Jackson was President, and he pressured the states to cough up the money to pay the debt. He was successful, and the United States, for the first and only time, was debt free.

The Southern Delegates Walk Out of Congress

But, as the 1860's approach, there was some dissent in Congress. The southern States evidently felt they were being railroaded by the northern States in Congress. To make matters worse, England, our former creditor, sent in its agent-provocateurs to stir up trouble, distrust and dissension, and they were successful. Eventually the Southern Delegates walked out of Congress.

No Longer Could Congress Conduct Business

This is where things begin to get really interesting. When the southern delegates walked out of Congress, there was no longer a quorum to conduct business. Under the parliamentary law of Congress, the only vote they could take, was to set a date to reconvene. They **did not** do this, which means they adjourned “sin die.” “Sin Die” means “without day.” With no date set to reconvene a session of Congress, that legislative body ceased to exist. And Congress is the only body in the United States that can legally declare war.

Abe Declares War

Therefore, when Abraham Lincoln declared war against the Southern States, he did so illegally for he had no Constitutional authority to do so. The reason given for declaring war was that a Southern State fired on Fort Sumpter. However, with Congress dissolved, the Union also

dissolved, and there was no longer any authority for non-Federal troops to remain in Fort Sumpter.

The United States Ceases to Exist

Technically the United States ceased to exist when no date was set to reconvene Congress and that legislative body dissolved. The constitution for these united States of America establishes three branches of government, and the legislative branch just dissolved, thus the other branches were then without the legislative controls to continue their roles and Lincoln's Presidency ceased to exist as well. And even if it had not, he still had no Constitutional authority to declare war, he could only do so criminally.

We should all remember that each State voluntarily joined the Union. As such, they should be able to voluntarily quit the Union.

The First Executive Order

Lincoln issues the first Executive Order, which is in form, legislation with force of law. This is an action not supported by the Constitution. This first Executive Order forced those delegates of Congress available back into session under the bayonet, or if you prefer, the barrel of a rifle. Therefore, Congress was not setting as a properly constituted body.

On September 15, 1863, President Lincoln imposed *Congressionally* authorized martial law, by a congress not properly constituted and setting in session under the coercion of force, a bayonet. Therefore, President Lincoln, holding a gun barrel to the heads of a Congress not constituted, coerced Congress into passing a measure to give Lincoln the power and authority he wanted. An illegal power and authority acquired under threat of violence and coercion. Just exactly the way we Americans want our government run. All done to give his actions the appearance of legitimacy, same as today.

Was the Civil War About Slavery?

Because of the public school system, most people of today believe the Civil War was about the issue of slavery, and nothing could be further from the truth. It was a war about States Rights, and when the Northern States won the war on behalf of *the District*, the *Northern States* lost their rights along with the southern States. Ignorance does have a price.

The Emancipation Proclamation was Only a War Tool

And again, because of public education, most of us believe Lincoln issued the Emancipation Proclamation to free the slaves, and that is misleading because it is false. Lincoln's Emancipation Proclamation targeted only southern States where he had no authority, and did not include northern States, which also had slavery, where he did, arguably, have possible authority. The Emancipation Proclamation was strictly a measure to stir up trouble in the south to support the war effort. Lincoln had no compassion for the slave, he was only using them to win the war he had declared on the southern States.

So, the Civil War was fought and the South lost. I believe that Lincoln may have intended to restore the republic to its former state, but was assassinated before he could do so. Therefore, we will never know. Next weeks column will begin by taking a look at his assassination.

THE CORE PROBLEM - 03

November 2011

Simply put, *THE CORE PROBLEM* is the national debt. Some Americans think that we owe this debt to ourselves. We do not! It is owed to a cartel of private individuals through the banks they own. The privately owned Federal Reserve Bank is central to this issue here in the United States, and in a global sense, the International Monetary Fund (IMF) and World Bank are included. I believe this "DEBT" to be central to all the problems we face in the United States today. Now, the *case* I make may be total fantasy. If you think so, feel free to do your own research, you might be surprised at what additional information you will uncover. Continuing to make the case...

The Need for Money

As matters would have it, during his Presidency, Lincoln needed money to carry on the war with the southern States. He applied for a loan with the international bankers, and they wanted 24 to 36 percent-interest.

The True Value of War

The true value of a WAR is in the debt it creates. This is why the international bankers endeavor to create conflict, and then finance both sides. Then it doesn't matter who wins the war, the banker always wins through the debt owed by both countries or all countries engaged in the war. If the debtor almost always pays and the Banker (*the creditor*) profits by taking control of leadership and possession of the natural resources. Then, through taxes, *the Banker* takes the productivity (labor) of the people. The people of the country then become economic slaves. In short, leadership places the people in a trap from which they cannot escape. Sound familiar?

Lincoln Greenbacks

Outraged at the interest rates, Lincoln declined to accept. Instead, Lincoln asked Congress, who was no longer properly constituted because of having been brought back into session by an unlawful executive order under the bayonet, to authorize the issuance of full legal tender *treasury notes*. Congress complied and the notes were issued, later to become known as "Lincoln Greenbacks." This deprived the international bankers, the stranglehold they wanted on the United States.

President Kennedy: A Sidebar

It's probably worth noting that President John F. Kennedy did essentially the same thing as Lincoln and issued an executive order to begin the printing of non-interest bearing *Treasury Notes* as a replacement for the, privately owned, interest bearing Federal Reserve Note (the source of our debt). President Kennedy was assassinated ten days later. After knowing what happened to Lincoln, do we think that was coincidence? Despite all the baloney fed to the American people to lead them to believe that some wacko (Lee Harvey Oswald) was behind this event, do not think that the real cause of this assassination has escaped the notice of any and all Presidents and Congressional members. They're all aware of what happened to Congressman Louis T.

McFadden!

Lincoln Assassinated

Five days after Robert E. Lee (Confederate States) surrendered to General Grant (Union Army), President Lincoln was assassinated in Ford Theater by an actor, John Wilkes Booth. Booth shot Lincoln in the back of the head.

Booth's Dairy & Administration Conspirator

When Booth's diary was recovered by *Stanton's troops*, it was delivered to Stanton. Stanton was *Secretary of War* and would much later be revealed of one of the *assassination conspirators*. When Booth's diary was later produced during the investigation, eighteen pages had been ripped out. These pages, containing names, would be later found in the attic of one of Stanton's descendants. Thus, Stanton was evidently a conspirator within the Lincoln administration.

From Booth's trunk, a coded message was found shortly after the assassination that linked him directly to Judah P. Benjamin, the Civil War campaign manager in the South for the House of Rothschild, a treacherous international Banker. When the war ended, the key to the code was found in Benjamin's possession. Therefore, there is a direct Presidential assassination link to the Rothschild Banking Dynasty, one of the owner's of the Federal Reserve Bank. The plot thickens.

So Lincoln was assassinated before he could terminate the martial-law he had declared. And neither has any President of the United States since that time. Therefore, Congress is still setting as a legislative body not properly constituted, under Lincoln's illegally declared martial-law and the bayonet (or rifle) that supports it. This, unfortunately, is working to the benefit of the creditor of the United States (the elite bankers).

1871: Due & Payable

The national debt that came out of the Civil War was due and payable in 1871. Lincoln could pay internal debts, for example, pay the Northern Troops, with Lincoln Greenbacks, but the international suppliers of war materials want gold and silver. The leadership of that time period failed to pay the debt, and we defaulted (just like today). England, our creditor, then collected the collateral, all the property owned by the Federal Government, including Washington, *District of Columbia*. It was all done very quietly.

England, now the new sovereign of *the District* [of Columbia], forced incorporation on *the District*. Thus was born a new British owned corporation, it was named "The United States." Yes, the word "the" is included in the name and this name is intended to trick us, all of us, especially the *code enforcers*. This British corporation should not be confused with the republic of these united States of America. They are completely separate and distinct from one-another. And it is the job of the *code enforcers* to enforce *corporate laws* for this foreign owned corporation.

As matters now stand, there are three *United States* defined in law, a fact not generally taught by

the public school systems. I wonder why? It does seem like it might be important.

“United States” Defined

“United States. This term has several meanings. It may be merely the name of a sovereign occupying the position analogous to that of other sovereigns in a family of nations, it may designate territory over which sovereignty of United States extends, or it may be collective name of the states which are united by and under the Constitution. *Hooven & Allison Co. v. Evatt*, U.S. Ohio, 324 U.S. 652, 65 S.Ct. 870, 880, 89 L.Ed. 1252.” – [Blacks Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition][[Return to 1871 Default](#)][[Return to Jekyll Island](#)]

“It may be merely the name of a sovereign occupying the position analogous to that of other sovereigns in a family of nations...” Defines the Union States, like Delaware, Connecticut, California, Texas, etc.

“it may designate territory over which sovereignty of United States extends...” Defines the British owned corporate United States, the jurisdiction of *the District* [of Columbia].

“or it may be collective name of the states which are united by and under the Constitution.” Defines the republic of these United States of America.

To Which United States Do You Claim Citizenship?

Therefore, if you are claiming “United States citizenship”, it might be good to know of which United States you are claiming to be a citizen. It changes your status and the body of law to which you are subject. That’s why we pay attention to “THE” as in *THE* United States (corporate) and “THESE” as in *these* united States of America (republic). Remember, the language of the law is very technical, and this is why comprehending the English language is so important! As such, it will be a good idea to know which “United States” they are talking about before signing some government form under penalty-of-perjury?

Trust is Beginning to Wane

Some of us may have read the Constitution and know that there is no provision for a corporate Federal Government. But when the law has been broken so much by this point, there is evidently no turning back, either that, or no one in a position of leadership or law enforcement cares about *law*, only corporation statutes. Because our education in the public school system has dutifully kept us ignorant, we have mostly continued to trust our leadership and protectors (code enforcers) in years past. But now, there is evolving an increased level of knowledge and comprehension, therefore, trust in leadership and those code enforcers who are supposed to protect us, is beginning to wane.

As we become more knowledgeable, the authoritarians in government are not laughing quite as hard as previously.

By now you should be getting a little *ticked off* by all the deception that has been perpetrated, and

hopefully, the code enforcers reading this are beginning to comprehend their puppet status. But it's going to get worse.

And this is where we will leave off in this column. In the next column we will continue making the case of THE CORE PROBLEM.

THE CORE PROBLEM - 04

November 2011

In the last column, we learned that there are three *United States* defined in law, and the point was made that if one is going to claim “*United States citizenship*”, it might be good to know of which United States citizenship is being claimed, since it will control your status and the body of law to which you are subject.

“United States” - Not in Black’s 7th-Edition Law Dictionary

It is to be noticed that the definition of the term “United States” set forth in the previous column and taken from *Blacks Law Dictionary - Sixth Edition*, does not appear in Black’s Law Dictionary, Seventh Edition. Therefore, if you want to see the definition for yourself, you will be required to look in the Sixth-Edition. I have noticed that as *we the people* begin to develop comprehension, legal definitions either change, or sometimes disappear in later versions of the law dictionary. Money is a great example.

Legal Definitions Change - For Example “MONEY”

Look up the term “money” in Black’s Sixth-Edition, and then look up the same term in Black’s Seventh-Edition, you’ll be quite surprised. Another term to look up in Black’s Sixth Edition is “person”. The definition of “person” will probably overwhelm you, it takes eight-hundred-two (802) words to define “person”. We probably do not want to go into court claiming to be a “person”, especially a “person” with un-a-lien-able rights, ha-ha-ha-ha? You be the judge, look it up for yourself.

1871 Default

From the last column we learned that in 1871, the leadership of these united States of America defaulted on the debt, and the collateral, all the property owned by the Federal Government, including Washington, D.C., was collected by our creditor (England), but the debt still existed. And by virtue of the security agreement (the Constitution), the debt defaulted to the other “United States”, the Union States (see the definition of “[United States](#)” in the last column). In defaulting on the payment of the debt created by the Civil War, the door was opened to the remaking of the country.

With Lincoln’s Martial Law still in effect, the Constitution was mostly set aside and ceased to be the law of the land. With the Constitution set aside, the President, the Congress (still setting unconstitutionally at the will of the President), and the Courts all presumed that they were free to remake the country into anything they wanted. What a great opportunity for a creditor of the United States.

The code Lincoln constructed under General Orders No. 100 during the Civil War, unlawfully (criminally) extended Article I, Section 8, Clauses 17 & 18, which pertain to the District of Columbia, beyond the boundaries of Washington, D.C. as established by the constitution, into the several states. The idea was to create the means to make unconstitutional laws, enforceable

within the Union States.

The Fourteenth Amendment

In 1868 the Fourteenth Amendment to the constitution was allegedly ratified under the bayonet (martial law), and created a new class of citizenship (*citizen of "The United States"*) which also aided in expansion of the jurisdiction of Washington, District of Columbia, into the Union States.

2013 Update on Fourteenth Amendment

[The evidence shows that the Fourteenth Amendment was never ratified, it was just **DECLARED RATIFIED**. For information on this fraud, click [here](#).]

General Orders 100

Lincoln's *General Orders No. 100* also brought the Laws of War, as well as International Law, to American soil, and the new Martial Law government Lincoln created became the presumed conqueror of the Union States as well as the people of the United States, and the land.

States Have Federal Identities

In general, the Union States, like California, New York, etc., became a corporate Franchise of the Federal Corporation ("The United States") when the State enacted the "Field code" into law. The "Field Code" was/is the common law codified, and was first adopted by New York, to be followed by California in 1872. Have you ever wondered why California has two Constitutions, one in 1849 and one in 1872? These *municipal corporate States* that were created are entities of the Federal Government, the British corporation, since they are incorporated under the laws of ***the District***, making them a corporate-franchise of the (corporate) Federal Government. These federal franchises have now acquired federal identities, such as CA for California instead of Calif. NV for Nevada instead of Nev., etc.

ZIP CODE

Today, these corporate franchises have ZIP codes. ZIP = Zone Improvement Plan, more specifically, Federal Zone Improvement Plan. If you have a ZIP code then you have a federal identification number, and this might be evidence you are in a Federal Zone, and subject to unconstitutional Federal, District of Columbia, British corporate law. This knowledge might also help one comprehend why there is a Post Office of these united States of America (republic), and a United States Postal Service (corporate). The Post Office might be the last institution of the republic still in operation.

For about one-hundred-sixty-years now, martial law has never ended during which time the nation has been under Military Law of the Commander-in-Chief the entire time, all kept secret from the American people. Question: "Whom does our elected leadership represent?" Hint: "It's not us!" And this is true from the cities and counties all the way through Congress to the Presidency.

All of this deception was, someday, going to return to *snake-bite* us, and that is what's happening now. Many Americans sacrificed their lives for our freedom, perhaps it's time we paid homage to

their efforts and sacrifices. Any un-maintained freedom soon fails to be a freedom. We are already an economic-slave, with more and more of our productivity taken from us in taxes with each passing year, and if this is our goal, we are already there and going deeper. However if our goal is freedom and prosperity for our selves, our children, our grand-children, and future generations, then it is time to pop our heads back into the sunshine and begin doing something different. After all, it is us who is in-control.

OK, this is where we'll leave off for now and pick up in next week's column.

THE CORE PROBLEM - 05

November 2011

We've already established that *THE CORE PROBLEM* is the national debt. Continuing to make the case...

Jekyll Island

OK, so the United States had defaulted on the payment of the debt in 1871, and now the Union States ([the other United States](#)) were on the hook to pay the debt. Research indicates it was due and payable in 1909, and wouldn't you know it, the leadership we elect defaulted again. Makes one wonder whose interest they are representing. We asked for more time, and additional time was granted with stipulations. And one stipulation was that we create a central bank. The foundational language of the Act to create this Central Bank was laid out in 1910, on Jekyll Island where a meeting of the most influential financiers took place. Meeting this 1909 *central bank* stipulation was accomplished by an Act establishing the *privately owned* Federal Reserve Bank in December of 1913. Thus, a private banking system was given control over the finances, economy and money of the United States. But our leadership got a twenty-year time extension to pay our debt. The down-side to this, was that if our leadership failed to pay this time, it would be the death-knell of the United States, as we shall soon see. ["A death knell is the *ringing of a bell* to announce a death. This is also called *tolling the bell*." – Wiki]

2013 Injection - Banker Legislation

[This 1909 legislative construction of leading financiers on Jekyll Island would not be the only legislation language set forth by Bankers. The same is true of the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933.]

"The Congress shall have power to... coin money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin, and fix the standard of weights and measures..." – United States Constitution, Article I, Section 8, Clause 5.

"No State shall... make any Thing but gold and silver Coin a Tender in Payment of Debts..." – United States Constitution, Article I, Section 10

Constitutional Authority to Coin Money

We note that the Constitution does not give Congress the power to *issue currency*, nor does it give Congress the authority to authorize any private banking entity to *issue currency* to be used as monetary exchange in commerce. And further, we see that *only gold and silver coin may be Tender in payment of debts*. If the Constitution for these united States of America is still operational as Government leadership has led the people to believe, then leadership has been, and continues to be, breaking the law of the supreme law of the land, the Constitution! Therefore, the language "*THIS NOTE IS LEGAL TENDER FOR ALL DEBTS, PUBLIC AN PRIVATE*" on the Federal Reserve Note currency is yet another breaking of the supreme law of the land. However, when

leadership has been operating criminally for so long, digging a *financial obligation hole* in which to bury the American people, the only option open at this stage is to operate even more criminally, exactly as desired by *the creditor* of the United States.

“No State shall... make anything but gold and silver coin a tender in payment of debts.” – United States Constitution, Article I, Section 10.

And as we can see, nothing, absolutely nothing, but gold and silver coins shall be made tender in *payment* of debts in the United States. I have italicized “*payment*” for a reason and remembering this will be of help later. And, of course, “The United States” (corporate) is a State in the language of the law, not a Union State, but a State nonetheless.

1929 - Can we be Dishonorable and Free?

It’s now 1929 and the twenty-year time extension has ended, the debt is now due and payable by the Union States. And, once again, the leadership *we elect* defaults, failing to pay our debt. Does anyone believe that we can be dishonorable and free at the same time? If you do not pay your debts, do you think you can be free? Or do you think you might become an *economic slave* with a lifetime of obligation paying on a debt? Economic-slave obligation, not only for yourself, but for your children, grand-children and future generations! And we tell everyone how much we love them. What a bunch of B-S (bull-shot) that is.

So here we are, it’s 1929 and the Great Depression is arriving. Not surprising when we don’t pay our debts and have given control of our economy to a privately owned bank who is in control of our currency (legal tender in payment of debts), i.e., money. We haven’t operated under lawful civil authority since Lincoln declared Martial Law, but it’s going to get worse.

Bankruptcy Arrives for the United States

In the several years preceding the Great Depression, *the creditor* of the United States had allowed us to have a brief period of prosperity, what is generally known as *the Roaring Twenties*. And we were drunk on what we believed to be our own success as a nation. But now *the creditor* decided the party of the 1920's was over and some very sobering times were arriving. The United States went bankrupt in 1933 and was declared so by President Roosevelt by and through his Executive Orders 6073, 6102, 6111, and 6262.

Since the leadership we elected had bankrupted the United States by, once again, defaulting and failing to pay the debt on its due date, *the creditor* of the United States forced our errant legislators to implement certain measures *the creditor* felt appropriate. Enter the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933. Regular readers of this column may remember this reference. Its impact on our lives and this country cannot be overstated. It is the source of virtually all unconstitutional law in effect today. It is the cause and reason that our entire legal system and processes were overhauled in the 1930’s. It is the foundation for the administration of the bankruptcy of the United States, and like the 14th Amendment, the Banking Relief Act changed our status.

Sui Juris, Pardon me but... #5

“United States District Court (Article I Tribunal) Judges are instructed to take "silent judicial notice" that America is a bankrupt nation. As such, it is not operating under Constitutional Law but under certain "public bankruptcy policies," the very existence of which is not to be made general public knowledge. [5 USCA 903, etc.]” – *Sui Juris, pardon me but... #5*, by Nord Davis, Jr.

Banking & Trading with the Enemy

Seemingly strange on initial examination, the Banking Relief Act contains the language of the Trading with the Enemy Act of October 6, 1917. In 1917 the United States was dealing with World War I, and it was recognized that there were enemies of this country doing business within our borders. The Trading with the Enemy Act of 1917 gave the President total authoritarian control over the commercial activities of an identified enemy of the United States.

Who Benefits? It's in the Exclusionary Language

So, what was the purpose or benefit of including the language of the Trading with the Enemy Act of 1917, in the Banking Relief Act of 1933? To understand the benefit to *the creditor* of the United States, we must look at the exclusionary language in the 1917 Trading with the Enemy Act.

One piece of exclusionary language reads:

“Credits in any form, except credits for transactions to be executed wholly within the United States.” – Trading with the Enemy Act.

This language excluded domestic transactions from the operation of the law. Therefore, your purchase of a lawn mower, since it was a transaction executed wholly within the United States, was not a transaction subject to the Trading with the Enemy Act.

Another exclusion reads:

“Except citizens of the United States.” – Trading with the Enemy Act, section (c).

Exclusionary Language Amended

This language recognized that a citizen of the United States is not an enemy of the United States, and not subject to the operation of the law. OK, that's two very important exclusions from the operation of the Trading with the Enemy Act. Remember them, because CHANGE is coming. When the Trading with the Enemy Act language was brought forth and made part of the Banking Relief Act, the above *exclusionary language* was amended and became...

“by any person living within the United States or subject to the jurisdiction thereof.”

U.S. citizens become an Identified Enemy of the U.S.

No longer were domestic transactions and U.S. citizens exempted or excluded from the operation of this act of WAR (remembering that the *Trading with the Enemy Act* is an *ACT OF WAR*). And WE, YOU and I, and every other U.S. citizen became an identified enemy of the United States, giving government the authority to regulate us in our every commercial activity. We have an ACT OF WAR applied against us, and this includes all United States citizens, whether they be government agents, department heads, government clerks, judges, attorneys, prosecutors, policemen and women, FBI or BATF agents, everyone, we are all an identified enemy of the United States. [Return to [Mind Control - Not Everyone is an Enemy](#)]

This has, sadly, made "The UNITED STATES" (corporate) our enemy as well. And with the FEMA concentration camps, the *Patriot Acts* and the new *National Defense Authorization Act*, they are preparing to deal with the enemy, and it's not a bunch of Arabs in foreign countries. In the case of the Arabs, the Banking Elite is just involved in stealing their natural resources, much the same as the American Indian, whose property was stolen by the Elite and sold to some unsuspecting buyer.

National Defense Authorization Act Highlights

For those who do not know, the *National Defense Authorization Act* provides for the indefinite detainment of United States citizens with no hearing, with no charges, and with no Habeas Corpus. Having the United States (corporate) as our enemy is probably not the way we would want things to play out, but it is the current state of matters as engineered by the leadership of this country. They are evidently content on being our enemy while viewing us as their enemy. Therefore, when we read, "TO PROTECT AND SERVE" on the side of a police car, some of us will ask our-selves, "whom are they protecting and serving?" Others of us will know that the police are protecting the criminals *on-high*.

All Normal and Regular Activities Became Commercial

From 1933 on, it has only been necessary to convert all of our normal and regular activities into a *commercial activity* in order to regulate us in everything we do. Driving to the store or school is a commercial activity. Our marriage is a commercial activity since we were foolish enough to acquire a license, making the government a third party to our marriage. Our relationship with our children is commercial. Why do we think the courts can take our children from us and place those children wherever the court (government) wants them placed? Our job is a commercial activity, subject to taxes. Planting and cutting trees on our own property is a commercial activity. Pouring a concrete patio is a commercial activity. Re-roofing our home so it doesn't leak is a commercial activity. Virtually every law in effect is a commercial law, intended to ring the government cash register.

Stay tuned, there's more to come.

THE CORE PROBLEM - 06

November 2011

We've already established that *THE CORE PROBLEM* is the national debt. Continuing to make the case...

The National Defense Authorization Act is open Tyranny

We left off having an Act of War applied against us (The Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933), the result of becoming an identified enemy of the United States. And, of course, this sadly made the UNITED STATES (corporate) our enemy as well. Consistent with enemy status, congress has passed the NDAA (National Defense Authorization Act) which is evidently, at this time, awaiting the President's signature to become law [President Obama signed the NDAA into law on January 3, 2013]. This act provides for the indefinite detention (jailing) of any United States citizen without charges, without attorney representation, without appearance in court, and without Habeas Corpus. For those who do not know what Habeas Corpus is all about, it is this...

Habeas Corpus (Latin: "you may have the body") is a writ, or legal action, through which a prisoner can be released from unlawful detention, that is, detention lacking sufficient cause or evidence.

Habeas Corpus stands as a remedy against tyranny. It is tyrants who suspend Habeas Corpus.

Normal & Regular Activities become Commercial

Since we, you and I and the rest of the United States citizens became an identified enemy in 1933, it was only necessary for Government leadership to convert all of our normal and regular activities into a commercial activity in order to regulate us in everything we do. This would include drilling a well for our water, building a home for shelter, roofing our home to remain dry, insulating our home to keep warm, pouring a concrete patio or sidewalk, building a garage or barn, driving our car, riding our bicycle, going to school, working for wages, cutting our trees, or you name it. And we run around telling each other **how free we are**, what a bunch of bull-shot.

All Law is Commercial

Today, all law is commercial, and it is all intended to ring the Government's *cash register* in bankruptcy. It has nothing to do with our safety, although they try to sell that concept to us. Essentially, the law of today has two foundations. One is to ring the Government's bankrupt cash register as already stated, and the other is to protect THEIR tax paying asset, otherwise known as United States citizens, to keep them paying taxes. And this is where they try to convince us how concerned they are about our safety. The point here is that government leadership has no concern about our safety, they just don't want their tax paying assets injured, killed or compromised in some way that negatively affects their ability to pay taxes.

The Status of Asset

Let's think about it, for example, the "seat belt law." Currently, the government will financially injure you [ring their cash register] through a traffic "ticket" if you fail to wear your seat belt. Yet they could accomplish the same thing by withholding government paid medical care if you were injured while not wearing the seat belt. This would maintain the FREEDOM that we all pay horrendous taxes to maintain and enhance. But some people might exercise their FREEDOM and opt not to wear the seat belt, and possibly be killed, which would result in the loss of the "tax paying asset" and the termination of the account that was opened with the *birth certificate*, which means that Government will lose money. And in the eyes of government leadership it is the "tax paying asset status" you represent that is the true value of your existence, not you as a human being.

Issuance of Currency

The Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933, previously mentioned, also provides for the issuance of the currency (Federal Reserve Note) that we use today and call money. It is not money, but it is a currency.

2013 Injection on Money

["Money. In the usual and ordinary acceptation it means coins and paper currency used as circulating medium of exchange, and does not embrace notes, bonds, evidences of debt, or other personal or real estate." - Blacks Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition.

As you can see, a "note", as in Federal Reserve **Note** is not money. However, if you were to look up "money" in Black's Seventh Edition, suddenly, Federal Reserve Notes are now "money." This provides an excellent opportunity to point out the (criminal) nature of Government leadership. Once the citizens begin to wake up to the deception, new rulings are made that change the rules, as in the case of "money." The point being that Government leadership could declare that *elephant excrement* is money, and Black's Law Dictionary would be obliged to record that *elephant excrement* is now money. It is called CYA (covering your...) by, and through, deception.

"The individual is handicapped by coming face-to-face with a **conspiracy so monstrous** he cannot believe it exists. The American mind simply has not come to a realization of the evil which has been introduced into our midst. It rejects even the assumption that human creatures could espouse a philosophy which must ultimately destroy all that is good and decent." - J. Edgar Hoover, Director of the FBI from 1924 to 1972.

End of 2013 injection on money.]

Language Authorizing the Issuance of the Currency

The section of the act which authorizes the currency reads as follows:

"Upon the deposit with the Treasurer of the United States; (a) any direct obligation of the

United States; (b) any notes, drafts, bills of exchange or bankers acceptances acquired under the provisions of this act, that any Federal Reserve Bank making such deposits in the manner prescribed by the Secretary of the Treasury, shall be entitled to receive from the Comptroller of the Currency, circulating notes in blank, duly registered and countersigned."
– Banking Relief Act, March 9, 1933, Title 4 [emphasis mine]

“(a) any direct obligation of the United States” equals public debt.

“(b) any notes, drafts, bills of exchange or bankers acceptances” equals private debt.

DEBT Currency - Private Debt

Therefore, the currency is issued upon the deposit of DEBT, both public and private. You finance \$250,000 for a home and sign a “bankers acceptance” for the loan, creating a private debt of \$250,000. When that DEBT is put on deposit, the Federal Reserve Bank issues \$250,000 in currency back to the bank from which you received the loan. The bank is paid back within 24-hours. And that \$250,000 just became part of the national debt upon which interest is paid. Federal Reserve Notes are DEBT-CURRENCY. As the loan is paid back, the money paid on the principle of the loan is retired from the national debt.

DEBT Currency - Public Debt

Annually, the Federal Government sells bonds to finance the running of government for another year. Most of these bonds are purchased by the Federal Reserve Bank, and this PUBLIC DEBT provides for the issuance of currency in the amount of all bonds issued, raising the PRINCIPLE amount owed by “we the people” through our United States (corporate) government. The PRINCIPLE of this debt is never paid or reduced by the leadership we elect and grows larger with each passing year. This, in turn, means that the interest on the debt increases annually, which means that more and more and more of our productivity, as well as future productivity of our children and grand-children, must be taken from us in income and other taxes annually. It’s a trap from which none of us can escape so long as this system continues. Under this system, eventually, WE WILL BE DESTITUTE, except the elite. Everyday you keep a Federal Reserve Note, it loses value and has less purchasing power than it did the day before.

Where the Federal Reserve Bank Gets Currency to Issue

And where does the Federal Reserve Bank get the currency? Well, there is an arrangement between the Federal Reserve Bank and the United States Department of Treasury, and it is the Department of Treasury who prints the currency on behalf of the Federal Reserve Bank. It probably costs the Federal Reserve a couple of cents for the printing a Federal Reserve Note regardless of the value of the note, whether it’s a dollar-bill or a hundred-dollar-bill. In other words, the currency (not money) is created by putting ink on paper and is based on the deposit of debt, probably what most of us would call counterfeiting. But what the heck, when Government leadership is this far down the criminal road, what’s a little more criminal behavior? And although the law governing the issuance of the currency has been amended and reads a little different today, the currency is still issued upon the deposit of debt.

Payment?

“*Currency*” which would qualify as money would be *Silver Certificates* and *Gold Certificates*. *Lawful money* is gold and silver coin, or *certificates* which represent *gold* or *silver* coin.

In a previous column I had this to say:

“No State shall... make anything but gold and silver coin a tender in *payment* of debts.” – United States Constitution, Article I, Section 10.

And as we can see, nothing, absolutely nothing, but gold and silver coins shall be made tender in *payment* of debts in the United States. I have italicized “*payment*” for a reason and remembering this will be of help later. And, of course, “The United States” (corporate) is a State in the language of the law, not a Union State, but a State nonetheless.

Well, this is where we come to comprehend why the term “*payment*” was italicized. The Federal Reserve Note is not money since it is neither gold or silver coin, and it does not represent money, it is *debt currency*. Therefore, the question is, *can you pay a debt with a debt?* NO, we cannot pay a debt, with a debt. And HJR-192 (HJR = House Joint Resolution) provides that you cannot pay a debt, you can only *discharge* a debt. And you discharge debt through exchange of Federal Reserve Notes (which are not lawful money), therefore the *debt* is never paid, it is only *discharged*.

Can We Own Anything?

Now, since we cannot pay for anything, can we own anything? No, we cannot.

Now it's time to see if I have lost my marbles. In reference to the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933 and in debate of this Act, we read from the congressional record:

"Under the new law the money is issued to the banks in return for Government obligations, bills of exchange, drafts, notes, trade acceptances, and banker's acceptances. The money will be worth 100 cents on the dollar, because it is backed by the credit of the Nation. IT WILL REPRESENT A MORTGAGE ON ALL THE HOMES AND OTHER PROPERTY OF ALL THE PEOPLE IN THE NATION." - Congressional record, March 9, 1933, House, Congressman Patman, 73rd Congress, Special Session, Volume 77, part 1, page 83.

NO, We Can't Own Anything

As you can see for yourself, all of our property, everything we think we own, our entire country has been mortgaged to *the creditor* of the United States for *ink on paper* (Federal Reserve Notes – the national debt), and we, you and I, hold legal title to nothing.

Equitable Title is What We Hold, Not Legal Title

If, in your view, you believe you own your home or property because it's paid for, well, you do not hold legal title, you hold equitable title. Equitable title gives you use of the item, but also

makes you responsible for all the fees associated with equitable ownership, like property taxes, annual registration, smog certificates, etc. The only things you can claim to own, is something akin to a hamburger, and that's only after you've eaten it and it's in your stomach. Everything else of substance and value, and this includes your productivity, is the property of *the creditor of the United States*, given by the people we elect.

[2013 Injection: The new prison

In societies we have prisons in which we put people for some *wrong doing*. There are very high security prisons, and there are medium security prisons, and there are low security prisons. And all of these prisons have guards. And it is the job of the guards to make certain that the *prison rules* are followed by each inmate. When a *prison rule* is broken by an inmate, that inmate generally suffers some form of punishment.

But what we generally fail to realize is that we are in a very low security prison, yet it is a prison. And the guards of this prison are generally called *police* or *law enforcement*, and there are there to make certain we don't break the *prison rules*, not laws, RULES. We must get it out of our head that *commercial rules* are LAW, they are not. We inmates are given some permission to move around and be productive, whereby, much of our productivity is taken from us by the owner of the plantation prison, what we call *Government*. But behind the scenes is the Debt owed by the *plantation prison owner* (Government), and that Debt controls the owner. Control the DEBT and you control everything! The new prison is our false belief in our freedom.]

THE CORE PROBLEM - 07

January 2012

We've already established that *THE CORE PROBLEM* is the national debt. Continuing to make the case...

The Banking Relief Act Creates a Dictator

We have dealt with several detrimental aspects of the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933, but there is more than making us an identified enemy of the United States. It also made a dictator of the President.

“The actions, regulations, rules, licenses, orders and proclamations heretofore or hereafter taken, promulgated, made, or issued by the President of the United States or the Secretary of the Treasury since March 4, 1933 pursuant to the authority conferred by subdivision (b) of section 5 of the Act of October 6, 1917, as amended, are hereby approved and confirmed.” – Title I, Section 1, Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933

As you can see for yourself, the Congress of 1933 has given approval to any Executive Order, rule, license, or proclamation issued by the President or Secretary of Treasury AFTER March 9, 1933 (hereafter) without ever knowing what they might be. The President of the United States, or Secretary of Treasury, have been given the power and authority to do anything they want through proclamation, and it's already approved by Congress. Thus, two offices (individuals) with dictatorial powers have been created! And this is why the President can do anything he wants without congressional approval. Congress has made themselves irrelevant. It's all one big *public relations show* where nothing is what it seems and nothing is real.

Secretary of What?

Did you notice anything unusual or out of the ordinary in the Banking Relief Act language quoted above? It's very subtle, and it is intended to trick the people of the United States. What most people will not notice is the fact that this law goes out of its way to identify the President as the President of *the United States*, but then identifies the Treasury Secretary as only that, and NOT the *Secretary of Treasury of the United States*.

In this language, the American people are expected, actually trained and educated by the public school system, to ignorantly infer it is a reference to the Secretary of Treasury of the United States when it is not. Therefore, in the Banking Relief Act, Congress has conferred unconstitutional dictatorial power upon an individual not elected by the people of the United States, an individual not of the United States.

Location of United States

In previous columns I have made clear that “The United States” is corporate, and completely separate from the republic of *these united States of America*. Now we need to know the location of “The United States” (corporate).

Nineteen Corpus Juris Secundum 541 location of United States: The United States is located in the District of Columbia.

This is also found in the Uniform Commercial Code.

“(h) [Location of United States.] The United States is located in the District of Columbia.”
– Uniform Commercial Code, Section 9-307(h), or Article 9, Section 307, subsection (h)

D.C. is Not Part of the Republic

This, of course, refers to the *corporate United States*. Washington D. C is a jurisdiction which is not inside the republic of these united States of America. It is not inclusive, it is exclusive.

Washington, D.C. is a foreign jurisdiction. And since the Constitution gives Congress *exclusive legislative authority* over this jurisdiction, this results in giving Congress a dual character. In one character they can make law for the republic of these united States of America, and in the other character, they can make laws for the jurisdiction of Washington, District of Columbia, *the United States* (corporate).

Who is this Secretary of Treasury?

Now, if the *Secretary of Treasury* is NOT the *Secretary of Treasury of the United States*, then who is this individual?

“Secretary of the Treasury” of Puerto Rico was appointed as RECEIVER over the bankrupt United States in reorganization plan #26, in 1950. Title 5, section 903, Public Law 94-564: *The Secretary of Treasury of Puerto Rico*, title 27, code of federal regulations, section 251.11, the title “Secretary of the Treasury” is a euphemistic abbreviation of the actual title “Secretary of the Treasury of Puerto Rico.”

Let us remember that the United States [corporate] owns Puerto Rico. And let us also remember that the United States was declared Bankrupt in 1933, and as you can see, has entered receivership in which *the United States creditor* is taking control of the collateral that has been provided to secure the loan to the United States that we call the *NATIONAL DEBT*.

Corporate Franchises

At this point in time, payment of the debt has fallen on the *other United States*, the Union States, which are now *corporate franchises* of the District of Columbia, like the STATE OF CALIFORNIA (Federally designated CA, not Calif.), STATE OF NEVADA (Federally designated NV, not Nev.), STATE OF OREGON (Federally designated OR, not Ore.), etc., all municipal corporations. When the United States defaulted on the payment of the DEBT and the DEBT when unpaid, the collateral for the loan then defaulted to all property held by these corporate States, which is all the property within the State. Why do you think you pay property taxes? It’s because you don’t own it. You hold *equitable title* but not *legal title*.

ALLODIUM

“ALLODIUM. Land held absolutely in one's own right, and not of any lord or superior; land not subject to feudal duties or burdens. An estate held by absolute ownership, without recognizing any superior to whom any duty is due on account thereof.” – Blacks Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition]

ALLODIUM, estates, signifies as absolute estate of inheritance in contradistinction to a feud. In this country the title to land is essentially allodial, and every tenant in fee simple has an absolute and perfect title, yet in technical language his estate is called an estate in fee simple, and the tenure free and common socage. 3 Kent, Com. 390.

Feud

A “feud” is when someone else owns the property and you have to pay for its use. And while all property was set up to be held in Allodium in these united States of America, our leadership has sabotaged that!

The Language that Provided for the Stealing of Our Gold

"Whenever in the Judgment of the Secretary of the Treasury such action is necessary to protect the currency system of the United States, the Secretary of the Treasury in his discretion, may require any or all individuals, partnerships, associations or corporations to pay and deliver to the Treasurer of the United States any or all Gold Coin, Gold Bullion, and Gold Certificates owned by such individuals, partnerships, associations or corporations. And whoever shall not comply with the provisions of this act shall be fined not more than \$10,000 or if a natural person may in addition to such fine be imprisoned for a year not exceeding ten years." – Order of the *SECRETARY OF THE TREASURY* — Requiring the delivery of gold coin, gold bullion, and gold certificates to the *TREASURER OF THE UNITED STATES*, December 28, 1933.

This “Order” references both the *Secretary of Treasury* and the *Treasurer of the United States*, two separate offices. This language allowed for the stealing of our gold, the wealth & health of our nation. It is during the 1930's *depression* that this act was passed and the declared EMERGENCY was the foundation for the passage of this Banking Relief Act. The EMERGENCY was the result of the people coming to the banks to claim their deposited gold to make ends meet during the depression. But, *the creditor* of the United States (Bankers) has mostly confiscated the gold because of the unpaid DEBT of the people who were responsible for electing the *criminal leadership* who refused to pay the debt.

It was because *the United States creditor* had stolen the gold of the people (U.S. citizens) that the Banking Relief Act identified the *United States citizen* as an enemy of the United States, so that the military could be used, if necessary, to protect *the United States creditor* and *United States leadership*.

Congressman Louis T. McFadden

Congressman McFadden was fully aware of the conspiratorial and criminal actions of his colleagues in Government, therefore...

High Crimes

May 23, 1933: On the House floor, Congressman McFadden brought impeachment charges against many of the federal reserve board members, federal reserve agents of many States, comptroller of the currency, and several secretaries of the United States Treasury for high crimes and misdemeanors, including the theft of eighty billion dollars from the United States Government and with committing the same thefts in 1929, 1930, 1931, 1932 and 1933 and in the years previous to 1928, amounting to billions of dollars. These charges were remanded to the judiciary committee for investigation, a place where these charges were effectively buried and until this day has never been answered. [See Congressional Record pp.4055-4058 May 23, 1933]

THE CORE PROBLEM - 08

January 2012

We've already established that *THE CORE PROBLEM* is the national debt. Continuing to make the case...

The Source of the Trading with the Enemy Act Language

The evolution of the Banking Relief Act did not begin with Franklin Delano Roosevelt (FDR), it actually began with President Herbert Hoover, who preceded Roosevelt. Hoover, aware of the banking problems, had written a letter to the Federal Reserve Bank Board of Directors, asking what might be done about the current crisis in Banking. The crisis being the shortage of gold to meet the demands of depositors. That shortage was due to the confiscation of the gold by the Banking Elite (*the United States creditor*). Here, in part, is the response Hoover received.

“Whereas in the opinion of the Board of Directors of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York, the continued and increasing withdrawal of currency and gold from the banks of the country has now created a national EMERGENCY... Whereas it is provided in Section (5)(b) of the Act of October 6, 1917 [The Trading with the Enemy Act] as amended, the President may investigate, regulate, prohibit, under such rule and regulations as he may prescribe, by means of license or otherwise, any transactions in foreign exchange, export or earmarking of gold or silver coin or bullion, or currency, * * * ” – Board of Directors, Federal Reserve Bank of New York.

Here, we see the EMERGENCY identified, *the withdrawal of currency and gold*. For those not aware, *gold deposit certificates* was the *currency* at this time, and the deposit-certificates were intended to guarantee return of gold or silver to the holder (owner of the gold) of the certificate. Thus, the Federal Reserve Bank Board of Directors is recommending, to the President of the United States, that the *Trading with the Enemy Act* be used against the people of the United States, which would make the people an identified enemy of the United States.

The Evil Depositor

The people of the United States, in order to make ends meet in the financial depression of the 1930's, were withdrawing their deposits of gold and currency. The depositor's gold and currency. As a young man, I didn't understand why so many of the elderly did not trust banks, now I know!

The Federal Reserve Bank Board of Directors - The United States Creditor

The United States creditor, through his *privately owned* Federal Reserve Banking system, had taken possession and control of our gold, moved it out of the Banks, perhaps out of the country or into hiding, and had no intention of returning it since our Government, the people we elect, weren't paying the debt they created, ostensibly on our behalf. With the engineered shortage of gold to meet the demands of the depositors there was created a BANKING EMERGENCY for the *Gangster Bankers*, and for [Gangster] Congress since their conspiratorial misdeeds had created this monumental thieving. And in the conclusion of their response, the Federal Reserve

Bank Board of Directors suggested to President Hoover that he implement the *Trading with the Enemy Act*, an act of war, against the people of the United States, the newly identified enemy.

Hoover read the response, of course, but decided it was neither necessary nor appropriate, and so declines to implement the measures proposed by the Federal Reserve Board. The implementation of those measures would wait for Franklin Delano Roosevelt.

Inaugural Speech of Franklin Roosevelt

On March 4, 1933, Franklin Roosevelt is elected President, and from his inaugural speech we hear:

*"I am prepared under my Constitutional duty to recommend the measures that a stricken nation in the midst of a stricken world may require. These measures, or such other measures as congress may build out of its experience and wisdom, I shall seek, within my Constitutional Authority, to bring to speedy adoption. But in the event that Congress shall fail to take one of these two courses, and in the event that the NATIONAL EMERGENCY is still critical, I shall not evade the clear course of duty that will then confront me. I shall ask Congress for the one remaining instrument to meet the crises - broad executive power to **wage a war** against the Emergency. As great as the power that would be given to me if we were in fact invaded by a foreign foe."*

The Path to Un-Constitutional Authority

Sound familiar? Like the WAR on poverty, the WAR on drugs, the WAR on terrorism. Declaring a WAR on a concept is the means to declare an EMERGENCY, which then provides for the implementation of un-constitutional law, ruling un-constitutionally and setting the constitution aside. In other words, it provides the means to implement dictatorial powers of control over the people of the United States.

Leadership Creates the Crisis then Bills Themselves as the Solution

You've got to hand it to them. The oversight, management and policies of the President(s), and Legislators is what brought about a "*stricken nation in the midst of a stricken world*", and they use the crises they engineer to make the people an enemy of the United States, which, in turn, makes the people an economic slave, taking away their freedom and prosperity. The attacks on the World Trade Center of September 11, 2001 are just another step in taking freedom from the American people. And, if one has done his homework, it's pretty hard not to conclude that this event was an inside job, the same as the Reichstag fire. And we keep falling for it.

The events of nine-eleven have been the catalyst for the taking of freedom since that time to the point we are viewed as potential terrorists if we have bumper stickers supporting a third party candidate. To current leadership, supporting a third party candidate is evidence that you have figured out their criminal scam, and that, my friend, makes you a potential terrorist. And today we have once again become a "*stricken nation in the midst of a stricken world*", exactly as engineered by the leadership who wants totalitarian control of our lives, productivity and

prosperity for their own selfish benefit. The financial bean jar is nearly empty, and with over three hundred million people in the United States, it looks like many of us are willing to give up our last vestige of freedom to any bureaucrat who will guarantee us our one-three-hundred-millionth-slice of that last bean.

It is probably note worthy that we have been operating under a leadership engineered financial EMERGENCY since 1933, now [2012] seventy-nine years, and the management of this financial EMERGENCY by our elected leadership has only led to an even worse and more detrimental situation for the people of the United States. I'm not certain but do you think they should be allowed to continue to manage this country?

Congressmen Did Not have a Copy of the Bill to Read

And when they voted the Banking Relief Act in, the congressmen didn't even have a copy of the bill before-hand to read and familiarize themselves. It was read to them from the clerk's desk. And it was passed by the leadership the people elected. But reading it really wasn't necessary, the creditor had already determined the votes of all the congressmen which he controls. That is exactly the same reason why the legislators of today admit that they don't read bills today. It's a waste of their time, their vote has already been determined.

Since the lawful money of the people of the United States had been stolen from them through the language of the Banking Relief Act, it would be necessary to create a new (counterfeit) currency, thus, the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933 also authorizes the counterfeit currency we use today, and this was already [covered in detail previously](#), so no further explanation will appear here.

Expanded definition of the term "money" in Blacks Seventh Edition

But is worth noting that if you look up the term "money" in Black's Sixth Edition, which is the one referenced previously in reference to the definition of *money*, and you look of the term "money" in Blacks Seventh Edition, you will find that the definition of money has been greatly expanded. It's simply another trick by government, through its bankruptcy court decisions, to call something "money" that is not really money. So don't be misled. Remember, government is a corporation. Therefore, if the corporation wants to call *elephant excrement* "money", Black's law dictionary will dutifully report that *elephant excrement* is "money".

By now, the reader should realize that as you become more informed, more sophisticated and more intelligent, there will be considerable effort put forth to confuse, mislead and deceive intelligent people. Therefore, when Black's sixth edition definition of "money" is compared with their seventh edition definition, it becomes abundantly clear that someone is putting a lot of effort into deceiving, confusing and misleading us. But we're intelligent, and we're not going to be confused and misled. And it's not Black's that is trying to confuse us, they simply take the definitions from case law.

It's all commercial, and it's all about administering the bankruptcy by taking more of your productivity, so brace yourself for escalating abuse.

THE CORE PROBLEM - 09

January 2012

We've already established that *THE CORE PROBLEM* is the national debt. Continuing to make the case...

In that past few columns we have been examining the effects of the Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933. We've got more to learn so let's get started.

The Rule of Necessity

The Banking Relief Act was passed under the declaration of an EMERGENCY and the *Rule of Necessity*. The *Rule of Necessity* is a paramount rule of law. "Necessitas vincit legem" is a Latin maxim meaning "*necessity* overrules the law". In other words, *necessity knows no law*. We all know it is against the law to kill someone. However, if the killing was done in defense of our lives or the lives of our family, then it was done as a *necessity*, which, when this is established, allows us to continue in freedom, i.e., *necessity knows no law*.

Here in the United States however, "*necessity*" is the tool of tyrants who want to run the country unconstitutionally for the benefit of themselves and *the United States creditor*. In the case of the Banking Relief Act, we find the declaration of "necessity" in the enabling clause of the Act.

"Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled, that the Congress hereby declares that a serious *emergency* exists and that it is imperatively *necessary* speedily to put into effect remedies of uniform national application." - 1933 Banking Relief Act

Emergency and Necessity Declaration

There it is, EMERGENCY and NECESSITY have been declared. This act can now be passed into law (actually corporation rule), setting aside, in the eyes of leadership, the constitution that so many Americans have died to provide and defend. The same Constitution that our leadership takes on oath to *protect and defend*, the very same leadership who continuously finds ways to set it aside and nullify its application. With the language above, leadership is setting the stage to run the country un-constitutionally and avoid their responsibilities under the constitution, and it's now [2012] been going on for seventy-nine-years. Kind of makes one wonder why our military servicemen are fighting and dying. It is certainly not for freedom nor the Constitution of the republic of these united States of America.

Congressman Beck

"I think that of all the damnable heresies that have ever been suggested in connection with the constitution, the doctrine of *EMERGENCY* is the worst. *It means that when Congress declares an emergency, there is no Constitution*. This means its death. It is the doctrine that the German Chancellor [Adolph Hitler] is invoking today [1933] in the dying hours of the Parliamentary Body of the German Republic. Namely that because of an emergency, it

should grant, to the German Chancellor, the power to pass any law, even though that law contradicts the Constitution of the German Republic. Chancellor Hitler is at least frank about it. We pay the constitution lip service but the result is the same." – Congressman Beck debating the Farm Bill in 1933

And take a look at where we are at today in the United States.

The *Farm Bill*, of which Congressman Beck speaks and of which a language extraction is shown below, was an important piece of legislation in the bankruptcy of the United States.

Rendered Imperative the Immediate Enactment of Title I - Everything is a Crisis

"The present acute economic *EMERGENCY*, being in part the consequence of a severe and increasing disparity between the prices of Agriculture and other commodities, which disparity has largely destroyed the purchasing power of the farmers for industrial products, has broken down the orderly exchange of commodities and has seriously impaired the *agricultural assets* supporting the NATIONAL CREDIT STRUCTURE [the bankruptcy]. It is hereby declared that these conditions in the basic industry of agriculture has affected transactions in agricultural commodities with a NATIONAL PUBLIC INTEREST, have burdened and obstructed normal currents of commerce in such commodities and has rendered imperative the immediate enactment of Title 1 of this act." – Agricultural Adjustment Act of May 12, 1933, two months after the Banking Relief Act:

The language above is paving the way to place this nation's agricultural property into collateral assets that can be included in the declared bankruptcy. All these agricultural assets become necessary to support the *national credit structure* (the debt) of the United States (corporate). And those *agricultural assets* [property] now become the property of *the United States creditor* in receivership of the United States. The farmer has *equitable title*, but not *legal title*. Equitable title makes the farmer responsible for all the fees and levies, and provides income and control to *the creditor*.

Millions of acres of farm land will help provide the necessary collateral to go into debt even further while still in bankruptcy. Also note that Agriculture now has a *national public interest* and as such it was *placed into public service*. *Public service* is an acronym for placing something into the service of *the United States creditor*. With this act Congress mortgaged virtually every square inch of our country to corrupt bankers (*the United States creditor*). From a previous column allow me to bring this forward as a reminder of the reach of the Banking Relief Act.

"Under the new law the money is issued to the banks in return for Government obligations, bills of exchange, drafts, notes, trade acceptances, and banker's acceptances. The money will be worth 100 cents on the dollar, because it is backed by the credit of the Nation. *It will represent a mortgage* on all the homes and other property of all the people in the nation." - Congressional record, March 9, 1933, House, Congressman Patman, 73rd Congress, Special Session, Volume 77, part 1, page 83

And now the agricultural assets have suffered the same fate of being mortgaged to *the United States creditor elite* to support the *credit structure* of the United States (corporate). It would be interesting to know how the farmers feel about this after they become aware of these provisions. Do they care that their children can never own anything, not even the family farm? Let us all hope they care. As a block, the farmers have considerable political influence.

A Very Important Statement by Congressman Beck

In debate over the Agricultural Adjustment Act Congressman Beck had this to say:

"But the Constitution of the United States, as a restraining influence in keeping the United States Government within the carefully prescribed channels of power, is moribund, if not dead. We are witnessing its death agonies, for when this bill becomes a law, if unhappily it becomes a law, there is no longer any workable Constitution to keep the Federal Government within the limits of its constitutional powers."

The Supreme Court on the Agricultural Adjustment Act

"The Agricultural Adjustment Act". Don't they have the innocuous sounding names for Acts they intend to use to *screw us*? Like, "The Affordable Health Care Act".

Let's take a look at what the Supreme Court had to say about the *Agricultural Adjustment Act*? In *United States v. Butler*, the court said:

"A tax in the general understanding and in the strict constitutional sense is an exaction for the support of government. This term does not connote the expropriation of money from one group to be expended for another as a necessary means in a plan of regulation, such as the plan for regulating agricultural production set up in the Agricultural Adjustment Act... The regulation of the Farmers Activities under the statute, though in form subject to his own will is in fact coercion through economic pressure. His right of choice is illusory. Even if the farmer's consent were purely voluntary, the Act would stand no better. At best it is a scheme for purchasing, with Federal Funds, submission to Federal Regulation of the subject reserved to the States....

If the novel view of the *general welfare clause*, now advanced in support of the tax, were accepted, that clause would not only allow congress to supplant the States in the regulation of agriculture and *all other industries as well*, but would furnish the means whereby all the other provisions of the constitution, sedulously framed to limit the powers of the United States and preserve the powers of the States, could be broken down. The independence of the individual States obliterated *and the United States converted into a central government exercising **uncontrolled police power** throughout the Union, superseding all local controls over local concerns.*" – *United States v. Butler*

Stacking the Court

Using extraordinarily good judgment, the Supreme Court struck down the Emergency Powers. But if we examine our history we see that President Roosevelt went to work to STACK THE COURT. Through DEATH and RESIGNATION, by 1937, the court was stacked! And shortly thereafter these cases were reversed and *emergency powers rule* was re-established. What *the creditor* wants, *the creditor* gets. The quote below references the date March 9, 1933, this is, of course, a reference to the Banking Relief Act passed on that date.

A State of Declared National Emergency

"Since March the 9th, 1933, the United States has been in a state of declared national emergency... Under the powers delegated by these [emergency powers] statutes, the President may: seize property; organize and control the means of production; seize commodities; assign military forces abroad; institute martial law; seize and control all transportation and communication; regulate the operation of private enterprise; restrict travel; and in a plethora of particular ways, control the lives of all American citizens" – Senate Report 93-549, 1973

And do any damned un-constitutional, dictatorial thing he wants. More to come so stay tuned.

If anyone wants to know if the Banking Relief Act is still operational, see Title 12, 48 Statute 1, Section 95.

THE CORE PROBLEM - 10

January 2012

AND WE THOUGHT SLAVERY WAS AGAINST THE LAW

We've already established that *THE CORE PROBLEM* is the national debt. Continuing to make the case...

The Silver Coin Disappears

In March of 1964, the *Secretary of Treasury* ended redemption on the *silver certificates* in circulation. I was a Senior in High School. *Silver certificates* were a currency in circulation here in the United States at that time, and could be redeemed in real-silver-coin at the banks. The silver coin also disappeared at this time and we began seeing the *sandwich coins* which no longer contained silver, and this is the coin in circulation today.

Federal Law Disappears

So our Federal law was stolen in 1871, with the creation of the corporate United States. Our common law was stolen in 1933 and replaced with the Uniform Commercial Code, a necessary step since the whole of government had become *publically traded for profit*. Our gold was stolen in 1933. And in 1964, our silver was stolen. All because we are dishonorable and elect people who will not pay the debt.

The republic of these united States of America Set Aside

So our republic of these united States of America has been set aside and replaced with "THE UNITED STATES", a private British owned corporation, with the first default on the debt in 1871. We lost our ability to try criminal matters at the Federal level and England, the new owner of the now incorporated Washington, District of Columbia (the corporate United States), brought in its private copyrighted law, quietly filling the law void at the Federal level. Then, in 1933, the *common law* was set aside, which is the law of the republic. We lost all the property held by the Federal Government in 1871.

The Second Default on the Debt

Then on the second default (1929) we lost our gold (1933) and in 1964 we lost our silver coin. We can no longer own property or anything of value because it has all been mortgaged to *the creditor* by the people we elect. We can no longer pay a debt, we can only *discharge a debt* as provided by HJR192. We lost our gold backed currency and were given *interesting bearing* Federal Reserve Notes, which loose purchasing power every day we keep them. That is, every day we keep them, they will buy less than the day before.

If We Cannot Come Together

The problem is not leadership, it's us. We're the ones putting these people in office, we're the ones who let them determine the campaign issues, issues which are almost always emotional bull shot. We need to make the paying of the debt a campaign issue? If we, as a people, cannot come

together on this issue of debt, we cannot survive in freedom. We need to get our candidate to sign a pledge to begin paying off the debt, to reducing the debt at least 5% each year and never to increase the debt again!

We Pay and Pay, But We Don't Own It!

So here we are, using our productivity to, we believe, pay for our home with Federal Reserve Notes, which really already represents an unseen mortgage on our home. We borrowed Federal Reserve Notes to buy the home, which added to our National Debt, and meanwhile, the public salary tax act of 1939 became the income tax laws, and we pay income tax on the interest of the National Debt. Then we pay property tax on the home we are paying for because we don't own it!

So we are making interest payments on our home, then paying income tax to cover the interest on the National Debt, of which our home is a part, and we don't own anything. And the whole time we think we're free, when we are really just an economic-slave, obligated to a life time of paying on an unpayable debt. It's good to be ***the creditor of the United States***, a nation of mostly ignorant people who are unwilling to put out the effort to think. Isn't this just the most insidious scheme to defraud the people of the United States out of their country, and indeed, all the people of the world, out of their prosperity?

It's the Same for Everyone

It's the same scheme in virtually every country, and when the leadership of a country doesn't want to play ball with this *debt/enslavement* scheme of ***the creditor, the creditor*** simply exercises his control over the leadership of the United States and main stream misleadia (news papers, magazines, radio, television) to set the stage and present the lies for a military action against that uncooperative country. We then send our fathers, sons, brothers, and now women, over there and kill the people of the uncooperative country. Lies like *weapons of mass destruction*, weapons of mass destruction, weapons of mass deception... Bull shot, it's weapons of mass deception we used to manipulate the people of the United States into attacking Iraq and kill the Iraqi people. It is the same tactic used in the Vietnam War if we remember the ***Gulf of Tonkin lie!*** And it's being done in our name, both times. The point is that ***the creditor*** elite is very dangerous to human life for it means absolutely nothing to them, except their own lives of course, certainly not yours and mine, and especially Iraqi's.

The Entire Legal System was Overhauled

The Banking Relief Act provided for the altering of our entire legal system, allowing for the confiscation of our wealth (gold) by the elite banksters (creditors) of the U.S., allowing for the taking over of all our property, preventing us from owning anything, making us an economic slave to paying interest on the ever increasing debt, forever, gave us debt currency, and the act provides the power and authority to implement unconstitutional law. What more could the creditor we ask for? It's exactly what our ignorance and apathy has been voting for, and in many cases, dying for. It must be just what we want for ourselves and children. RIGHT?

Happy Slaves

The Banking Relief Act, and all other acts and laws passed pursuant to it, suffer the same fate as the Banking Relief Act itself. It was passed under the declaration of an EMERGENCY and may only continue so long as the EMERGENCY continues. That is why, seventy-nine years later (2012), the EMERGENCY is still in progress (see 48 Statute 1, Section 95). The Congress of 1933 was either not bright enough, or more likely, was criminal enough, not to retain to themselves the power and authority to terminate the EMERGENCY. That power rests with the President. And we've had however many Republican and Democrat Presidents since 1933, and not one of them has seen fit to terminate the FINANCIAL-EMERGENCY (of 1933) and return this country back to *lawful civil authority*. And why should they, it gives them dictatorial power over ignorant and apathetic people who seem quite happy being economic slaves?

Lawful Civil Authority v. War & Emergency Powers Authority

When we see the President on television, there is a *gold fringe flag* on a pole beside the podium. That is not the flag of the republic of these united States of America. WHY? Because it is not defined in the laws of these united States of America, it is defined in Army regulations. It is the flag of the Commander in Chief of all Armed Forces under *War and Emergency powers*. If the President were operating under *lawful civil authority*, he would fly the flag of *lawful civil authority*, the red, white and blue without any gold fringe, without any gold eagle, spire, or cannon ball on the pole. Those are all military flags.

We're getting there, only two more to go, so stay tuned.

THE CORE PROBLEM - 11

January 2012

BY AND WITH YOUR SIGNATURE

We've already established that *THE CORE PROBLEM* is the national debt. Continuing to make the case...

Dun & Bradstreet

I've said, now several times, it's all commercial. So, how commercial is it? Dun and Bradstreet is a service which lists entities which are publically traded for profit, and provides financial trade information. So we are going to use Dun and Bradstreet to see what we might find. As we begin our examination, let us remember that the United States is in bankruptcy, and since 1933, the courts are administering the bankruptcy of the United States through the application of unconstitutional commercial law, all intended to ring the Government cash register.

Courts Publically Traded for Profit

We begin our Dun and Bradstreet adventure with a search for *Glenn County Superior Court* (COUNTY OF GLENN, California), finding *The Judicial Council of California – also traded as Glenn County Superior Court*. So the Superior Court of Glenn County is publically traded for profit as are all the other Courts, Superior or otherwise. All crimes of which one might be convicted are commercial and have a *commercial value*. This *commercial value* is one of the many ways government finances itself in bankruptcy.

When convicted, the defendant has a bond assigned to them, which is sold on a securities and exchange. [Note: It is very difficult to find information on this issue researching the internet. I stumbled onto this information in searching for something else, and because I thought I would be able to easily find it again, I did not record the web page containing the information. This was at a time before I knew that GOOGLE was in bed with Government leadership.]

The Whole of Government is Publically Traded

The whole of Government is publically traded for profit, whether it be the Planning Department, Parks and Recreation, a County, FBI, BATF, Fish & Game, Sheriff's Office, City Police, or the courts. They all have an obligation to provide an investor with a profit through the application of unconstitutional commercial law.

Conflict of Interest

What this does is to create a *conflict of interest*. Every Office, Agency, Bureau and Department of Government has a fiduciary obligation to the people of the United States. However, that fiduciary obligation is trumped by an obligation to an investor or to the ***creditor of the United States***. Therefore, do not take seriously any *fiduciary obligation* the court may have to the administration of Justice, their need, as a *commercial entity, publically traded for profit*, takes precedent over any fiduciary obligation to the people. And this is why criminal conviction are

bonded and sold for profit. It's why it is so important to have a never-ending supply of arrests on *commercial violations*, everything from murder, to riding your bicycle in the skate board park, to missing school. It is all commercial. This obligation to an investor is an irreconcilable conflict of interest and prevents honest and earnest and ethical implementation of the fiduciary obligation. Administration of Justice, as with all fiduciary obligations, will come in second to the obligation the court has to the investor and to administering the bankruptcy. Looking further, what else do we find?

COUNTY OF or CITY OF - YOUNAMEIT

And on the same Dun & Bradstreet page, we find the COUNTY OF GLENN, another municipal corporation which is not "Glenn County", and which includes the Sheriff's Department. So yes, the Sheriff's Department is also part of the commercial corporation which is publically traded for profit. So are the city police departments under the corporate CITY OF YOUNAMEIT. Let us not forget that the Arizona Supreme Court has ruled that police have no obligation to protect you, but they do have an obligation to throw us into the *legal meat grinder* for the purpose of commercial profit so that government can continue to operate in bankruptcy.

No Injured Party

And please, I'm not beating up the police here because they were educated in the same public schools as the rest of us, so it is highly unlikely that they have any previous knowledge of these matters. But they will notice that many citizens are arrested, charged and convicted, when there is *NO INJURED PARTY*. In other words, the police will notice people are convicted of crimes in which no one was injured or hurt. It's all commercial for profit in bankruptcy, extracting fines from the convicted and selling bonds to extract money from investors.

D&B Listings

Next on Dun & Bradstreet, we find the CITY OF WILLOWS (California), which is not Willows, it's another corporation, publically traded for profit. And most people who live in the CITY OF WILLOWS thought it was their city since they reside there.

Moving on we find the Supreme Court of California with the same irreconcilable conflict of interest with first serving *the creditor* and the bankruptcy, and then administering justice. And in the world of commercial law, justice loses almost every time.

Then we find the United States District Court with the same irreconcilable conflict of interest.

Then the Supreme Court of the United States with the same irreconcilable conflict of interest.

Followed by finding Congress, also publically traded for profit, with the same irreconcilable conflict of interest. What *the creditor* wants, *the creditor* gets.

On and on it goes. We find the California Highway Patrol, California Department of Education, California Department of Fish and Game, the Democratic Party, the Republican Party, the

Department of Defense, the Department of Energy, Department of Education, Department of the Interior, Department of Justice, Department of Transportation, THE UNITED STATES (corporate), the Department of Conservation... on and on the list goes. And every one of these has an obligation to an investor that comes before serving the people of the United States and in each and every case, it is an irreconcilable conflict of interest.

Police Have No Obligation to Protect

“WASHINGTON, June 27, [2005] - The Supreme Court ruled on Monday that the police did not have a constitutional duty to protect a person from harm, even a woman who had obtained a court-issued protective order against a violent husband making an arrest mandatory for a violation.” – Justices Rule Police Do Not Have a Constitutional Duty to Protect Someone, by LINDA GREENHOUSE, New York Times -

<http://www.nytimes.com/2005/06/28/politics/28scotus.html? r=0>

Since the police have no obligation to protect, it follows that those to whom the police answer, which is ***Government leadership, also have no obligation to protect.*** Now, why is this important? It's important because *citizenship* is an *obligation of allegiance* in return for an *obligation of protection*. If there is no obligation to protect, then there are no citizens. And if there are no citizens, ***there is no Government, only a group of killers, thieves and liars.*** And we, as a people, haven't yet figured this out, but, as Government leadership increases their criminal behavior, the people will figure it out, they're not stupid, only uninformed.

The Legal Fiction

The problem the United States leadership had from the start was at least two things: 1) how to extend their jurisdiction outside the ten-mile-square boundary of ***the District of Columbia***, and how to make the people subject to *their unconstitutional law*. You see, the government cannot legally control *men and women of the land who bleed* (bleeding is a sign that you are not a *legal fiction* or a *person*). Therefore, the trick was to create a *legal fiction* (the strawman) and trick the people into believing this *legal fiction* is really them. With that belief, the people will put their life, property and equity on the line for the actions taken by government against the *legal fiction*.

The Birth Certification Scheme

And this was the beauty of the *birth certification scheme*. The government created (issued) birth certification is registered with the Department of Commerce generally through the Bureau of Vital Statistics (most States, in some States the registering agency may vary). In the process, a *legal fiction* is created, with a name that sounds just like yours and is spelled similar, though not exactly, like yours. Therefore, the legal fiction for John-Quincy: Adams, is JOHN QUINCY ADAMS, or maybe JOHN Q ADAMS. Typically we see the name of the *legal fiction* on our drivers license, and on our credit card. [Note: John-Quincy is joined with a hyphen to join the Christian name. And the colon (:) separates the surname from the Christian name. It is to be noted that you do not own the surname, it belongs to the family.

It is the Legal Fiction who Engages in Commerce

It is this legal fiction that can have a credit card and can deal in commerce, a natural *man or woman of the land who bleeds*, probably can only deal in *business* as a lawful term. My research indicates that with the creation of the legal fiction, the government issues a very high dollar bond, the exact amount of which is not known to this writer today, but was, from memory, about \$600,000 fifteen-or-so-years-ago. The exact amount will vary as the dollar continues to decline in value. And some investor (most likely the ***creditor of the United States***) buys the *birth certificate* bond on a securities and exchange.

It is the strawman, or legal fiction, that is employed. It is the legal fiction who receives a pay check with an all capitals name on it that sounds a lot like John-Quincy: Adams, but is not. It is the legal fiction who opens a bank account for depositing his all capitals name paycheck. It is the all capitals legal fiction that appears on the bank statement each month. It is the legal fiction that has an income tax obligation. And it is the legal fiction that is subject to all the unconstitutional laws of the various municipal corporations from THE UNITED STATES to the STATE OF YOUNAMEIT, to the COUNTY OF YOUNAMEIT, all the way down to the CITY OF YOUNAMEIT.

All by Contract

And it's all accomplished through contract. Yep, it's *your parents signature* on the birth certification that enslaved their children. It's *your signature* on the application for a Social Security Account. It's *your signature* on an application for a business license (permission to do what is illegal). It's your signature on a *license to marry*. It's *your signature* on the application for a permit to have an air compressor. It's *your signature* on the application to have a scale. Actually, you are signing as AGENT for your strawman, but when you sign, you apply a *naked signature* to the application. You are not signing, "*John Quincy Adams, as agent*", are you? In all of these permits and/or licenses, it is the all-capitals strawman's name that appears, not *John-Quincy: Adams, as agent*.

No Public Schooling on Contracts

And now you know why we're not taught anything about contracts, and contracting, in public school. ***The creditor of the United States***, by and through control of leadership, controls the Public School curriculum through *his* Department of Education, and he's going to make certain you only know what **he** wants us to know. The teachers are kept ignorant to keep the students ignorant. There will be only sufficient education to turn out a good slave. Education is not the government's job, it's yours. It's your job to get an education despite the public school system.

"The first freedom of every human is freedom of the mind, the great free will. Essential to this is education. Mankind must accept education as an individual responsibility. Turning over the responsibility for your personal education to another is to surrender your free will. By controlling what you can learn, others control you as neatly as a shepherd herds sheep. If mankind cannot accept the personal responsibility for self education, then I am wrong and mankind deserves to be treated as sheep, both shorn and slaughtered, while in the interim herded by a few smart dogs that lick the shepherd's hands.

“The second freedom of every human is to rise up against oppression, whether it comes from the lowly hands of a common thief or from the high hands of the so-called sovereigns. All of the other great gifts of freedom start here, the headwaters of liberty.” - Michael C. Keehn

Six Elements that Make A Valid Contract

And for a contract to be valid it must have these six elements: 1) Offer by a person qualified to make the contract; 2) Acceptance by party qualified to make and accept the contract; 3) Bargain or agreement *and full disclosure and complete understanding by both parties*; 4) Consideration given [it must be conscionable]; 5) Must have the element of time to make the contract lawful; 6) Both parties must be sui juris [that is, of the age of majority, usually 18 years old]. – *Law of Contracts* by John Calamari and Joseph Perillo

All Commercial Obligation by Virtue of Our Signature

All this obligation to un-constitutional law by virtue of your signature. And now you have one very powerful tool to protect your freedom and the freedom of your children, but only if there is sufficient back bone to use it. If one is to use this knowledge, they may begin turning things around. If we cannot be responsible for our self, then we cannot be free, only a slave to our government parent.

THE CORE PROBLEM -12

January 2012

THE PROBLEM IS NOT GOVERNMENT

We've already established that *THE CORE PROBLEM* is the national debt. Continuing to make the case...

In the last column I made the point that a strawman or legal fiction was created with the registered birth certificate, that a government bond was issued on this legal fiction, and the trick has been to get you to commit your earnings, property, equity and life to the activity of the legal fiction. It is by fining, permitting, licensing, and levying fees against legal fictions that government, at least in substantial part, finances itself. And I made the point that all of this was accomplished by contracts with your signature, birth certification and Social Security account are the two primary contracts.

But then I set this forth regarding contracts: For a contract to be valid it must have these six elements: 1) Offer by a person qualified to make the contract; 2) Acceptance by party qualified to make and accept the contract; 3) Bargain or agreement *and full disclosure and complete understanding by both parties*; 4) Consideration given [it must be conscionable]; 5) Must have the element of time to make the contract lawful; 6) Both parties must be sui juris [that is, of lawful age, usually 21 years old]. – *Law of Contracts* by John Calamari and Joseph Perillo

Most Contracts with Government Fail to Meet the Six Elements of a Lawful Contract

If one is to examine their contracts with government, they will find that the contract generally fails on one or more of these six elements of a valid contract. The most obvious is *full disclosure*. For example, did you know that when you signed up for a Social Security account, you would be subjecting yourself, or your child to the corporate laws of the corporate United States, a foreign jurisdiction, and all the other municipal corporations as well? NO, that was not made clear to us. So, yes, it's all accomplished by and through fraud and deception.

I have received feedback on this column, asking how the problem might be fixed. That is for you to decide America. I believe that independent thought far exceeds anything I may have to offer.

But perhaps we could start by not signing contracts with government. Or, if we do sign an agreement with government, we might sign as follows:

John-Quincy: Adams
as agent, without prejudice

John-Quincy: Adams
as agent, without prejudice

Without prejudice will preserve all *common law* rights and remedy's.

If Motor Vehicle Department Will Not Issue a Drivers License

If you apply for a “drivers license” and sign your name as outlined above, you may find the Department of Motor Vehicles may refuse to accept your filed papers and signature, and refuse to issue you a “drivers license.” All well and good, for a *drivers license* is for a *legal fiction*, not a man or woman of the land who bleeds. If the *licensing agency* refuses to issue you a *drivers-license* because of your signature, well, you can't force them to contract with you. But then **you have evidence** that you are not subject to their private corporate commercial rules (laws they call them). And **you would also have evidence** that **you have made a good faith effort** to acquire a *drivers-license* for the legal fiction government has created, but they didn't want to issue one.

That does not mean that you cannot travel in your *carriage* or *conveyance of the day* (car), it only means that you cannot drive. Therefore, when you are behind the wheel, you are not driving, *you are traveling*, which is a protected right. And you would not have a *passenger seat*, *passengers pay for transport*, therefore you would have a *guest seat*. It is all a bunch of language tricks. It's like asking someone if they are a citizen of the United States, and not one public school teaches us that there are three United States in law, as we learned in an earlier column.

Definition of PERSON and other Criminality

The definition of *person*, which would seem to be straight forward, is an 802-word *legal language torture* in my Blacks Law Dictionary. With that many words, somebody is trying to trick somebody, i.e., THEY are trying to trick US! And for many years the tricks have been working. Whether those tricks continue to work, is up to us. Additionally, you will not be able to predict how criminal they are going to be in order to ring the Government's bankrupt cash register. Government is already so far down the road of criminal behavior through fraud there is probably no turning back unless the American people become educated and force a return to *lawful civil authority*.

We Need to STOP

If we were to stop getting government issued *birth certificates*, and *Social Security accounts* on our new born children, our children would not be subject to commercial law. Now, what does this mean? It means that they have no contractual or obligatory attachment to the laws of the various municipal corporations. All *CITY OF YOUNAMEIT*, *COUNTY OF YOUNAMEIT* and *STATE OF YOUNAMEIT* are all incorporated under laws traceable to *the District of Columbia* (the corporate United States), making all of them an entity of the corporate United States. An individual (new born) with no contractual connection to the corporate structure is purely a citizen of the *republic of these united States of America ONLY*, and has no contractual obligation to any commercial rules, which leadership calls laws or statutes (which are commercial in nature).

No Contract? No Contractual Obligations!

This means that when the child grows up, he will have no taxable income, which means no obligation to the bankruptcy of the United States. Income tax laws come from the jurisdiction of Washington, District of Corruption. And with no contract, he has no obligation to this law. You might be wondering how he will find work. He only need file an [IRS W8](#) form with an employer. This form is a *certificate of foreign status*, which is not hard to comprehend. Almost all businesses today are licensed with the CITY OF, COUNTY OF or STATE OF YOUNAMEIT. Thus, all licensed businesses are in the jurisdiction of *the District of Corruption*, which is a jurisdiction outside the republic, in other words, foreign to the republic. Therefore, our citizen of the republic is foreign to the jurisdiction in which the business is licensed.

No Drivers License? No License Plates or Registration?

Our citizen of the republic may well not have a drivers-license or license plates on his car since these are commercial obligations to which he is not subject. This does not mean he will never be cited or even arrested, but he will have an appearance in court. Now, when you go to court, there is a question before the court. Did you drive without a license? Did you drive without current registration? Did you murder this individual? And the proceedings are going to answer the question.

Comes Now, the Citizen of the Republic

Well, here comes our citizen of the republic. Since he is not subject to commercial law, the first thing he's going to do is *mount a challenge to the jurisdiction*. Everything stops until the question of jurisdiction has been established. But our citizen of the republic doesn't *legally exist*, instead he *lawfully exists*. There is no birth certification, there is not Social Security account, consequently, there is *no evidence of legal existence*. He *lawfully exists* under the law of the republic, but does not *legally exist* under the commercial laws of the corporate structure.

Commercial Judge, Commercial Jurisdiction

Now, does the [commercial] judge want to answer the question of [commercial] jurisdiction? No, he does not, not generally. Because if he allows this matter of jurisdiction to play out to a conclusion, other sheeple may see that the gate is open, and they too may begin escaping their economic slave status. The whole of the legal system is to perpetuate the *criminal con job* and keep the economic slaves paying. And they will use every means at their disposal to do that. But, if you have the necessary bravery that so many American's died to provide, then *stay the course*, be diligent, study and make your case.

An no one needs to tell me about being attacked by Government. I came under a Federal indictment in 2007, and documents from my web page appeared in *discovery* against me. I know, because I read all one-thousand-four-hundred-fifty-eight pages of *discovery*. If you've not already read the columns about this issue, click [here](#). [Return to *Attacked by Government*]

The Next Element Acting in Your Favor

The second thing coming into play is a trial, complete with a jury of our peers. Well, the *PEERS*

of a citizen of the republic of these united States of America, is other Citizens of the republic of these united States of America, not citizens of a foreign-jurisdiction, known as “THE UNITED STATES” (corporate). And if people are citizens of the republic of these united States of America, it is likely they understand the corruption and fraud taking place, which is in your favor.

And of course, we have all the power. It's in our vote, *assuming the vote hasn't been corrupted*. The people of the United States are the ones who elect the office holders who have created this problem. It's the-people who return them to office after taking our freedom, after increasing our debt obligation, and never reducing it. The American people have all the power they need, if they will only come together, setting aside their greed and selfishness.

Highlighting What's Wrong with the Right

And this highlights the difference between *the left* (socialists) and *the right* (conservatives). *The left* will come together on *unity of purpose*. ***The Right cannot, or will not, agree on the time of day, only argue!*** They will not come together. To fix what is wrong in this country, it will take a capacity to think of someone other than our self. And then come together to vote for people who think of someone other than their self and lining their pockets.

Another Mistake Conservatives Make

Another mistake the true conservatives make is to believe there is a difference between Republicans and Democrats. Republicans and Democrats are trains on different tracks going to the same destination, ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT / NEW WORLD ORDER... THERE IS NO DIFFERENCE! It does not matter which party is in power, the same agenda advances.

Do You Really Love Your Children?

Many Americans tell everyone how much they love their children and/or grand-children. And that's true right up to the point where they have to expend some effort and become responsible, then all that love seems to evaporate. So, if you are unwilling to do what is necessary to prevent economic enslavement of your children, do not tell anyone how much you love them.

How Criminal Are They Going to Be?

When you're dealing with a government agency, or government agent, the one thing you cannot predict is... HOW CRIMINAL THEY ARE GOING TO BE. And it is wise to keep this in mind. Any time you're attacked by a government agent or agency, you've already lost. You will immediately enter into *damage control*. It comes down to a question of how much they are going to be able to extract from your life to support their bankruptcy. And how much they get is a result of how intelligent, informed and proactive you are. And I can guarantee that you're not going to reduce the consequences by turning up the power to the speakers in your car. You will reduce the consequences when you turn up the brain power.

The serious reader/researcher may wish to review:

- 1) The [*slaughterhouse cases*](#) (120 US 141). This supreme court decision goes some distance in identifying the differences between United States citizenship and State Citizenship (citizen of the republic).
- 2) Another document probably worthy of reading is, [*Sui Juris... pardon me but #5*](#), authored by Nord Davis Jr. These documents are not the end of your study, but they will get you started.

Conclusion

And this, ladies and gentlemen, concludes my case that *the core problem* of all that is wrong in the United States, IS THE DEBT! If we do not solve this problem, it does not matter what other problem we might be working on to solve, it's not going to make any difference. It is up to you, my fellow Americans, to determine whether, or not, I have made my case. And it is in your capable hands that the future of this country rests. Whatever becomes our plight, it will be the result of the choices the people of the United States make, the action they take, or fail to take. In the end, no blame is allowed. We are experiencing the result of the choices we have made. If we want peace, prosperity, and freedom, it rests in making different choices. Will we decide to be responsible for our selves and wipe our own butt, or will we choose to be a child, needing a government parent to wipe it for us? Regardless of what we are experiencing, we must pop a cork on a bottle of champagne and celebrate for getting exactly what we have voted for.

THE PROBLEM IS NOT THEM, IT'S US!

[If the information in this series is ever successfully used by a member of the public against the gang of *killers, thieves and liars*, otherwise known as Government leadership, expect to see the mainstream misleadia attack and attempt to dispel the information contained in this series, perhaps even the *killers, thieves and liars* themselves.]

FBI WARNS OF EXTREMISTS

February 2012

Given the series I just finished, “THE CORE PROBLEM”, I find the recent FBI warning interesting to say the least, and yet, it provides support for the information shared in the series. There are a number of sources to confirm the FBI warning, but I will be using the Reuters news service posting for review in this column.

The FBI’s Claim:

“Anti-government extremists opposed to taxes and regulations pose a growing threat to local law enforcement officers in the United States, the FBI warned on Monday.” –

[Reuters: *FBI warns of threat from anti-government extremists*](#) [This is the link as long as it remains operational]

I Don’t Think the FBI’s Claim is Supported

I don’t think the people of the United States are opposed to constitutional taxes in support of government, I think they are opposed to the unconstitutional tax burden created through fraud and deception. Our signature on the application for Social Security obligated us to the payment, through income and other taxes, of the National Debt of the corporate United States, and maybe some of the people think this was fraud since there was no full disclosure in this contract. The problem is getting the majority of the people to see the fraud.

A Response to Regulation

And as far as *regulation* goes, we are regulated past death. When we die, commercial laws kick in to require a “death certificate.” Hell, we can’t even ride our bicycle in an empty stake board park without receiving a citation from some police officer on this regulated commercial activity. This *citation* resulted in a considerable fine, to be paid by the parents of the boy, simply to ring the government’s bankrupt cash register. I just can’t understand why *extremists* think we might be over-regulated and are opposed.

Answering the claim of *Sovereign Citizen Extremist*

But the one that really hit home for me was this one. Again quoting from Reuters:

“These extremists, sometimes known as “*sovereign citizens*,” believe they can live outside any type of government authority, FBI agents said at a news conference.”

“*Sovereign Citizen?*” You might notice that I capitalized the “C” in Citizen. If you review the organic constitution, you may notice that the word “Citizen” is capitalized, but when you read the 14th amendment, it is not capitalized. That is because “Citizen” does not equal “citizen”, they are not the same status or character of Citizen/citizen. Citizen ≠ citizen. That being the case, who now is operating under *fraud and deception?*

In my last series, THE CORE PROBLEM, I alluded to this status when I spoke of a Citizen who was only a Citizen of the republic of these united States of America and not THE UNITED STATES (corporate). The Citizen, who is purely and only of the republic, is the *sovereign citizen* to which the FBI refers.

Attempted Brainwashing of the Masses

Therefore, the language, “*These extremists, sometimes known as sovereign citizens, believe they can live outside any type of government authority,*” is intended to psychologically profile the uninformed individual, for the purpose of brain washing as many people as possible. I know some *sovereign citizens* and not one of them believes they can live outside any type of government authority, they are perfectly willing to subject themselves to the law of the republic of these united States of America. But they do have a problem submitting to the law of *criminal killers, thieves and liars*, otherwise known as *corporate/commercial Government leadership*.

Republican Form of Government Mandated by Constitution

And let us remember that the constitution mandates that a [republican form of government](#) be maintained in all states of this Union. It is the government and its leadership who decided to evolve a system of *unconstitutional government* which is not subject to the *supreme law of the land*, that is the Constitution that so many Americans have died in establishing, protecting and defending. It is not the *Sovereign Citizen* who wants to be outside the authority of constitutional law, it is Government leadership who does not want to live under the Constitutional law of the republic.

Altering Government, A Criminal Conspiracy

And the 1933 Banking Relief Act provided the means to set aside governance under *lawful civil authority*, and provided for governing the country under WAR AND EMERGENCY POWERS AUTHORITY. It is Government leadership who has abandoned all of the government institutions of the republic that so many Americans died to establish, and created departments of private municipal corporations that Americans are supposed to believe is de-jure government. It is de-facto government, but not de-jure. These municipal corporations include the STATE OF, COUNTY OF, CITY OF YOUNAMEIT. Departments, all of which we find publically traded for profit on Dun & Bradstreet.

From What Source Does the United States Derive Its Authority

“It has been justly thought a matter of importance to determine from what source the United States derives its authority... The question here proposed is whether our bond of union is a compact entered into by the states, or whether the Constitution is an organic law established by the People. To this we answer: 'We the People... ordain and establish this Constitution'... The government of the state had only delegated power (from the People) and even if they had an inclination, they had no authority to transfer the authority of the *Sovereign People*. *The people in their capacity as Sovereigns* made and adopted the Constitution; and it binds the state governments without the state's consent. The United States, as a whole, therefore, emanates from the People and not from the states, and the Constitution and the laws of the

states, whether made before or since the adoption of that Constitution of the United States, are subordinate to the United States Constitution and the laws made in pursuance of it." – [Bouvier's 14th Edition Law Dictionary (citing [4 Wheat, 402](#))] see also: [17 U.S. 316](#) and read down to page 403-404

Well, there you have it, the people are the true sovereigns and source of all authority, not the government. Looking further we find:

Republic

“Republic. n. A system of government in which **the people hold sovereign power** and elect representatives who exercise that power. It contrasts on the one hand with a pure democracy, in which the people or community as an organized whole wield the sovereign power of government, and on the other with the rule of one person (such as a king, emperor, czar, or sultan).” - Blacks Law Dictionary (seventh edition)

And under our system of laws, we are all created equal in the eyes of the law, therefore, we all hold the same *sovereign power*.

Pitting citizen against Citizen

The FBI warning goes on to say, *“the extremists may refuse to pay taxes...”* Well, they might, and if they are *sovereign citizens* with no attachment to the corporate jurisdiction, they may well have no obligation to pay taxes. This is a divisive statement to pit one individual against another and create hostility. Pitting citizen against Citizen is not a practice in which good leadership engages.

Income and other corporate taxes apply to those individuals who have subjected themselves to the jurisdiction of the District of Columbia through their signature on a commercial document. But who is really the extremist? Is it the individual who abides by the law of the republic that so many Americans died to provide, or is it the government who sets the law of the republic aside and with the application of violence enforces unconstitutional corporation law against citizens who have not harmed anyone? This FBI warning is an attempt to brainwash and excite police, and, perhaps, the courts, to *“beat-up”* on the citizenry who believes in, and/or lives *“sovereign citizen status.”* **It is important to realize that it is the individual who declares his status, not the government.** The government “presumes” our status, and if we do not rebut the presumption, then, in their eyes, the presumption stands as fact.

“The extremists may... believe the United States went bankrupt by going off the gold standard.” Well, the United States is bankrupt, but not because it went off the gold standard. Going off the gold standard was a result of bankruptcy, not the cause. But it’s presented in such a way that anyone believing the United States is bankrupt, is a kook. It’s all aimed at psychological profiling (brainwashing) of the uninformed. Do not believe that because it comes from the FBI that it is not a lie. It is wise to remember that when one is dealing with government, they are dealing with *killers, thieves and liars.*

Examining the Attitude of Extremists

“The extremists may... defy government environmental regulations...” – Reuters: *FBI warns of threat from anti-government extremists*

Yeah, extremists may ignore environmental regulations like throwing away their “curly Q” light bulbs (which is toxic waste) in the ordinary trash. Like burning their leaves after raking them up, which is free, instead of paying someone to haul the leaves away. Like developing the property they purchased and on which they pay taxes, only to come into conflict with environmental laws regarding vernal pools which prevents the development. Yet the environmental law does not provide for any financial relief on property payments nor on property tax which keep coming. Like planting trees in an area where trees have not grown before for the purpose of making paper and then being blocked from harvesting your trees which were watered at considerable expense, by environmental laws (West side of Interstate 5 between Orland and Corning, California).

Yeah, there could be some real extremists out there believing that when they pay for the property, and pay taxes on the property, they probably believe they have property rights, constitutional rights, unalienable rights and who knows what else. And the government, for purposes of total control and ringing the Government’s bankrupt cash register, definitely cannot have the people believing in rights. Rights which American’s died to provide and government leadership has stolen. But, we are to believe that government leadership are not extremists.

Is Law Enforcement Looking the Wrong Way?

Do you sometimes, just now and again, get the feeling that law enforcement may be looking at the wrong criminals?

FBI Admission

"We thought it was important to increase the visibility of the threat with state and local law enforcement." – Stuart McArthur, deputy assistant director in the FBI's counter-terrorism division.

Right there is your admission of psychological profiling of our country’s police. The FBI is concerned that *their Principle*, which we might refer to as *Government leadership*, is at risk of being seen for the *killers, thieves and liars* (read *criminals*) they are. And the FBI is attempting to psychologically profile (brainwash) police into believing that anyone who notices that Government leadership is a criminal organization and acting as such, *is a terrorist*. Make no mistake about it, leadership views the people who seem them as criminals as the real terrorists, because it is the honorable people, of the United States, that will come after leadership when they’ve had enough criminal abuse. It is not the Arabs, or Muslim’s of the world who we are supposed to fear, that will come for Government leadership criminals, it is the people of the United States, the ones that leadership fears who may well come for them. Why do you think they want to take our guns away and have been implementing *false flag events* to convince us to give up our guns?

Has anybody stopped to think that the police are at excessive risk because they are being required by leadership to enforce un-constitutional commercial laws to ring the Government's cash register?

SPIES IN OUR MIDST

February 2012

GOOGLE

As most of us know, there are spies everywhere, even some places you wouldn't expect. Most of us are probably aware that the GOOGLE internet search engine keeps a record of every search we make, and it is, of course, available to the various Government agencies and anyone else who wants to pay for the information. There was an internet service known as SCROOGLE SCRAPER, a *search engine* which supplied GOOGLE with your search terms, and then returned the GOOGLE response, and only kept your search criteria for 48-hours. But GOOGLE periodically began denying SCROOGLE access, eventually SCROOGLE shut down. So there went that privacy, thank you GOOGLE.

LASER (Light Amplification by Stimulated Emission Radiation)

When in college, I remember reading an article on LASER's (Light Amplification by Stimulated Emission Radiation). The article was covering some uses of LASER's and one of those uses was measurement of distance. The author of the article was in a LASER laboratory, and a LASER on a table was measuring the distance from itself to a metal block on the table, and the distance could be seen in a digital readout several places past the decimal point. The author was told to put his hand on the metal block, and as soon as he did, the LASER began clicking off a different distance. Not because the metal block had moved, but because it had picked up heat from the authors hand and began expanding. The LASER could measure the expansion of the metal block.

Branch Davidians

At Mr. Carmel (WACO, TEXAS), during the siege of the *Branch Davidians*, the FBI was able to listen to conversations in the building, where the people of this little religious community were trapped by Government Agents (*killers, thieves and liars*), by aiming a LASER at the window. When the people inside would speak, the window would vibrate ever so slightly from the sound waves of their voice, and the laser could measure that vibration in real time. It was then converted into audio. Everything said was heard and recorded by the FBI. The same, of course, could apply to windows in your home if someone were to aim a LASER at it.

Your Cell Phone

And if you didn't already know it, your cell phone can be activated by the cell phone company on behest of Government, to listen to you, even if you are not making a call. It has the capacity to monitor your conversations even if turned OFF. The only way you can carry a cell phone and not be monitored, is to take out the battery.

Phone Calls

You probably already know that all phone calls are routed through the NSA (National Security Agency) [this was written before the revelations of Edward Snowden] and monitored by computers that look for *key words* spoken in the conversation. For example, *bomb, white-house, Ala*, and many more. If the computer picks up on a *key word*, the conversation is flagged, and

someone will be tasked with listening to it.

Smart Electric Meters

But the target of this column is the *Smart Electric Meter* on our house. The *smart electric meters* do much more than measure how much electricity we use. They watch us and are capable of sensing all kinds of activities. They sense when we turn something ON, and when we turn something OFF. They sense how much electrical power our heating pad pulls, as well as when it is ON or OFF. And they send a record of that little event via wireless communication networks all the way to the power company, where they keep a record of all our electrical usage, every minute of every day, and store that information on a computer hard-drive that we will never see, forever.

The Data it Collects is Available

This data will show everyone who pays for it, when you were at home, when you are typically not at home, when you're on vacation and not at home to protect your property. It will tell interested parties when you have visitors, when you use your lighting, power tools, or extra computers. And it will show if it looks like you are running a business out of your home.

Living Patterns Profile

In short, what is developed is a vivid profile of your living patterns, and whether or not you were at home on the night of the murder! This is not electrical metering, it is surveillance of the most personal kind.

24-Hour-a-Day Search Warrant

It is a 24-hour a day search warrant. It is your personal life being recorded by your electric meter, sent to the power company, to the government, to the police, to the insurance company, to anyone who will pay your power company to look at your life under a microscope.

It's a Radio Transmitter

But since your *smart electric meter* sends the data by an internal radio transmitter, anyone can intercept the wireless signal coming from the meter and have the same information as your power company. You can tell your smart meter is a radio transmitter because it will most likely have an FCC (Federal Communications Commission) number on it.

Busts Due to Smartmeter

Police in Ohio, Texas, British Columbia, and other places none of us know about, are using smart meter data to find marijuana growing houses, enforce business license requirements if someone is running an unlicensed business from their home (what we call *pursuit of happiness*), and punish people for doing things in the privacy of their own homes that they were not supposed to do, but if they weren't a victim of *smart meter spying*, no one would even know they were doing them.

An unusual power consumption pattern can be considered *probable cause* to raid your home for the possibility of growing marijuana or running a computer server without a business license.

However, it is simply not possible for the power company to claim they have the right to install a surveillance device on your home. The power companies, as well as government, believe they can do almost anything they want by *legal non-sense* called *implied consent*. Implied consent means: *Consent that is inferred from signs, actions, or facts, or by inaction or silence*. In other words, if they do it, and you are docile or silent, then that is legally interpreted to mean you have given consent, or permission for the power company, or government, to do anything they want. In this case, they pretend you have given consent to install a smart meter when you don't have a clue what they are doing.

Returning to the Old Analog Electric Meter

However, if you send (certified mail - return receipt) your power company a notice, informing them that they do not have your permission to install any surveillance device on your home, then their *implied consent* no longer exists. Here in California, Pacific Gas & Electric Company (PG&E) has an *opt out program*, in which you can decline to have the smart meter put on your home, or have the one currently installed, removed. You may do this on line at: <http://www.pge.com/smartmeter/> or you may go to one of their offices and get a form to fill out and mail to them.

While, at one time, I was a very trusting individual, I have, through some sordid experiences, become less so inclined, especially when it comes to corporations and government, both of whom have acted very dishonorably. Consequently, I have already taken advantage of the on-line service to have my smart meter removed.

GOVERNMENT MIND CONTROL - 01

MARCH 2012

An Introduction

This series will be a partial review of a book titled *Trance Formation of America*, copyright 1995. It is the story of a mind control victim who escaped with the help of a true Knight in shining armor. The victim is one Cathy O'Brien, and the Knight is one Marquart Phillips. What we will learn in this book review *will call a lot of events into question*. For example, events like Sirhan - Sirhan (Robert Kennedy's assassin), John Hinkley (shot President Reagan), Columbine High School (as well as many other senseless shootings), also events like nine-eleven.

I felt this book to be so important that I purchased over four-hundred dollars in copies and gave them away, one was given away to the local Willows Library in Willows, California, where I live. Another one was given to the library in Bayliss as well.

Marquart (herein after, Mark, or Phillips) kicks off the book with some lead-in information on himself. He begins this way:

"My name is Marquart (Mark) Ewing Phillips, born May 17, 1943 in Nashville, Tennessee, I have no criminal record and I have never been adjudged insane... While I lack the official published academic credentials, I am recognized internationally by mental health and law enforcement professionals as an authority on the secret science concerning external control of the mind."

Mark was, at one time, an employee of a Department of Defense subcontractor, involved in *mind control research*. As such, he is restricted from revealing some of the knowledge gained in this employment. This technology has, very late in the game, been recognized by mental health doctors as *absolute mind control*. Mind control research had been going on with primates, and this was known. The human side of mind control research was known under various names, one such Department of Defense name is MK-Ultra. Cathy O'Brien is a survivor of MK-Ultra.

No Justice

Investigation and Justice has been denied Cathy O'Brien because of *reasons of National Security*. Clearly, the Government is involved in criminal activity that someone in Government doesn't want the sheeple to know about. Perhaps because the knowledge might help people connect other dots, maybe even put an end to it. As I became aware of the depth and success of mind control, it became apparent that this is likely a *major tool* of Government leadership in control of the masses.

Cathy Did Not Volunteer

While government leaders have volunteered for service to their country, Cathy O'Brien did not. Government leaders knowingly took control of her mind which resulted in Cathy losing control of her actions and behavior. Those leaders pulled the strings of their puppet and Cathy danced.

And, of course, it's not limited to only Cathy, there are many others just like her. Cathy was very fortunate to have the right set of circumstances occur at exactly the right time for her to escape. And those of us who care are fortunate as well, for now we have an opportunity to look in the rabbit hole and see how deep it is.

The only justice that Cathy, and other victims will receive, is public exposure.

One aspect of mind control is *information control*. To control the information one has access to, is control of their perceptions.

“The first freedom of every human is freedom of the mind, the great free will. Essential to this is education. Mankind must accept education as an individual responsibility. Turning over the responsibility for your personal education to another is to surrender your free will. By controlling what you can learn, others control you as neatly as a shepherd herds sheep. If mankind cannot accept the personal responsibility for self education, then I am wrong and mankind deserves to be treated as sheep, both shorn and slaughtered, while in the interim herded by a few smart dogs that lick the shepherd's hands.” - Michael C. Keehn

Looking Around

And if we are to look around, we might see that this is what is occurring today. Controlling the information we can receive, should call into question the source of the information. Can we trust this source on information? And, do I trust this source? And, should I trust this source? Has this source of information intentionally lied and misled me before?

Subtle Mind Control

It is subtle mind control that is used on people, who have never heard the name Saddam Hussein, and turn them into a nation of people howling for his blood. It is a subtle type of mind control that turns a nation of decent honorable people into a mass that wants to go into Iraq and kill the Iraqi population over non-existent *weapons of mass destruction*. *Lies*, and *misinformation* are a primary-tool of subtle mind control. And our attack on this innocent country was followed by staying in the country to kill more Iraqis. Then we are subjected to subtle mind controlled as a step in becoming a victim of the evil Iraqi people who kill our troops to get us out of THEIR COUNTRY because THEY are tired of us killing them! But, somehow, we are the victim.

Isn't it wonderful to have our minds so easily controlled so that we don't have to think and analyze, and most of us do not see it. We don't see it because we trust the sources of information. And we don't even know we're being *mind controlled*. And part of that mind control is the protection of *criminal activity* under the guise of *National Security*.

“The mark of a stupid man is not that he does not know, it is that he does not want to know.” – Michael H. Keehn

And is not the same is true for women?

What we will be doing in this series is taking a look into the proverbial *Pandora's Box*. A box that no one is supposed to open, nor look inside. Cathy O'Brien was not subjected to *brainwashing*, she was subjected to trauma based mind control. If properly maintained, it is total and absolute control of one's mind.

MIND CONTROL - 02

MARCH 2012

CIA Awareness

Certain elements of the Government were aware of the Satanist practice of *trauma based mind control*, and this resulted in an increased openness to *suggestibility*. It is this “openness to suggestibility” that was of considerable interest to the CIA.

Mind Control Law Neutralized

Although there are laws on the books intended to protect the people from those practicing mind control, the enforcement of these laws comes from *legal interpretation* and those *interpretations* are mostly a *cover-up* and *discrediting* of survivor testimony resulting from activities of the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), the National Security Agency (NSA) and even NASA. Thus, the cover-up comes about *for reasons of National Security*. In other words, leadership doesn't want the people of the United States, nor anyone else, to know of the criminal activity surrounding the issue of *mind control*. Thus, mind-control abuse, linked to government projects is covered up, making us all vulnerable.

1947 National Security Act

It has become, oh so clear, that the 1947 National Security Act is not as billed, that is as an Act to protect military secrets that involve domestic crime. As we will learn, it is an Act to protect criminal activity in the highest echelons of government.

The Source of Mark's Interest in Mind Control

At this point, it is probably time to reveal how Mark's interest in the human mind came about. Mark was six-years-old when he was put on a horse with his mother, setting behind her in the saddle. Mark stuttered and as a result, speaking was very difficult for him.

Trotting along, the horse was approaching a cross-road. Mark stutteringly tried to warn his mother that there may be cars coming and that she should slow down, but she did not respond. His mother slowly slid sideways off the saddle, disappearing under the horse and the reins went with his mother. This caused the horse to “bolt” and run full speed ahead. Mark immediately realized that he was in the saddle by himself and without the reins and no way to control the horse. Seeing that the horse was not going to stop for the intersection, Mark jumped off the horse and landed on the gravel road. A few scratches and minor lacerations, but Mark was OK.

Basic Mechanics of Mind Control

Mark's mother had been subjected to a severe head injury. This tragedy and trauma did not play over and over like a nightmare, for Mark had dissociated from it, which is what a mind will do to protect itself in trauma. If Mark had been tortured shortly after this trauma, he would not recall his mother's accident or his torture.

The nightmares for Mark came the following year when it became evident that his mother would

never be herself again. Mark's father lost a losing battle with the bottle to be followed by Mark's sister. Mark didn't drink alcohol, it made him stutter.

Mark's Mother's Injury

Mark's mother had lost a quarter of her brain when the horse stepped on her head. There were conversations to which Mark was privy, in which his mother's condition was discussed. Mark heard many times that his mother's condition was due to her "brain damage" and that his stuttering was because his brain was not working correctly. Hearing this set a course of interest in the brain that Mark would pursue throughout life. As a boy, Mark believed that someday he would learn enough about the brain to help his mother, and himself. Thus, we have the foundation for Mark's interest in the human mind.

A Reunion with a Former Friend

It is here that things become a little complicated, but led Mark Phillips to meet Cathy O'Brien. Around 1986, a childhood acquaintance of Mark's popped up long enough to introduce Mark to a friend of the acquaintance, named Alex Houston, an entertainer by virtue of being a ventriloquist and country western singer. From this reunion and introduction, Phillips would learn that his acquaintance, Ray Myers, and his wife Regina, were alleged pedophiles who were reported to have sexually molested Cathy's O'Brien's daughter as well as their own children.

Houston Has a Profitable Idea

Alex Houston had a potentially profitable idea in the manufacture of electrical capacitors. Houston, who was willing to finance the idea, was looking for someone with *international business and negotiating skills*. Phillip's would become that man. And so Mark Phillips and Alex Houston entered into a contractual agreement. During the time period before entering into a contractual relationship however, Mark had noted that Houston's character was marked by covert dishonesty. And so Mark had an attorney make the contract *bullet proof and dishonesty proof*. Therefore, if Houston did become dishonest, Marc would still own the company and could make it work.

Hong Kong

After both parties signed the contract, Phillips and Houston made a trip to Hong Kong to secure a business venture. They were met by a well-dressed Korean gentleman who introduced himself as William Yoon. Yoon owned a company with international shipping ties and was interested in a business arrangement with China. Although this caused Phillips some discomfort, Houston refused to discuss it, and a deal was struck.

Mark Meets Cathy

Houston and Phillips returned to Tennessee, and Phillips briefly met Houston's wife Cathy for the first time. To Phillips, she was "young, beautiful, very dumb, and dressed like a prostitute."

MIND CONTROL - 03

MARCH 2012

We left off with Mark Phillips going into partnership with one Alex Houston, the husband of Cathy O'Brien. An agreement was struck between these two men and a Korean known as William Yoon, which made China a partner in the marketing of *electrical capacitors*. Phillips had learned enough Chinese to know that the Chinese did not like Houston. Upon returning to the United States, Mark met Cathy who he described as *young, beautiful, and dressed like a prostitute*.

Department of State

After returning stateside, Mark received a phone call from someone at the United States, Department of State, informing him that someone in the Chinese delegation had earlier been refused entry into the United States because he had been identified as an *international weapons supplier*.

Official Signing

A couple months later, Phillips & Houston's Hong Kong partner, Mr. Yoon invited Phillips, and his wife, and Houston, and his wife Cathy, to travel to China for the "official signing" of the *Chinese joint venture agreement*. Phillips asked Houston if he and his wife would attend? Very flatly, Houston replied, "NO", relating that he had his "act" booked and could not cancel. Phillips offered to take Houston's wife Cathy and Houston's response was the same, "NO". Phillips was actually relieved that he didn't have to take Cathy because she embarrassed him. It would be sometime later before Phillips would learn that the "act" that Houston had planned was to *trance-sport*, sounding like *transport*, Cathy and little Kelly, her daughter, to the Bohemian Grove for prostitution.

Bohemian Grove

For those who do not know, Bohemian Grove is in the community of Monte Rio, California, which is almost due west of Santa Rosa, or North and a little east of Bodega Bay. Bohemian Grove is a two-thousand-seven-hundred acre campground located at 20602 Bohemian Avenue, in Monte Rio, California. It belongs to an art club, headquartered in San Francisco, known as the Bohemian Club. Each year in July there is a two-week gathering of "campers", which includes three week-ends. Members of this secret society include Henry Kissinger, George Herbert Walker Bush, William Jefferson Clinton, George Walker Bush, and Colin Powell. Membership is a list of men who run the world, as well as men of lesser status who provide services, all members of a secret organization who, evidently, engage in some bizarre rituals. It's probably worthy of your time to do a little research on the subject.

The Concerns of the Chinese

Before returning to the United States, Phillips met a man who provided Chinese Ministry of Defense credentials. This man revealed that the Chinese knew all about Phillips, providing photographic proof of a U.S. Department of Defense security clearance once held by Phillips. As

Phillips puts it in the book:

*“Their concerns were about Alex Houston and his involvement with the CIA, drugs, money laundering, child prostitution, and the big one he saved for last, **slavery**. No mention of mind control was offered, although he did comment that Houston was a ‘very bad man’ and his crimes were ‘of the White House’”.*

“My first response to this ‘officer’ was that Houston was too stupid and crooked to be connected to U.S. “intelligence”. This comment was quickly countered with a gut wrenching photograph of Houston. He was smiling a demonic grin while apparently having anal sex with a small, very young, frightened Black boy. Later he was identified to me as being Haitian.”

The Chinese Want Houston OUT!

Essentially the Chinese wanted Houston out of the Picture.

The only way Mark knew to get Houston out of the picture, was to purchase his stock, and for that he had insufficient funds. The Chinese gentleman informed Phillips to give him a figure, and the money would be provided.

Phillips returned to the United States with a contract having a value of over thirty million dollars. He also had a letter of credit for one million bucks. At this point it gets interesting, but very risky for Phillips. One of Houston’s associates was a former indirect employer of Phillips, *Capital International Airways*, a CIA operation. Phillips knew that a mistake could cost him his life.

The Means of Separating from Houston

With Houston *away* putting on a performance somewhere, Phillips was able to find evidence of selling out the “back-door” by Houston. With this, Phillips would be able to break his agreement with Houston on a *performance clause*, and retain ownership of the company.

A Spook Friend

Phillips was bothered by the term “slavery” used by the Chinese official, and so set up a meeting with a *spook friend*, a retired Air Force General, that Phillips could trust. Phillips revealed to his *spook* friend the file provided by the Chinese official.

Phillips, Lucky to be Alive

Phillips, who liked risk-taking, despised gambling. But played poker as an outlet for his risk-taking character, and generally won. It was not card counting that allowed Phillips to be successful, he is an astute observer and had developed an ability to read the body language of his opponents. Covertly referencing this ability, the *spook friend* made a comment that Phillips comprehended to mean that he (Phillips) was very lucky to be alive in his brief business relationship with Alex Houston.

Soul Property of the United States Government

From this man Phillips learned that there was, indeed, a world wide slave trade taking place, orchestrated by our own CIA. Phillips was able to learn from this gentleman, that Cathy O'Brien, and her daughter Kelly, were victims of trauma based mind control. They were not only slaves, but the "soul property" of the United States Government.

MIND CONTROL – 04

MARCH 2012

In the last column we learned Alex Houston, Mark's business partner, had taken his wife Cathy and Cathy's young daughter to the Bohemian Grove, located in the community of Monte Rio, California, for prostitution. We also learned that the Chinese, a partner in business with Mark Phillips and Alex Houston, wanted Houston out. And the Chinese had financed Mark to get Houston out of the partnership. Mark, concerned about his situation, met with an Air Force General, a *spook* as Mark refers to him, in the arena of mind control. And it is from him that Mark learns of the *mind control status* of both Cathy and her daughter.

More Spook

Talking with his *spook* acquaintance, Phillips wanted to know how to free Cathy and her daughter. *The spook* was concerned about Mark's safety and queried Mark as to what he would do with them if he were fortunate enough to break them free of Houston's control. Mark was, of course, certain that Houston was associated with the CIA, and so Mark too was concerned.

The spook interrupted Mark while he was speaking and said, "Look, you're still the same, but nothing else is with Uncle ["Uncle" is a reference to the United States government as in "Uncle Sam"]. Now most of the CIA, FBI, and the MOB [Mafia] are the same, and they're making their moves on the military."

Pretend to be GOD

What *the spook* finally recommended was to call Cathy on the phone when her *handler* (Alex Houston) was out, using the usual code of allowing the phone to ring twice, hang up, then call back a second time, allow the phone to ring once, hang up and call back a third time. The spook then told Phillips to tell Cathy that he (Phillips) is "GOD", and recite a biblical passage since all mind control victims in that area were *Christian based* in their programming.

And probably like you, that saddens me to know that Christ is used in this way, but it isn't the first time, nor will it be the last. However, we should probably be mature enough to understand that everything we believe-in can be used against us. And we should also remember that most of what we refer to as *Churches* are 501(c)(3) corporations. For me personally, I find it difficult to believe that a corporation who has voluntarily subjected itself to man's law ahead of God's law, actually represents God. But this is not a religious treatise so we move on.

According to the Spook

According to *the spook*, this procedure would garner the full attention of Cathy and that she would do anything GOD directed, except causing Houston injury or exposure.

Pretty Noble

The spook concluded by saying, "Mark, this is nuts, go to China and take them with you. Forget about this Red, White and Blue cesspool, it'll clean up. There's lots of good guys in the inside

busting their butts to stop this mess, but you're not going to save the world." But Mark was determined to save two women who were mind control slaves and didn't even know it. In my view, that's pretty noble.

Our Country, Then & Now

Mark, a patriotic man, now felt within himself a rage coming from the recognition of what his country had become since he had abandoned work in the defense field for other endeavors. He loved what his country had once been, but not what it had become. And we should remember that this is our country as well.

"Coke-Filled Noses of the CIA"

Mark thought about freeing Cathy and her daughter and as he puts it, *"I distinctly recall considering the inherent risks in the formula I was given for 'stealing' two slaves from under the coke-filled noses of the CIA"*. Mark's concern was not whether or not he could do it, but of what he was going to do with them once they were in his care. And I believe particular notice should be given to the reference *"the coke-filled noses of the CIA"* coming from an individual more connected to the *inside* than most any of us.

Cathy and Daughter Extricated

A few days later, Mark played GOD and coordinated the move of Cathy and her eight-year-old daughter, Kelly, out of Houston's house, into an apartment. Mark, as instructed by his *spook friend*, placed coded suggestions in Cathy's mind. The suggestion placed, was that Houston was going to kill Cathy. At the time Mark said this, he did not know that this message, which was intended to block Houston's control of her, was actually true. The learning of this reality would come later.

The Catholics Were First Choice

In the apartment, while Mark listened to Cathy, he remembered Nazi mind control research which had been performed under Heinrich Himmler, unquestionably one of the highest ranking Nazi's. Under Himmler, there was mind control research on families of northern European multi-generational Satanists. Himmler's mind control program involving these families was to create what was termed "Chosen Ones." These "Chosen Ones" were to be the robotic leaders of *Hitler's New World Order*. The religion of interest to Himmler in finding suitable victims, was Christianity, and of this basic religion, those who were Catholics were Himmler's first choice.

For those thinking that Satanism is far away, use your internet search engine to search for "Satanism," include your state if you wish.

As Mark remembered these specifics, he asked Cathy what religion she had been before meeting Houston, and her response was "Mormon", but added, she was a "good Catholic" before then.

Help Needed

Mark, a little shocked from that revelation, took Cathy out to dinner, at which time they discussed

Cathy's divorce plans. After returning from dinner, Mark located a secure phone he could use and called someone unnamed, who was connected to the CIA on an officer's level. Mark needed a referral to a mental health professional who wasn't connected to the CIA and who had the necessary skills to help Cathy and Kelly. Mark was informed there was no one more knowledgeable than himself who would talk or help. And that describes a lot of us.

Houston Calls

Upon returning home, Mark received a phone call from Alex Houston, who related that his wife had disappeared. Houston had just returned from a vacation at *Boys Town* in Nebraska. Regarding Houston's wife, Mark played dumb. Yes, I know some sacred cows are being outed here, that's life as an adult. Buckle your seat belt, there are more revelations to come in future columns. And let us remember that no individual or entity mentioned has filed an injunction in court to stop the distribution of this book, including *Boys Town in Nebraska*.

The Real Hope is that Our Nation's Police Get It!

It is hoped that, by now, not only the general public is beginning to comprehend the criminal activity of our government, but perhaps more importantly, so are the policing agencies along with the police-men and police-women who populate them, along with the country Board of Supervisors. At a local level, it is these people upon whom we depend most to comprehend the level of corruption resulting in criminal behavior of government and how far reaching it truly is. And setting petty differences aside, we might see a bigger picture of why some local government agencies endeavor to silence the voice of the Sacramento Valley Mirror. The question that hangs in the air is, "are the people of Glenn County foolish enough to allow that voice to be silenced?" There is a bigger picture than our own little *petty beefs* with this newspaper.

MIND CONTROL –05

MARCH 2012

Continuing with our review of *Trance Formation of America*. It is to be noted that this book has been in print since 1995, and although some prominent names and organizations are mentioned throughout, there has not been an injunction filed to stop the distribution of this book. From that we can conclude that those named, do not want evidence held by Mark Phillips and Cathy O'Brien presented in open court.

Mark, Between a Rock and a Hard Spot

We left off with Cathy being rescued from the home of her *mind control handler*, entertainer Alex Houston. Mark, still in the role of God, was directing her to seek divorce, and this was proceeding nicely with an attorney's help. Mark had also ousted Houston from their partnership due to Houston's breach-of-contract. And since Mark knew Cathy and her daughter Kelly were victims of a CIA mind control program, he had sought help finding a mental health professional that could help Cathy and her daughter recover their minds. But none was to be had, Mark was more knowledgeable than anyone who wasn't part of the government program or controlled by government. Mark now had the two girls clear of their *handler's* control, but was right between a rock and a hard spot as to what to do with them.

Mark Moves the Two Girls Into His House

Unable to find competent medical help for Cathy and daughter, Mark moved them from the apartment to his home, until it sold. Mark and his wife were now separated and divorcing as well, an action beginning before Mark knew Cathy. Moving Cathy and Kelly to his home allowed him to provide security for them that could not have been provided in an apartment. It was during this time that a neighbor told Mark that, through his binoculars, he had seen a man wearing a gun, taking pictures of Mark's house. Interesting to note the neighbor did not say "police officer wearing a gun", a "man wearing a gun." So, as you can see, lives were at risk here.

Contacting CIA Operative

Mark made contact with a CIA operative (not officer) he had known and worked with before. This "operative" told Mark to *get his butt out of there now* [evidently referring to Mark's house, because] someone wanted Mark dead. When Mark asked WHY, the operative told him, "*you know damn good and well why!*"

House Sold, Business Disolved

Mark's house sold quickly. He had already resolved to walk away from his newly formed company, away from the million dollar contracts and away from the million dollar deposit at B.C.C.I. (Bank of Credit and Commerce International). Mr. Yoon, Mark's overseas trading partner, bought Houston's stock in the company. Mr. Yoon knew nothing of what was going on and Mark would never see him again. After saying "good-bye" to Mr. Yoon at the airport, Mark cleaned out his office and closed his bank accounts. Mark had become angry beyond anything he had yet experienced.

First to Las Vegas

Mark wanted answers as to OUR government's behavior, but he also needed for himself and the two ladies to be safe while pursuing these answers. He headed to Las Vegas, Nevada. There, Mark made contact with some *underworld* people he had known from his aviation days with Capital International Airways (CIA). Although Mark felt reasonably confident they would protect him, he was reminded that they were part of the “CIA's new funding operations.” So, YES, our government is in bed with organized crime. One of the mobsters commented, “You can't hide an egg in a hen house, fella”.

The Court Ordered Visit of Cathy's Daughter with Kelly's Father

Mark and Cathy remained in Las Vegas a few days, waiting for Cathy's daughter to return from a “court ordered” visit with her biological father, Wayne Cox, a last minute occurrence. It would not be until Phillips (Mark) would learn from medical reports, that Kelly had spent Christmas vacation “in hell.” Therefore, the Courts are complicit as well.

Alone & Frightened

Mark was alone, frightened, and going broke. He was forced to periodically remind himself that he was doing the only thing that he knew for certain, WAS RIGHT! He didn't deceive himself about the danger that he and Cathy were in.

Belongings Shipped, Mark & Cathy Headed for Alaska

It was now after Christmas and Mark had shipped personal belongings of his and Cathy's on a ship different that the one he and Cathy were taking to Anchorage, Alaska. The trip gave Mark time to think. Mark knew that he and Cathy could not hide from the CIA, therefore, part of Mark's plan was to make the CIA think that he and Cathy would no longer be a threat to their security, and thus, there would be no reason to kill them. It's very fortunate we are getting to hear their story, not only for our protection, but the protection of family and loved ones, and perhaps most of all, so that we can know the true nature of our government.

Mark Breaks the Bond with His Son

Sadly, Mark had taken steps to safeguard his teenage son from being used as a chess piece to keep Phillips silent. Mark destroyed the father-son bond. As Mark sat by himself on the forward deck of the ship with sleet hitting him in the face and stinging enough to close his eyes, he thought about his son and how much he loved him.

In rescuing Cathy and Kelly, Mark had shunned and insulted his son, ending their bond, collapsed his company with potential million dollar contracts, orchestrated two divorces, his own and Cathy's, and sold all personal treasures. He was worried he may never see his elderly mother again, her health was deteriorating. Mark had lost more than forty pounds and looked like a skeleton. Suffering insomnia, his short term memory was failing, and stuttering had returned. It was just the beginning of a search for answers. So much sacrifice. A true knight in shining armor, and there aren't many left who have the capacity to think of someone other than themselves and, perhaps, immediate family.

Dear-Reader

And, dear-reader, the sacrifice was not just for a woman and her daughter whom Mark hardly knew, it was a sacrifice for all of us, so that we can know. Let us not forget that his quest is also for answers. And therein lays the reason I have taken on the review of this book and its story, which is not fiction or a soap-opera. There is so much more detail in the book that I recommend acquiring a copy and reading the detail. Its title is “TRANCE FORMATION OF AMERICA”.

MIND CONTROL – 06

MARCH 2012

Continuing with our review of *Trance Formation of America*.

Arrived Alaska

Having now just arrived in Alaska with Cathy and her daughter, Kelly, Mark needed an inexpensive place to live. An apartment, part of a four-plex, was found with two bedrooms. The apartment would be furnished with two beds, a television, and table and chairs. There would not be any furnishings beyond this.

Doing Normal Life

Blocking the fear that he was being tracked by the CIA, which is at least one agency who is pursuing mind control in the United States, Mark and family began doing *normal things* a family would do. Cathy's daughter Kelly was enrolled in school, time was taken to meet the neighbors, and they played in the snow. It was a life that neither Cathy nor Kelly had known before.

Finances and Kelly's Asthma

Mark's financial resources were beginning to dwindle. Kelly was an asthmatic and the cost of asthma medication to keep her alive was over \$400 a month by itself. You may remember that before leaving for Alaska, Kelly was required, under court order, to spend her time with her biological father Wayne Cox, *alleged serial murderer and a mind control programmer of Kelly*. But Mark was not yet privy to this information. And let us remember that at the time of her rescue from Alex Houston, Kelly was only eight-years-old. Mark would eventually learn that the time Kelly spent with Wayne Cox on that, her father, on that *Court ordered visit*, was two weeks in hell and concentrated mind control programming. Now, Mark was fairly certain that the declining health of Kelly was the result of this two weeks. Eventually, Kelly would tell Mark the details of satanic rituals to which she and her four-year-old-step-brother, Jacob, were subjected.

Mark had managed to hold on to his Nikon camera, guns and personal jewelry, but now it was necessary to sell these last remaining assets. This paid their living expenses for five more months, until Kelly's health needs force the three on welfare.

Deprogramming Cathy

It was during this five-month period, with Kelly in school, that Mark began diligent efforts to *de-program* Cathy. Mark worked with Cathy during the day while Kelly was in school, and more after Kelly went to bed at night. This intense focus on the *de-programming process* went on day and night, until Mark would pass out from exhaustion, generally sometime around 3:00 a.m., and it went on seven days a week.

According to Mark, the formula or method he was using to pull Cathy's fragmented and compartmented mind back together was relatively free of problems. The small problems experienced were overcome by Mark himself, applying what he had learned twenty-years earlier.

The only recognized authority, upon which Mark could rely, was one Cory Hammond who helped guide initial therapy. The most challenging issue for Mark was to learn how to control Cathy's *constant state of trance* as she engaged in a written journal construction of her memories.

Compartmented Personalities Begin Connecting with Host Personality

In order for Cathy to recover her mind, it was necessary for her to place complete trust in Mark and the therapy process. Cathy's mind had been *compartmentalized* through *trauma based mind control techniques*, and a different personality lived in each of these compartments. These various personalities or compartments, never communicate with each other. Compartmentalization is part of how the mind protects itself from trauma. But trauma also opens that compartment for mind control programming. However, by journaling, or writing down memories, the personalities of the different compartments begin to connect with the host personality of the individual. Here is the condensed version of the therapy method Mark employed on Cathy. Full details are available in the book we are reviewing.

List of De-Programming Requirements

1. A constant vigil was maintained to protect Cathy's physical and psychological safety;
2. No memories were allowed to be verbalized by Cathy until they were written down by her;
3. The fundamentals of mind control were explained to Cathy so that she would know that what happened to her was not her fault, but she was made aware that she was now responsible for her actions;
4. Hours were spent in *intellectual discussion* regarding Cathy's religious programming and one by one, these programmed beliefs were debunked;
5. No expressions of emotion were permitted during the memory recovery or the journaling process;
6. Adequate food, vitamins, water and sleep were provided to restore her failing physical health (one of the mind control elements is control, and access, of the individual's intake of food, water, medications and sleep);
7. Mark taught Cathy how to view her memories on a *movie screen* within her mind rather than reliving the experience in the mind's *virtual reality*;
8. To prevent possible contamination or confusion of memories, Mark taught Cathy how to *trance* herself through a *self-hypnosis* technique (sometimes regarded as meditation);
9. Cathy was not allowed to read books, newspapers, or magazines, nor was she allowed to watch television or to discuss anything she recalled with Kelly;
10. All behavior patterns and social habits which Cathy exhibited were logically examined through discussion between Mark and Cathy. All pre-established behavior patterns, including daily routines, were re-scheduled or stopped completely;
11. And finally, Cathy was required to wear a wrist watch twenty-four hours a day and to alert Mark of any *lost-time* she felt she had experienced.

Mark Begins Suffering Post Traumatic Stress Disorder

Mark would eventually come be regarded, by the medical community, as an *expert* in the recovery of memory. As Mark reviewed Cathy's memories, as written down and recorded by Cathy, he

found their memories to be horrifying beyond any recollection he had heard anyone speak about. Mark heard enough horrific events from both Cathy and Kelly to know he was suffering *Post Traumatic Stress Disorder*. However, his symptoms, while quite visible to himself, went unnoticed by Cathy and Kelly since they suffered the same malady their entire life.

MIND CONTROL – 07

MARCH 2012

Continuing with our review of *Trance Formation of America*.

We left off with Mark realizing that he had acquired *Post Traumatic Stress Disorder*. Mark's health began to deteriorate, loss of weight, stomach pain, vomiting, and diarrhea marked his failing health. He was literally living on Maalox.

Marks Health Failing Due to Parasite

Mark, knowing he was in trouble, made a *secure* phone call to a trusted doctor who produced a name of a local internal medicine specialist that could be trusted. An appointment was made on behalf of Mark and the *internal medicine specialist* was given a heads up. Thus, instead of sending Mark to a lab for testing, where test results might be accessed by government, *in-office* testing was performed. Finding holes in Mark's stomach walls caused by a parasite, the *internal medicine specialist* recommended *emergency surgery*. Mark declined, asking how much longer he could live before surgery.

Recovery Begins After Visit to Doctor

After a few days of Mark feeding himself intravenously and taking the prescribed medications, he began to recover.

Out of the Clear Blue, Information Becomes Available

During this recovery period, things get a little interesting. Mark had been making discrete *inquiries* of a specific nature, specifically related to mind control. Out of the clear blue Mark received word that *medical books on clandestine experimental research for treating dissociative disorders* were waiting for him at the Eagle River branch of the Anchorage Public Library. Mark was given a date and exact time to pick up these books.

Mark went to the library, picked up the books and was leaving when approached by a woman carrying, what appeared to be, a grocery sack. Striking up a conversation, she asked if the library was open? Mark thought this to be unusual. Continuing, the lady asked, "Have you read any good books by Dr. Milton Erickson lately?"

Help Comes From the Most Unexpected Places

Mark responded to having read a book by Dr. William S. Kroger to which the lady responded, "Oh, yes, I'm a real fan of Dr. Kroger and he is a real fan of Dr. Erickson who you know is considered the father of subliminal mind-control research." Then she turned and began walking away. As she did so, she stopped, smiled, and said, "Enjoy your books and use the book, Mark." Obviously, Mark Phillips was receiving help from someone unknown to him.

While Mark had assumed that she had said, "Enjoy your books and use *the book*, Mark", she had actually said, "Enjoy your books and use the *bookmark*." Mark finally realized this error when he

stumbled across *the bookmark* that had been placed in one of the books. This book marked area provided an 800 phone number, with a time and date to use it.

On the Appropriate Time & Date

On the appropriate time and date, Mark called the number and it was answered. An electronic voice asked for his *employee number*. Mark entered the number he had been previously given by someone unknown to him. After entering the number, another phone began ringing and was answered on the eighth ring.

A Possible, but Risky Asset

Mark was provided with some guidance, and a possible source of help, a doctor named Cory Hammond, in Salt Lake City, Utah. Mark responded, “Gees, that’s Mormon headquarters, and that was the last *religious trauma base* for Cathy!” The voice on the other end of the line continued, “... you can trust this doctor if you’re careful and don’t give up too much [information] on yourself. He’s paranoid like all the rest [who know about mind-control atrocities] but he could be of some help... be alert... everybody’s watching this guy so anything you say, they [the bad-guys in government] will know.” Mark thanked him and the conversation was concluded.

Two Years of Phone Guidance to Information Sources

Mark would use this 800 phone number and others similarly provided as a means of covertly accessing a *subway* to information available to *spooks* in the business. This method would provide Mark with guidance for two years.

Don’t Get Your Girdle in a Twist

OK, having mentioned a prominent religious order, I know this is getting personal for some. However, I was raised a Catholic, went through catechism, first communion, and other religious rituals. And I know at least some of the horrific actions orchestrated by the Catholic religion in times now past, and some of the un-holy activities of today, orchestrated and committed by church leadership. But, being an adult, I know that there is a difference between the Church leadership, and the Catholic membership. The people who compose the Catholic membership are generally very kind, charitable, and supportive of their fellow man. The same is true for members of the Mormon, or Latter Day Saints religion. So don’t get your girdle in a twist and loose your focus.

And you will notice that the Church of Latter Day Saints has not filed an injunction to stop the printing and distribution of this book. Like others mentioned, they too don’t want the testimony of Cathy O’Brien and evidence held by her to appear in open court.

Working to Find a Referral Who Could Be Trusted

Mark worked to find a *referral* who Mark felt he could trust and was professionally acquainted with Dr. Cory Hammond. In this quest, he telephoned a *dissociative disorder specialist*, one Dr. Bennett Braun, a well known and published psychiatrist in Chicago. Mark would learn that Braun had an entire hospital unit dedicated to therapy of people who had been the victims of mind

control or psychological programming. It was related that there was a long list of patients waiting for a “bed” in Dr. Braun’s Chicago facility.

Civia Tamarkin Appears

Braun also provided Phillips with a name and telephone number of a friend in whom Braun confided. It was Civia Tamarkin, People Magazine senior investigative reporter at the time.

Meanwhile, Cathy’s memory recovery was proceeding nicely.

MIND CONTROL – 08

THE TICKING TIME BOMB

MARCH 2012

Continuing with our review of *Trance Formation of America*.

We left off with Mark Phillips having made phone contact with a Dr. Bennett Braun, who had a unit in a Chicago hospital dedicated to victims of mind control or similar psychological disorder. And Dr. Braun had provided Mark with the name of a *trusted friend* in whom Braun confided. The friend was one Civia Tamarkin, People Magazine senior investigative reporter at the time.

Remembering that, in this series, the victim of trauma-based mind control is Cathy O'Brien and her young daughter, Kelly, who was eight-years-old when rescued.

Mark's Biggest Error in Judgment

Mark made contact with Civia Tamarkin, and in Mark's own words, "*Contacting this People/Time Life magazine reporter was to be my biggest single judgment error in the pursuit of helpful information. I would soon learn she was indirectly responsible for nearly costing me my life, and did indirectly cost Kelly her chance for "expert" therapy - which is another book in itself.*"

Mind Control is Not as Distant as We Might Like to Think

Ms. Tamarkin, seemed to be well informed and in conversation, dropped names left and right. She provided Mark with contact information of an *ex-Moonie* programmer, one Steve Hassen. Hassen, now a licensed *mental health counselor* was "recruited" by the *Unification Church* who used mind control techniques to recruit new members, and keep them. After being recruited, Hassen himself became a recruiter, and as such, is somewhat knowledgeable about mind control. The term "Moonie" is a reference to South Korean *Sun Myung Moon*, who founded the church. Wikipedia estimates worldwide membership at several hundred thousand into the millions. So mind control is not as distant as we might like to think, it's all around us, especially in television and main stream newspapers, as well as religion.

Although Ms. Tamarkin provided Mark with many contacts, she only reluctantly provided Dr. Cory Hammond as one such possible contact that could be of help. And it was this contact that would be helpful, but only briefly.

Hassen Delivered a Coded Message to Cathy

Mark, still suffering Post Traumatic Stress Disorder from listening to Cathy relate the torture and trauma she had been through, phoned Steve Hassen for advice to help Cathy's young daughter, Kelly. This resulted in Steve Hassen going to Mark's home *in Alaska, to help*. Instead of helping, Hassen delivered a well known coded message to Cathy designed to traumatize Cathy and trigger a response in which she would *run for her life*, away from Mark Phillips. While Mark believes the method could have been effective, Hassen's delivery was so poor that it didn't work.

And Police Are Taking Their Jobs Seriously

Mark would later learn that Hassen's recorded respect for UCLA psychiatrist's Dr. West and Dr. Margaret Singer came from the fact that Dr. West had worked for the CIA in Project MK-Ultra ostensibly the same mind control program of which Cathy and her daughter were victims. This came to light and was exposed by a Congressional investigator. However, the U.S. Government put an end to the investigation regarding Dr. West *for reasons of National Security*. Commit a crime, then cover it up with claims of *National Security*, it's the way of Government leadership. And to think, police are taking their jobs seriously and putting their lives at risk while the most dangerous criminals are in the government food chain above them.

Until After Disaster Had Struck

West would be convicted only of causing the death of an Elephant by administering LSD, a hallucinogenic drug, and doing so in front of school children. Unfortunately, Mark would not learn of these matters until after disaster had struck.

A Side Bar

At this juncture, I pull away from the book review for a moment to relate that in doing related research, I came across an article in which a woman in Illinois went to a school with at least three hand guns, and shot children there. The first child shot with her .357 magnum pistol, was a six-year-old boy. Before leaving, this deranged woman had shot several students, killing some. She escaped to a nearby house and committed suicide, but not before shooting, and killing, the man who lived there. The senselessness of this certainly struck me as the behavior of a tortured *mind control victim*, but at least as interesting was the fact that one of the journalists in the construction of this article was none other than Civia Tamarkin, the name dropper. Just a coincidence, nothing to concerned about.

Suspicious We Should All Have

It is surreal-events of the type of those listed below, that become suspect when one has knowledge of the pervasiveness of Satanism, but especially government mind control programs. Columbine, Hinkley, Sirhan Sirhan, Charles Whitman, "Zodiac" and Lawrence Singleton all come to mind as well as many other senseless acts. And in so many ways it is these senseless acts on which legislators capitalize to empower themselves by taking our freedoms and unalienable rights through draconian legislation, making them very suspect of complicity in these surreal events. It appears to be open manipulation of the American population to accept things they would not otherwise accept.

The Black Heart

The point here is this. If I give you a deck of cards and tell you to pick out the hearts, you will immediately eliminate 50% of the deck since the hearts are red, not black. But supposed I slip in a "black heart", will you see it? Most likely not since you're not looking for it. And so it is with government conspiracy and manipulation. If you're not willing to consider it a possibility, you will most likely not see it, even if it presents itself openly. Returning from the Side Bar.

Dr. Hammond was of Help

It would be Dr. Cory Hammond who provided the most helpful and valuable information on therapy. However, even though Cathy was able to avoid reliving her trauma's, the same was not true of Mark who's empathy led to Post Traumatic Stress Disorder (PTSD) as she related her trauma's to him. One would have to conclude that the *Trauma* suffered by Cathy and Kelly was overwhelming and horrific since Mark was suffering by just listening to their stories.

A Time Bomb Ticks

As spring arrived in Alaska, the ice began to melt. Perpetual darkness gradually gave way to warm sunlight. Ice and snow were turning to mush. Yet, unknown to Mark, a time bomb was beginning to tick its countdown. It was Cathy's young daughter Kelly. Suddenly, her asthma and behavior were rapidly deteriorating, and for no apparent reason.

The Time Bomb is Kelly

In May, Cathy received a call from Kelly's school, requesting that Kelly be picked up and taken to a doctor for examination. On being picked up, Kelly's condition greatly improved, but it would be short lived. On Sunday, Kelly's coughing had become constant. The medication she used in her respirator pump was exhausted and there was no money to buy more. Phillips substituted distilled water and while sitting with Kelly, told her a story about a little girl who struggled to breath while climbing a mountain. The little girl huffed and puffed, but made it to the top of the mountain. Once there, she was so exhausted she fell asleep in a bed of wild flowers. The ploy worked for the moment, and Kelly fell asleep, breathing quite normally. Since her breathing was normal this *strongly suggested* it was the result of mind-control-programming.

MIND CONTROL – 09

HELP FOR KELLY?

MARCH 2012

Continuing with our review of *Trance Formation of America*.

Recollecting

Remembering back to a time before Mark, Cathy and Kelly left for Alaska, 8-year-old Kelly was required, by Court order, to spend time with her father, alleged serial killer Wayne Cox. During this visit, and through mind control techniques, Wayne programmed Kelly to die when school was out that school year. Little eight-year-old Kelly was a *ticking time bomb* that Mark could not predict nor see beforehand. And right on cue, as the school year was nearing an end, Kelly began having severe asthma attacks, as programmed. Mark found out as follows.

“Dad Told Me I Was Gonna Die”

He began by asking Kelly why she coughed? And she responded, because “*I have asthma.*” Then Kelly went on to say, “*Dad told me I was gonna die.*” Mark responded, “*Well, he’s not a doctor.*” Kelly continued, “*He really did say that over and over and over again.*” With more questioning, Mark was able to discover that Wayne Cox had programmed Kelly while on the phone with Alex Houston (Cathy’s ex-husband and a popular entertainer) receiving instructions on a method known as *hypnosleep*. Houston was tutoring Cox in the method on the phone, and these two men were programming little 8-year-old Kelly to die.

Kelly’s Last Day

Mark noted that Kelly was entering a state of *trance* and brought her out of it by telling her that “*school is not yet out, and tomorrow you will be well enough to go back to school.*” And Kelly was well enough to go back to school the next day, but it would be her last day in school for her programmed condition worsened.

Perplexed Dr. Shepherd Granted the Meeting

Mark and Cathy would be contacted by the school nurse who was not happy to learn that Kelly had not been taken to a doctor as she had recommended. After leaving the school, Mark and Cathy took Kelly to the Humana Hospital in Anchorage. There Kelly was examined by a young and bright physician, Doctor Lorrie Shepherd. Shepherd was perplexed as to Kelly’s deteriorating condition. Mark requested a private meeting and Doctor Shepherd granted the meeting.

Mark Briefs Dr. Shepherd

It took Mark about thirty-minutes to brief Dr. Shepherd on the status of both Cathy and Kelly, and what Mark had rescued them from. Upon hearing this, Dr. Shepherd brought in one Dr. Pat Patrick, a local psychiatrist, to examine Kelly.

Kelly's First Official Diagnosis

After completing the examination of Kelly, Dr. Patrick invited, first Cathy, and later, Mark, to her office for consultation. Kelly was diagnosed as suffering from “*a serious psychological disorder resulting from severe and repeated trauma.*” This would be Kelly's first official diagnosis. Mark then asked Dr. Patrick to arrange for a *sexual abuse* specialist to verify Kelly's abuse. This was done, and the results were positive.

Kelly Transferred

Kelly was transferred to *Charter North Psychiatric Hospital*, also in Anchorage. Some months passed and the STATE OF ALASKA realized that Kelly was not improving, yet her care costs were mounting by thousands weekly. This led to a search for another care facility. Dr. Patrick, Cathy, and Mark with the cooperation of the Tennessee Violent Crimes Claims Commission, searched for another hospital that would accept Medicaid. One was finally located in Owensboro, Kentucky. This hospital advertised a specialty in working with *ritually abused children*. This was great!

Kentucky Hospital No More than a Warehouse

Kelly was transferred and Alaska paid the transportation costs... of Kelly. Mark and Cathy, being broke at the moment, remained in Alaska. Ultimately, Mark would discover that this “Kentucky hospital” was nothing more than a warehouse for the ritually abused who collected whatever monies the State and Federal governments would pay while providing virtually no care at all.

Mark Leaves Cathy Alone to Work

Cathy had progressed fairly well, and Mark felt he could leave her to find work. He did, and for a number of months, banked every penny not needed to survive. The separation anxiety Cathy was suffering, being removed and distant from her daughter, also made Mark feel his own anxiety, being separated from his son, who he had alienated as he undertook this dangerous mission in his life. It had been over a year since Mark had communicated with his son.

Mark Gives Bad Advice to Cathy

On bad advice from Mark, Cathy called her father to beg for some financial aid for his granddaughter Kelly. While Cathy's father did provide five-hundred-dollars, it was only to confirm her location. Mr. O'Brien said to Cathy, “*This is America. Unless you come back to Michigan alone, no more money!*” **It would be this statement by Earl O'Brien that would cause Cathy to recollect her memories of childhood torture by this man.** Since Cathy had not yet recalled her torture by Earl O'Brien, Mark remained unaware of his involvement in Cathy's *mind control victimization*. Thus, one might forgive Mark for this mistake.

Cathy Investigated by FBI for Extortion

It was not long before Cathy was contacted by the FBI who told her that she needed to come into their office for questioning in Anchorage. When Cathy arrived, she was informed that she was under investigation, ostensibly for trying to extort money from her father, Earl O'Brien.

Cathy was actually relieved when she heard these charges. It would be sometime later before Mark would find out that Cathy was actually elated because it allowed her to know she was not *crazy*, and that her father did, in fact, do *those things* to Cathy as well as her brother and sister.

MIND CONTROL – 10

FUSION
MARCH 2012

Continuing with our review of *Trance Formation of America*.

A Gift of Funds to Leave Alaska

As we left off, Cathy and Mark had secured a \$500-loan from Cathy's father, Earl O'Brien. But more than anything, it was just a means to confirm Cathy and Mark's location. The loan was followed by an FBI investigation in which Cathy and Mark were being investigated for attempting to extort money from Earl O'Brien. Ultimately, the FBI agent in Alaska was instrumental in the dropping of the charges against Cathy and Mark. Further, the agent, through his Mormon church, secured a *cash donation* to Cathy and Mark which enabled them to leave Alaska.

Not Everyone Who Works for Government is an Enemy

There is a point here, and it needs to be made with clarity. Not everyone on the inside, who works for government, is against *we the people*, individually and/or collectively. There are some very good and honorable people working as clerks, agents, supervisors, department heads, and so on, who are good people and will do what they can to help. So do not think that because someone works within the system, they are your enemy. Politicians are generally excluded from this and are always to be viewed as an enemy (except in rare instances) for they have passed laws, or failed to repeal laws, making you an enemy of the United States [for information on being an enemy of the United States, click [here](#)].

An Attempt by the FBI to Compromise Mark as an Advocate

Interestingly, during this same period, Mark was questioned by a separate FBI agent, about what Mark knew regarding an unrelated crime involving his ex-wife and her boss, a lawyer in Florida. Mark knew nothing and said so, but it was really an FBI ploy to compromise Mark and destroy his credibility as an advocate for Cathy and Kelly. Ultimately, the lawyer was convicted of first degree murder, and Mark's ex-wife was acquitted in a deal where she became a *state witness*.

For Reasons of National Security

Some days later Mark would see his ex-wife being arrested on the television show "*Unsolved Mysteries*." Yet, as Mark puts it, "*In contrast, Cathy's testimony, with proofs provided FBI officials, was filed and deliberately covered up — For Reasons of National Security.*"

Seemingly Good News for Kelly and Cathy Enters Fusion

But now there was some seemingly good news. Cathy's daughter was to be transferred to the *Kentucky Valley Institute of Psychiatry*. Mark, still working at Alaska Business College, was saving every dollar that could be saved in preparation for moving back to the continental United States. Cathy had now entered a recovery state known as "fusion." She had stopped switching personalities and had, in Mark's view, *become a beautiful, intelligent, and logical lady*. Past was the time when anyone could trigger a personality change or make Cathy go against Mark. Mark

was no longer in the role of God. Cathy continued to Journal her traumatic memories and was professionally determined to be *stable*. Cathy was nearing complete recovery.

Leaving Alaska - Now To Pursue Justice

Ship passage out of Anchorage needed to be booked four months in advance, therefore Mark purchased airline tickets. Mark and Cathy were to leave first, soon to be followed by daughter Kelly and her nurse. Now to pursue justice.

Cathy Happy, Mark Remains Concerned

Upon arrival at Seattle, Washington, Cathy was happy, believing that her mind-controlled-daughter, Kelly, would soon have an opportunity to recover. However, Mark was much less optimistic because of his knowledge that mental-health-professionals, in the private sector, were uninformed as to the secret U. S. Government mind-control research and practices. For the most part, the private sector only had the hysterical outbursts of their *seemingly* crazy patients as reference.

1990 - Mental Health Professionals Have Their Heads Stuffed in a Dark Place

It was now 1990 and the *majority of mental health professionals* were in a state of denial regarding, even the existence of, *mind control*. As a science, mental health was an infant, barely a hundred years old. Complicating matters, the mental health professionals had no access to the government controlled research information.

Project Paperclip

Someone within government was withholding medical research information from mental health professionals, finding out who that was would probably be helpful. Mark's time of employment by *Capital International Airways* (CIA if you get the drift), provided Mark with a *strong opinion* addressing this question. He would find support for his *strong opinion* in a book written by one Linda Hunt titled, *Secret Agenda*. The foundation of the book is declassified Department of Defense documents regarding *Project Paperclip*. This "Project" was a secret importation and relocation of Nazi and Fascist scientists over a period of several years. And we've been foolish enough to think that government and its leadership are on our side.

Rockets and Mind Control

These brilliant scientists worked primarily in two areas, *rockets* and *mind control*. These *imported criminals*, as Mark calls them, were located at, and in, prestigious universities, colleges, industries, **and NASA**, influencing society with rocket development and mind control. Therefore, Nazi philosophy is alive and well within our government and being used against the American people.

Confirmation

Mark was able to confirm this importation from Nazi and Fascist countries from the time he worked for *Capital Airways International*, one of the primary transporters of these now invisible scientific criminals.

Huntsville, Alabama - A Foreboding Memory for Cathy

Driving from Seattle to Huntsville, Alabama, Mark was anxious to learn the results of his telephone efforts in the pursuit of justice he had been waging from Alaska. For those who do not know, the tourism centerpiece of Huntsville is the *U.S. Space and Rocket Center* owned by the National Aeronautics Space Administration (NASA). For Cathy O'Brien, Huntsville's NASA research facility and city police force have a much more foreboding place in her memory. It was here that Cathy had been taken by her ex-husband/ex-handler, entertainer Alex Houston, for high-tech mind-control torture, the making of pornographic films, and the production of another child for the mind control, her daughter Kelly. After birth, Kelly too would be taken to this facility by Alex Houston, for mind control practices and procedures.

Normal for Cathy, Not for Mark

While in general, this trip to Huntsville would be different for Cathy, it would remain the same in one respect. The lives of both Cathy and Mark would be threatened. While this was surprising to Mark, it was a "normal" occurrence for Cathy.

MIND CONTROL – 11

LIVES THREATENED

MARCH 2012

Continuing with our review of *Trance Formation of America*.

Gun Ban Bud Cramer

OK, we left off knowing that Mark and Cathy's lives would soon be threatened. The threat would eventually come about as a result of Mark making a phone call to the *National Association of Child Advocates*, a Huntsville legal aid group. The "group" was formed by the local District Attorney, 'Bud' Cramer, known locally as *Gun Ban Bud*, which should tell us something when a public official acts in opposition to the Constitution. The *Advocacy Group* was given Cathy's recollections of her past experience in Huntsville. After doing so, Mark and Cathy were contacted by two Huntsville Policemen, Jeff Bennet and Chuck Crabtree.

Putting On a Performance

These two policemen had Mark and Cathy take their *trailer* to a local apartment used for staging *drug buys*. It was furnished and Mark asked Policeman Bennet if there were *bugs* in the apartment. Bennet flatly denied that there were bugs, or listening devices. It was because of this lie Mark knew that he and Cathy were specimens to study. Knowing this, Mark and Cathy, in concert, put on a performance to mislead these morally compromised policemen, and, unfortunately and to my sadness, there are many such policemen and policewomen throughout the United States. Their *performance* most likely saved Mark and Cathy's lives.

Named Perpetrators Audie Majors & Frank Crowell Were Also Policemen

Delays went on for weeks before policemen Bennet and Crabtree had a *sit-down-discussion* with Mark and Cathy. Cathy provided these two policemen testimony of her experiences in Huntsville along with physical descriptions of two perpetrators, along with their names and locations where they lived. Cathy related that these two perpetrators produced child and adult pornography. As one might suspect, the two perpetrators were also very instrumental in helping *Gun Ban Bud* become elected to the office of District Attorney, and as it would turn out, were policemen themselves. Their names are Audie Majors and Sergeant Frank Crowell. When Cathy had related all she could remember about her Huntsville experiences, these two policemen instructed Mark and Cathy to "*leave Huntsville now while they were still alive and shut up if they wanted to stay that way.*" And so the threat to Mark and Cathy's lives came from local Huntsville police. And to think, most of us trust government and believe government is on our side.

Unethical Conduct of Policemen Crabtree and Bennet

Some time would pass before Mark and Cathy would learn that police officers Crabtree and Bennet had notified every law-enforcement office and brother officer in five other states, where Cathy and Mark had provided information, that Mark and Cathy were "*professional con artist criminals.*"

FBI Enters the Conspiracy

Mark also reports that the Nashville office of the Federal Bureau of Investigation was responsible for perpetrating the lies of police officer's Crabtree and Bennet. And while it doesn't end here of course, this provides us insight why their story is important.

Sidebar Information

In a sidebar it is to be noted that "*Gun Ban Bud*" Cramer was elected to Congress where he was rewarded for years of *containment practices*. Meaning that old Bud had been covering up investigations for the intelligence community, Department of Defense and his #1 financial support, NASA. Oh yes, NASA is heavily involved in mind control also. And again, there has been no injunction sought to end distribution of the book *Trance Formation of America*. This rabbit hole is unbelievably deep, for the full flavor you need to read the book.

Nashville Hospital Declares Kelly to be "FINE"

After having their lives threatened, Mark and Cathy went to Nashville where they learned that the hospital where Kelly was located had declared the State of Alaska medical records for Kelly to be in error and that Kelly was "fine." Along with this was a suggestion that Mark and Cathy come get Kelly immediately or she would be placed with *adoptive parents*.

It Makes One Wonder

You know, it makes one wonder if they can be that incompetent or that criminal, because of unrelated research I suspect the latter. Kelly could not function outside a restrictive environment, therefore Mark and Cathy brought Kelly back to Tennessee where they moved in with Mark's mother, whom you may remember was brain damaged from a horse-riding accident. They lived in her small two-bedroom home.

Kelly's Programmed Asthma Returns - Tennessee Acquires Custody

And of course, Kelly's mind programmed asthma, intended to separate her from her mother, returned to be a problem. Mark and Cathy rushed Kelly to the hospital for treatment, her condition critical. But, once in the hospital, she miraculously recovered. Her doctor thought he had seen a miracle until being informed of *mind control*. While there, Kelly's medical and psychiatric records were reviewed by attending physicians and their recommendation was to move Kelly to the worst child warehouse Mark had seen thus far. And since Mark was unemployed and the only insurance Kelly had was Medicaid, Tennessee demanded temporary custody, and got it. Since Tennessee had no intention of providing Kelly with expert therapy, it was Government extortion.

Two Years in a Court Battle

This was followed by a two-year battle in court, with five lawyers opposing Cathy as Kelly's mother. However, a partial victory was to be had. Kelly was transferred to *Charter Hospital* in Memphis, Tennessee. Here, Kelly did not receive *Multiple Personality Disorder / Dissociative Identity Disorder* therapy and for the first time, did receive "*genuine empathy*" from social worker Abbott Jordan.

Mark Receives Another Threat on His Life by Mickey Miller and Tommy Jacobs of the Nashville Police

It was also during this time that Mark's life was threatened by the *Nashville Metro Police Department*. The threat came from Metro Homicide Captain Mickey Miller and repeated by his subordinate, Lt. Tommy Jacobs. Here is the message Miller delivered:

“You best forget this woman; walk away from all this now before your health changes. There's nothing wrong that kid that her father [alleged serial kill Wayne Cox] can't fix. She just has allergies. You'd best forget you ever heard of either one of them.”

Covering Up Criminal Conduct by Police

All of this was recorded by Mark who has the conversation and warning on audio tape. And we, you and I, are supposed to believe that *internal affairs*, who allegedly investigates police wrongdoing, is actually and honorably doing their job. In so many police agencies, it's just another department covering up *criminal conduct by police*.

Government - Killers, Thieves and Liars

In a short period of time similar threats came from virtually every branch of law-enforcement in the State of Tennessee, including, but not limited to, the Nashville office of the FBI. In the case of the FBI, Mark was targeted to be framed for threatening the life of the President of the United States, George Bush [probably Herbert Walker given the time frame]. The charge was dropped, but only after Mark secured an attorney. And we're supposed to think that justice in the United States is what is taking place. Government has become *killers, thieves and liars*, and that point cannot be made strongly enough.

MIND CONTROL – 12

SAVING SEIDINA REED

MARCH 2012

Continuing with our review of *Trance Formation of America*.

Pursuing Justice

We left off with Mark and Cathy's lives being threatened by Huntsville, Alabama police as well as the Nashville office of the FBI in Tennessee. The year is now 1991, and Mark had been seeking justice for Cathy O'Brien and her daughter Kelly since 1988. Cathy's memory was now recovered and she was ready to participate with Mark in a campaign, organized to disseminate information regarding government mind control programs and Cathy's situation. People were found to respond well to the release of information because the vast majority of them wished to know why they were no longer important to the leadership of the United States.

In the time following Mark and Cathy's return from Alaska, they had learned much in their pursuit of justice. They had suffered considerable heartache, desperation and ongoing poverty.

Cathy's Idea

As the campaign for dissemination of information was beginning to wind down, Cathy came up with an idea that she felt might win some *public support* and certainly go some distance in waking up the populace. Her idea was to rescue another woman and victim of government inflicted trauma-based mind control. The individual Cathy wished to rescue was none other than Seidina Reed (Dina), daughter of the well known actor and singer *Jerry Reed*, the truck driver in the *Smoky and the Bandit* movies. Cathy informed Mark that both she and 'Dina' Reed had been used in the production of pornography video's, and out of that came a *bond* between these two women.

Actor Jerry Reed Complicit in His Daughters Mind Control

The *handler* of mind control slave Seidina Reed is alleged to be her husband, David Rorick, also known as Dave Rowe. It is further alleged that Rorick received his training from Cathy's former handler/husband, Alex Houston, also an entertainer. Mark believed that Seidina's father, Jerry Reed, who had connections in both politics and entertainment, could be beneficial in the exposure of the government's mind control projects and activities. And although Mark knew that Cathy's father was part of her mind control enslavement, he, unfortunately, did not think that Jerry Reed would be complicit in the enslavement of his own daughter. Mark was wrong.

Evidence of Sedina Reed's Mind Control Disappears

A plan was made, and, implementing the plan Mark was able to rescue Seidina Reed. Upon being rescued she began talking, but, of course, this came after Mark had unwittingly told her father about the plan in person, and not only to Jerry Reed himself but also Jerry Reed's agent. As such, Reed had more than sufficient time to notify Seidina's husband/handler, David Rorick, and evidently did exactly that. Mark was armed and on his way to Rorick's house, but it was fruitless

for all evidence of Siedina's mind control had disappeared.

Both Seidina Reed and Mother File Criminal Charges Against Rorick

In the aftermath of the rescue of Siedina Reed, both Seidina and her mother filed criminal charges against David Rorick (Roe or Rowe), which included charges of *sexual child abuse* of Siedina's four-year-old son. Mark probably would not have known of these charges except for a *spook* who worked within the Nashville DA's office. The outcome was as Mark expected... **no action was taken for reasons of National Security, and the mainstream media did its job by not reporting the event to the American people.**

Of course it does not take a rocket scientist to see that assault on United States citizens by the United States government cannot be a *National Security* issue, it can only be a means for government agents, employees and designated associates to avoid criminal prosecution. This means that those whom we believe are here to *protect and serve* us (the police), can neither protect, nor serve us, nor can they obtain justice. Even worse, local political leadership will not even lobby to overturn such laws that protect criminals.

During her time as a United States government mind control slave, Seidina had been prostituted to numerous *heads of state*, including the Arabian Ambassador, Prince Bandar Bin Sultan, a friend of George Bush, I'm assuming George Herbert Walker Bush since there was no distinction made in the book.

Mark and Cathy has not heard from Siedina since her rescue, nor from any family member. All of this was as Cathy expected. However, Mark had to learn the hard way that our Constitution is a joke, overwritten and nullified by government leadership for *reasons of their own personal National Security*. At this juncture I'm going to let Mark conclude with his own words.

Mark These Words

"Today, Cathy, Kelly, I and all true patriots stand at the proverbial crossroads of revolution or evolution. Through armed revolution, **we patriots will perish** and the emergence of a totally government controlled society will herald in another period of *dark ages*. As a proud gun owner, *armed with inside knowledge*, I know we are technologically out-gunned. Whereas if we choose to evolve through the challenges to our psyche that developed communication technologies present we can reinstate our Constitution and set our people free. Revolution or Evolution - change in life as we know it is inevitable.

"Each of us must now take a stand to commit a portion of our individual time and diminishing resources to support the action groups *and individuals who are not afraid to work at taking back our government through mass exposure of its crimes*. We must seek **new leaders** who will be committed to doing the most with the least. These leaders share the battle cry that SILENCE DOES (indeed) EQUAL DEATH." – Marquart Ewing Phillips, from the book *TRANCE FORMATION OF AMERICA*

This concludes Mark's introduction of Cathy O'Brien. From here it will be Cathy's story, how she came to be a government mind control victim and, to some extent, what that entailed. From here, the ride is going to get rough, but we need to know what our government is up to and the risk we all face.

CATHY O'BRIEN

We are reviewing a book titled *Trance Formation of America*, copyright 1995. I find Cathy's introduction of herself and her situation to be so powerful, that I'm going to allow her to introduce herself and her book, *Trance Formation of America*.

“OPEN LETTER – Mind control is absolute. Under [government's] MK-Ultra Project Monarch trauma-based mind control, I lost control over my own free will thoughts - I could not think to question, reason, or consciously comprehend - I could only do exactly what I was driven to do. Those who controlled my mind, and ultimately my actions, claimed to be "aliens," "demons," and "gods." But it was my experience that these perpe -TRAITORS of New World Order controls were/are bound by fully, human confines, despite their terror-tactic claims and illusions. The true laws of nature, and the same laws of man do, indeed, apply to them. While they manipulated me by my religion, my maternal instincts, and my genuine concern for humanity - they never "possessed" my innate being. They could not make me one of them. They never took into consideration the strength of the human spirit. They did not even know it existed. Ask why.

“TRANCE-FORMATION OF AMERICA – My name is Cathleen (Cathy) Ann O'Brien, born 12/4/57 in Muskegon, Michigan. I have prepared this book for your review and edification concerning a little known tool that "our" United States Government is covertly, illegally, and un-constitutionally using to implement the New World Order (One World Government). This well documented tool is a sophisticated and advanced form of behavior modification (brainwashing) most commonly known as MIND CONTROL. My first hand knowledge of this TOP SECRET U.S. Government Psychological Warfare technique is drawn from my personal experience as a White House "Presidential Model" mind-control slave.” - Cathy O'Brien

There you have it ladies and gentlemen, the words of a now adult female, who, like her daughter, was only a young child when made part of our government's mind control program against her will. Substantial amounts of information revealed in TRANCE FORMATION OF AMERICA have been confirmed through the efforts of honorable members of law enforcement, scientific and Intelligence communities, who, in doing so, have put themselves at considerable risk of retribution by the very leadership they are acting to expose. A lot of people exercise their big mouths to talk bravery, few exhibit it.

The Life of Insiders

It was because of individuals who put their lives at risk that Cathy was able to achieve a state of comprehension accompanied by corroboration of her torture, both physical as well as psychological. The torture was used to modify her behavior and allow certain leadership insiders to totally control her mind. Honorable staff members within the system of torture and abuse often

live a life of fear because of what they observe, learn and occasionally share. They live in fear of losing their jobs, families and lives. Yet, a few put their necks on the chopping block, not only to help Cathy, but to help all of us. People who have a capacity to think only of their self probably do not, and will not, understand this risky behavior. But many of us know there are honorable and brave people out there, anonymously putting themselves at risk for the benefit of their fellow man, asking for nothing in return. And so they go as far as they dare at exposing criminal behavior within the confines of government, and this particular criminal's tool, *mind control*, is one being used to bring about *their NEW WORLD ORDER*. Have we become sophisticated enough in our thinking and analysis to realize that the events of September 11, 2001 are a *mind-control-trauma* to the nation that has been used by government to implement draconian laws and take away a mountain of our freedom?

Should Local Leadership Address the Criminal Behavior of Government?

As Cathy puts it, the book is a *grassroots* undertaking to inform the people of the United States, and elsewhere, that *mind control* is being illegally used by federal government leadership. Do we think that our local protectors and leaders should be doing something to recognize this menace and end it? Perhaps the least that could be done is to recognize that Government is criminal and stop doing business with that criminal, or anyone who openly supports that criminal. It is not that there are criminals within government, that's expected. It is that government doesn't indict and prosecute these criminals. Why, because they are either at the highest levels of government, or they are working under the direction of the highest levels of government, that's why! The book's purpose is to drum up public awareness and support in the exposure of this virtually invisible *social menace*.

We should all give our thanks to the insider individuals who were able to manipulate the system even more cleverly than the wrongdoers, providing for the declassification of documents at the source, which has now entered the public record for those wishing to do their own research.

In Cathy's own words...

“It is my patriotic respect for the principles of truth, justice, and ultimately that freedom on which America was founded that compels me to expose the *world domination* motivations of those in control of our government, commonly referred to as the *Shadow Government*.”

It might sound a-little-corny, but I too share this sentiment. The corruption and criminal activity is deep and ingrained and that, for many people, is difficult to believe, thus making it difficult to outline and report to the American people. Typically, criminal behavior of the federal government is covered up and justice is stone-walled for reasons of national security. In state, county and city governments, they just commit most of their crimes in secret, making their plans behind closed doors and acting without lawful authority.

A Shadow Government, Identified by a United States Senator

Regarding the *Government* identified by Cathy, Senator Daniel Inouye (Democrat - Hawaii)

speaks of it as:

“...a shadowy government with its own Air Force, its own Navy, its own fund-raising mechanism, and the ability to pursue its own ideas of 'national interest', free from all checks and balances and free from the law itself.”

Mark Phillips, who managed to separate Cathy from her mind control handler/husband, also had the skills and expertise to de-program Cathy. This was a result of having worked for government contractors pursuing mind-control research and being able to interact with mind control research scientists and staff. Thus, Mark was able to restore normal functioning of Cathy’s mind. Not only was normal function restored, but her memories were recovered.

Remembering that Cathy was a *trauma-based* mind control victim, we will also remember that this method of mind control causes multiple personalities. In simple terms, a splitting of the mind in which a new personality is created to deal with the trauma. This is *multiple-personality-disorder*, better known today as *dissociative disorder*. The method Mark used to restore Cathy’s mind to normal functioning, reconnected all the *compartments/personalities* and the memories stored in each of those compartments.

Photographic Memory

Those of us old enough to remember the assassination of President John F. Kennedy, most likely remember exactly where they were and what they were doing when information of his assassination reached our ears. For myself, I was in a typing class in high school, and I remember it very clearly. This is an example of how the mind records events surrounding a *trauma*. In the case of Cathy O’Brien, her traumatic experiences and treatment by elements within our government, gave her a photographic memory.

Cathy O’Brien’s traumatization led to recovery of her memory in photographic detail exactly as it was recorded in her mind. Thus the direct quotes provided by Cathy in this series, which we will be privileged to examine, are verbatim, that is, exactly as given to her and recorded in her mind. In these quotes Cathy apologizes ahead of time for any obscenities or foul language they may contain.

Warning:

The information revealed here is ADULT in nature, do not read further if you are easily offended.

EARL AND FAMILY

In the last column we were finally introduced to Cathy, a fellow human being. I found her to be bright and articulate. And so, at this juncture, we begin to examine her story, a true story that unfolds in heart wrenching details. And while some in government and the press wish to assign “*conspiracy theory*” to this story, it is, in my opinion, far too complex to be a fabrication. And is it not government leadership who sees conspiracies everywhere? It’s one of their most prevalent charges in indictments. “*Conspiracy*” to do whatever, murder, fraud, etc. And let us remember, it is government leadership who has blocked this matter from being heard in court under the umbrella of *reasons of National Security*. Therefore, it is up to you to be the judge as to whom has something to hide.

The Path to Mind Control

The path to Cathy’s entrance into our Government’s secret *mind control program* came about through her family and their activities, thus, this is where we will start. We begin first by introducing her family. We begin at the head of this list with Cathy’s father, Earl O’Brien. As the story progresses, move to other family members and activities. In effect, we will be introduced to humanity as seen through eyes of Cathy O’Brien as a little girl.

Earl’s Brag

Speaking in reference to Cathy, Earl O’Brien, Cathy’s father, bragged to trusted family members and friends that he began substituting his penis in place of the breast nipple of Cathy’s mother soon after Cathy was born. Cathy’s mother was a multi-generational incest-abused female, consequently Carol Tanis did not prevent Cathy’s father from doing as he pleased to his young daughter. It is to be noted that Carol Tanis also suffered from Multiple Personality Disorder. And let us remember that trauma created personalities are not able to transfer the recollections and memories to the normal or top (original) personality of the individual. Therefore, the multiple-personality victim has no normal recollection of the trauma’s, and apparently, no cognitive reasoning.

Cathy Chokes on Her Father’s Erect Penis

Cathy relates that her earliest memory is that she could not breath with her father’s erect penis jammed down her throat. At this early age, Cathy was unable to discern the difference between her father’s semen and her mothers milk. All that she knew was that she was choking and unable to get a breath of air. When Cathy *instinctively* ran to her mother for help, her dysfunctional mother would accuse Cathy of *throwing a temper tantrum*. Through her choking and coughing sobs, Cathy tried to clear her throat, realizing that it would be up to her to save her own life. Without warning, Cathy’s mother threw a glass of water in her little girl’s face. Thus, this little

girl suffered her first *personality split*. Little Cathy's mind automatically created a new personality to deal with the trauma. Like all children of this age would do, Cathy interpreted this behavior as normal living, thinking it to be life no different than any other child or family might experience. Remember, when we are young, we have no reference points. For her, this abuse was a *natural part of home life*.

Father's Abuse Brings Out Dissociative Personality

Because Cathy had developed a *dissociative personality* to deal with her father's abuses, she would, for a long time, not be able to recall her father's abuse in her normal and front personality (original personality). Only when she would see him produce his penis would Cathy be able to recall the former abuses as the *dissociative personality* emerged to deal with yet another traumatic abuse. Then she could, and would, remember former abuse and how to deal with it. This *dissociative personality* of Cathy's belonged to her father, and he would *rent* it out to other men, and, much later, sell it to the United States Government, under circumstance yet to come.

Family History

After Earl O'Brien's father died when he was two, his mother earned a living as a local prostitute, servicing local men working in the lumber industry. Earl's brothers and sister were sexually abused through occult rituals just as Earl was. I, and probably some of you, hopefully most of you, but today who knows, would consider this family horribly dysfunctional. Early O'Brien, along with his brothers and sister grew up to be drug addicts, a prostitute, street derelicts and pedophiles who, in maturity, would sexually abuse Cathy and her brothers and sisters. In the process of dealing with the abuse by others, Cathy would develop numerous personalities to deal with the traumas inflicted on her.

Cathy remembers her mother's family to be multi-generational sexual abuse victims as well as sexual abusers in maturity, but of a little higher economic class than the O'Brien family. The father of Cathy's mother owned a building occupied by a Masonic Blue Lodge, which he led. He also managed a local beer distribution with Cathy's grandmother after finishing a military obligation. The two, together, sexually abused Cathy's mother and her mother's three brothers, who, in turn would eventually abuse Cathy in the same manner.

The Camping Trip

The family of Cathy's mother would often go camping, and on once such occasion, they went camping in the wilderness surrounding the Masonic Lodge of Cathy's grandfather, in Newaygo, Michigan. The brothers of Cathy's mother would often go along, and such was the case on this *hunting trip*. Along on this particular trip were Cathy's Uncle's, Ted and Arthur (Bomber) Tanis.

The Errant Hunter – Another Personality Splits Off

This camping trip was during deer-hunting-season in November of 1961. It was in the evening, during the time Cathy and her brother were being *passed around* and sexually abused, that a lost hunter wandered into their camp. As soon as the hunter observed the sexual abuse taking place, he turned and ran, but not fast enough. Cathy's father, Earl O'Brien, shot the errant hunter with a

high powered deer rifle, which resulted in further fragmentation of Cathy's mind. Satanism may not be as distant as you think or would like to believe.

Cathy's mother began packing up camp and loading the vehicles while the men disposed of the hunter's body. Hunters and outdoors-men might be wise to take heed. Upon leaving camp, Earl O'Brien was driving. As they progressed, their caravan was stopped by several hunters who were trying to locate their missing companion. Relating that they had heard gun shots, they described the man that Cathy had seen her father murder. It was at this time that *reality* intruded on Cathy's *dissociative trance* and she began to scream and cry hysterically. This continued until she no longer knew why she was crying.

Aftermath

In not too long of time after this incident that Cathy's Uncle Ted became a street derelict. A few years later, Uncle "Bomber" would die of alcoholism. And Cathy's father would become more financially affluent as well as politically connected.

REMEMBERING GERALD

Cathy's Uncle Bob, her mother's oldest brother, was a pilot in Air Force Intelligence. Bob was also a commercial pornographer who produced *kiddie porn* for the ***king of porn***, United States Representative Jerry Ford whom we will most likely remember as Gerald Ford, thirty-eighth President of the United States.

And if you're working on getting your pants in a twist, let us remember, nobody, no entity, no business or organization named in this book has filed an injunction to have its publication and distribution stopped, which would have given Mark Phillips and Cathy O'Brien an opportunity to present their evidence in open court. Therefore, you are the jury as to who has something to hide!

Cathy would develop additional personalities to deal with her Uncle Bob, and *his friends*, in the perverse pornography business he shared with Earl O'Brien, Cathy's father.

The Family Business

Earl O'Brien was a *worm digger* for local sport fishermen. However, by the time Cathy was six-years-old, Earl's sexual exploitation of his son Bill and daughter Cathy had provided enough financial resources for Earl to buy a new home on the Michigan sand dunes. There, Earl's pornography business flourished due to the tourists and drug dealers enjoying the shore of the lake. Many paid very well for sex with little Cathy and her young brother Bill. Earl O'Brien also became involved in the sale of illegal drugs at his new location.

Earl O'Brien Charged with Sending Kiddie Porn Through the Mail

In not too long of time after the family moved to the new home at the Michigan sand dunes, Cathy's father was reported to have been *caught* sending kiddie porn through the United States mail, resulting in a federal indictment. The video was a bestiality film of Cathy with her Uncle Sam's Boxer dog, Buster. Uncle Bob, the pilot in Air Force Intelligence, was also implicated. It was Uncle Bob, apparently in considerable distress, who informed Cathy's father of a United States government Defense Intelligence Agency TOP SECRET Project. It was *Project Monarch*, a mind-control project involved in *recruiting* multi-generational incest abused children with *Multiple Personality Disorder*, ostensibly for the project's genetic mind-control studies. Cathy was a *prime candidate*. Earl O'Brien, Cathy's father, seized the opportunity to avoid prosecution.

Earl O'Brien Has A Visitor

"Is Earl Home", *he* called into the house. Cathy's mother was expecting his arrival, but Earl wasn't yet home from work. Pornography king and future President of the United States, Gerald Ford was visiting the O'Brien home.

Turning his attention to the little girl (Cathy) on the porch, Ford squatted down and said, “You like doggies, huh?” – referring to the porn video with the dog. After the discovery of the porn video, the dog used in the video had been disposed of, and so Cathy complained, “Buster’s gone.”

Just then Earl O’Brien arrived in his new, tan convertible automobile. Future President Ford stood up and with his fly at eye level to Cathy, she noticed his penis was erect and as a conditioned reflex, reached out for it.

Cathy’s Fate is Sealed

“Not now, honey,” said the future President, “I have business to tend...” And in went Ford and Earl O’Brien, to have a meeting. It was in this meeting that Cathy’s fate was sealed.

Paid for by You and I

In the days following this meeting, Earl O’Brien went to Boston for two-weeks of training at Harvard (presumably the town, not the University) in which he learned how to raise Cathy for Project Monarch. Earl returned home quite pleased with his new knowledge of *reverse psychology*. He informed his wife that they would be having more children to raise in the Mind Control Project. At the publishing of this book we are reviewing, Cathy relates that she had two sisters and four brothers, all of whom are mind control victims of the United States Government, *a criminal activity* paid for by you and I.

Reverse psychology involved phrases or *plays on words* that would stick in little Cathy’s mind. For example, “*You earn your keep and I’ll keep what you earn.*” Also part of the psychological profiling of his little daughter, Earl bought her a charm bracelet of dogs.

Please Snap them for Me

When this little girl was unable to snap her pajama tops to the bottoms in a childish effort to keep her father out of them, she asked her mother to snap her. So her mother did exactly that, snapping her fingers quite sharply against the little girl’s skin, stinging her. A clear message to Cathy, that mother was not going to interfere with the sexual aggression and abuse of Cathy’s father.

The Life of Cinderella

Following the government provided training, Earl O’Brien began working his little daughter like the legendary Cinderella. Cathy shoveled out the ashes from the fireplace, carried in and stacked firewood, raked leaves, shoveled snow, chopped ice, swept, mopped, and a host of other things. Earl O’Brien told his little daughter, “your little hands fit so nicely around the rake, mop, shovel and broom handles.”

Earl’s Sexual Exploitation of Cathy

Earl, now virtually immune from any prosecution, expanded his sexual exploitation of Cathy. She was soon prostituted to Earl’s friends, local mobsters, Masons, relatives, Satanists, strangers and sadly, police officers. We’ve already been introduced to criminal behavior of police in this series,

and to my distress, here it is again. Do our honorable police have any clue how far this type of police behavior goes at making them all suspect?

When Cathy wasn't being used in the production of pornographic videos, prostituted, engaged in incest abuse, or worked to exhaustion, she *dissociated* into books. She had learned to read at the age of four due to her photographic memory, which was the natural result of Multiple Personality Disorder, or if you prefer, Dissociative Identity Disorder.

I Know, I Know

Believe me, I know that many of you are feeling incredulous, I too experienced some of these feelings as I read. But then the haunting truth came back, none of the people, entities, or organizations mentioned in the book had filed an injunction in open court to stop the printing of this book for reasons of *national security*. The answer is, OH SO OBVIOUS, they don't want the evidence held by Mark and Cathy presented in open court and they are not going to provide an opportunity by filing an injunction or any other action in court. This should, to most of us, mean that the book is telling the truth and the rabbit hole of criminal behavior by Government leadership is monumentally deeper than most of us would suspect. And as our society continues its decay, it is this leadership that our police will be expected to protect from their criminal behavior.

Conclusion of Mind Control Series

Although this concludes my review of *Trance Formation of America*, it does not do the book justice. There is so much to be learned about the criminal nature of Government from the reading of this book. I would recommend this book to every American who has the capacity to think of someone other than their self.

NOT IF, BUT WHEN - 01

JUNE 2012

Before getting into the “meat” of this column, we are going to revisit the basics of *Economics 101*. Do we remember how *wealth* is created? Were we ever taught how wealth is created?

Manufacturing has left the United States. Almost everything we buy is made somewhere else, mostly China, but also South America and other third world countries.

The Creation of Wealth

So, how is wealth created? In short, wealth is created by converting raw materials into something usable. For example, cutting trees and sawing the trees into usable lumber. Or, taking seeds and growing vegetables. Or, mining ore and converting it to iron and steel. Drilling for crude oil and converting it to lubricant's, gasoline and diesel. This is the process for creating wealth.

GATT & NAFTA

Almost all of this has now left the United States by virtue of United States leadership passing NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement) and GATT (General Agreement on Tariffs and Trades). This, of course, is brought into existence by the votes WE have cast for the leadership of this country, past and present.

A Services Based Economy

Today, we have become a mostly *services based economy*. The money goes around and around in a loop, and very little new wealth is being added. Each time the money goes through the loop, foreign suppliers get some of the money through our purchases and the government siphons off some of the money in the form of one tax or another. This is like giving yourself a blood transfusion from the right arm to the left arm with a leaky hose. Guess what the ultimate outcome of this transfusion is going to be? And do not think that leadership, from the federal, through the state, down to the County and City don't know this.

OK, that's how *wealth* is created. Now, a word about Banking, and then we'll get to the heart of this column.

Banking

I open a bank and one hundred people come to my bank and deposit \$1,000 dollars each in gold, and I issue one hundred, \$1,000 dollar deposit certificates. And the people to whom I issued the *deposit certificates* (money or paper currency) are out there spending them. But tomorrow comes and for reasons of political expediency and requests from government leadership, I issue another one hundred, \$1,000 deposit certificates without taking in any more gold. What just happened?

How the Banks Steal Our Wealth and Prosperity

In effect I have stolen 50% of your gold. What you bought yesterday for one deposit certificate will cost two deposit certificates today. Why? Because there are twice as many *deposit certificates* in circulation and the same amount of gold is backing them.

The Stealing Has to Show Up Somewhere - it Does

Now, this stealing has to show up somewhere. It does! It's your annual inflation rate, and it is inflation which results in the devaluation of your currency and its loss of purchasing power. It has nothing to do with the Gross National Product (GNP) or now called the Gross Domestic Product (GDP), it has nothing to do with the trade deficit, the balance of trade, the national debt, or any other non-sense fed to us by political leadership and the mainstream media. Inflation is zero when the banks stop issuing deposit certificates (Federal Reserve Notes) without deposits. Every day you keep a Federal Reserve Note it has less purchasing power than it did the day before. Every single day you keep the Federal Reserve Note, it is worth less.

DEBT Authorizes Issuance of the Federal Reserve Note

Today, however, there is no gold backing the Federal Reserve Note that we call money. Today, the currency (Federal Reserve Notes) is issued upon the deposit of debt. From the Banking Relief Act of 1933 we read the language of the law authorizing the issuance of Federal Reserve Notes:

“Upon the deposit with the Treasurer of the United States; (a) any direct obligation of the United States; (b) any notes, drafts, bills of exchange or bankers acceptances acquired under the provisions of this act, that any Federal Reserve Bank making such deposits in the manner prescribed by the Secretary of the Treasury, shall be entitled to receive from the Comptroller of the Currency, circulating notes in blank, duly registered and countersigned.”

(a) public debt... OR

(b) private debt

And although the language reads a little differently today than it did in 1933, the method used to issue the Federal Reserve Note is still the same. Now how many of the American people are stupid enough to believe that we can continue to have a healthy and prosperous economy when our currency is a debt instrument? Do the people truly think they can pay for a debt with a debt and truly own anything?

Let us remember that government bonds are *public debt*, a debt that must be paid for by the American people.

Quantitative Easing, that's what they called it when more government bonds were issued to prop up the insolvent banks created by the unethical bankers of Wall Street as allowed by the leadership we elect. Central to our economy is the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank. The question here proposed for us to consider, is this:

The Question to Consider

Is it possible for the Federal Reserve Bank to maintain zero interest rates for member banks and, AND negative interest rates for *savers* and *bond holders* when the United States government is adding a trillion and a half dollars to the national debt every year by virtue of budget deficits? At one-thousand-dollars an hour, twenty-four hours a day, three-hundred-sixty-five days a year, it takes one-hundred-fourteen-years to spend a billion dollars. And since a trillion is a thousand-billion, it would take one-hundred-fourteen-thousand (114,000) years to spend a trillion at \$1,000 per hour.

This is the question for you to consider. Your future, my future, our children's future is tied up in this question. Whether you're a teacher, clerk, business owner, policeman, judge, attorney, truck driver, common laborer, ditch tender (Irrigation System Operator), heavy equipment operator, construction worker, it doesn't matter, everyone, no matter who, this is your question.

Currently the Federal Reserve Bank is continuing this policy for another two or three years. Actually, the Federal Reserve Bank is trapped in this policy. This policy is currently providing for the artificially low interest rates we are seeing and without it, the *service* (interest) on the national debt would be so large that the credit rating of the United States Treasury would likely decline. In addition to that, confidence in the dollar would decline throughout the world. This would likely be followed by the trillions in *Interest Rate Swaps* and *derivatives* crashing. The picture probably could not be much more dismal. And I believe that this may well be the reason government is working to disarm the people of the United States.

I am not the only one who thinks this is NOT a question of IF it's going to happen, it's only a question of when it's going to happen. It might be wise to start preparing. Tune in next week, we'll look deeper into this issue.

NOT IF, BUT WHEN - 02

JUNE 2012

Concluding last weeks column we learned that the Federal Reserve Bank is trapped by its own policy of maintaining interest rates artificially low because if they do not, the elevated interest rates on the national debt would be so large that the credit rating of the United States Treasury would likely decline, driving interest rates much higher. Additionally, confidence in the dollar would deteriorate world wide and this would likely result in trillions in *Interest Rate Swaps* and *derivatives* to come crashing down.

Adding to the National DEBT that We Must Pay

The financial deregulation, implemented by the leadership we elect, has led to the gambling by Wall Street's banking elite, which led to the financial meltdown beginning in 2008 and continuing. To put the brakes on the meltdown, leadership of the United States government decided to bail out the banks with trillions of *quantitative easing dollars* which is **additional national debt** piled on our backs to repay, even while we lose our homes and retirements.

As matters now stand, the Federal Reserve Bank's zero interest rate policy is putting our economic future and our currency in a decline. Our *economic airliner* is going down, and it's most likely going to crash. However, only those seated in the cockpit know exactly when.

Government Bonds Are Public Debt

Remembering that government *bonds*, which is providing the annual *quantitative easing*, is public debt, making it highly unlikely that the United States Government and leadership can continue to flood the *bond market* with a trillion and a half dollars year after year when the interest rate (return) on these bonds is less than the rate of inflation. In such a case, every investor who would buy such a bond is purchasing a depreciating asset, a financial instrument that will lose money as time progresses. The low rate of return (interest paid) on the bond also makes the price paid for the bond very high. *Sooner or later*, the interest rates will rise, this, in turn, will collapse the price of the bonds and the bond holders will suffer considerable losses, both in the domestic and foreign markets. The system, as it is set up, guarantees that *we, the people of the United States, can't win*.

Our Question

The question for us is: WHEN IS SOONER OR LATER? Perhaps we should begin by asking ourselves, *how has this unworkable policy lasted this long?* Right now, today, there are a number of things contributing to the apparent stability of the dollar and bond market, none of which I believe can last much longer.

The Colosseum of the United States Blocks Thinking

The biggest value of the Colosseum (also spelled Coliseum) of ancient Rome, was to keep the people distracted from thinking substantive thoughts about government, policy, economy, and politics. While the Colosseum is no longer an Amphitheatre, it still exists in the form of Monday-

night football, soap operas, fake reality shows, Dog the bounty hunter, or whatever is currently popular on television. And guess what, it works. The majority of the American people do not think, all their thinking is done for them. It's good to be a SHEEPLE, at least until the country falls apart and the family is homeless.

Five Largest Economies on the Edge

And if you've been tuned into the latest financial news, there is a lot of hub-bub about economy of Greece. They are truly on the edge, but, in the world of finance and economic news, this takes the focus off our economy which is as bad as or quite possibly worse than Greece. And while Greece is certainly in bad shape, so is Spain, Italy, and Japan, and along with the United States, five large economies are on the verge of faltering. Germany and the Netherlands economies seem to be OK, and Iceland is working on their situation.

Is the end of the European Union in sight, or so asks the main stream misleadia, keeping the focus off of the economy of the United States. They should perhaps ask, "*is the end of the United States in sight?*"

The New, High Stakes, Gambling Parlor

The *Treasury Bond Market* has been turned into a gambling parlor by virtue of the *high-frequency trading* taking place. In short, *High Frequency trading* is based on mathematical models which make the decisions to buy or sell. *Speed* is what today's investment firms use in the fierce competition of stock trades. They capture gains of a fraction of a penny, often holding their position for only a few seconds. Clearly, they are not long term investors. And when the end of the day arrives, they find themselves content with the gains they've made and close out all positions before going home.

High-frequency trades are now between 70 and 80 percent of all equity trades. Traditional long term investment traders are left uncomfortable and many are now leaving the equity market. Many of these investors are opting to buy *Treasury Notes*. And this helps to shore up the dollar, for a while. The problem is that the ten-year *Treasury Notes* will only pay about two-percent annually and half of that, if not all, can easily be eaten up by inflation. Thus the investor realizes only about one-percent, if lucky. However, if we were to use a correct measure of inflation, they are losing much more.

As matters now stand, it appears that *investor-distancing* from European debt, from the continuing real estate meltdown, and from the euro is providing funding for leadership's continuing 1.5 trillion annual deficits and additional debt.

It is possible that the apparent economic and dollar stability is the result of collusion, read conspiracy, between the Federal Reserve Bank, United States leadership, and the Wall Street elite?

Our Public DEBT

While Japan may have the largest of all national debt, they own their public debt, the United States does not! Our public debt is privately owned, some by countries like Japan, OPEC and perhaps largest of all, China. The health of our economy is in foreign hands, as engineered by the people we elect to high office.

Trying to See the Possibilities

Suppose China was to find itself antagonized or threatened by the United States, then what? Well, they could, if they choose, unload a couple trillion dollars of United States obligations on the world market. This would most likely force the Federal Reserve Bank to print more monopoly money to buy up the United States debt obligations dumped by China.

The monopoly money printed by the Federal Reserve would increase the supply of United States dollars in the currency markets, and when there is more of something, the price of that something drops. The Federal Reserve Bank, in the scenario above, having now unloaded two trillion in currency to buy up the U.S. obligations would have to use foreign currencies to buy up the dollars it just dumped in purchasing China's dumping of U.S. obligations. If the Federal Reserve Bank lacks the necessary foreign currency to purchase dollars on the currency market, which is likely, this, in turn, would drive the exchange rate for the dollar into the mud unless the United States can leverage its friends, allies and puppets.

Now, this is where it gets interesting. To stay afloat the Federal Reserve Bank and the United States would have to appeal to other countries for currency swaps. First the United States could approach the European Union for euros, ha-ha. Their economies are in horrible shape and just what they need is to loan money to a nation whose people continually elect a leadership that cannot manage a candy store, let alone the economy of a country. Then there is, of course, Russia, who is surrounded by thousands of United States nuclear missiles, all pointed at them. I can hear them laughing already. Then there is Japan, a country already drowning in United States debt.

If it were possible for the United States to pressure its friends, allies and puppet governments into currency swaps, it would be a one time deal. Future swaps would be unlikely. The friends, relatives, allies and puppets already don't want any more dollars, a failing currency.

NOT IF, BUT WHEN - 03

Wrapping it up
JUNE 2012

We left off making the point that for the United States, financed by and through the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank, to stay afloat, it would be necessary to appeal to other countries for *currency swaps*. And, if this is possible, it would most likely be a *one time deal*. Most countries do not want a failing currency (Federal Reserve Notes) once, let alone a second time.

Options for China

But even though other countries have lost confidence in the *dollar*, there are disadvantages to dumping them. Take China for example, arguably the holder of the highest amount of dollars (debt currency) other than, perhaps, the Federal Reserve Bank. Should China dump its dollar holdings on the market, then dollar denominated assets would decline in value as China dumped them. However, should China, or one of its favored allies be threatened by military aggression of the United States, China may well feel the need to *de-fang* the aggressive United States and may then dump dollars on the market.

WE

Yes they would lose dollar backed asset value, but the United States economy would suffer greatly. China is an intelligent and rational client in world economics and would likely divest itself of dollars. No upper level actor in the world economy wishes to destroy their own accumulated wealth from America's dollars, acquired through trade deficits and/or other means, by dumping their dollars, but, it certainly appears that each and every-one wishes to exit their holding of American dollars. And this is the state of affairs brought to us by the leadership **WE** elect.

Since the United States mainstream and financial misleadia do not present the factual state of economic affairs, foreign investors who hold dollar assets look at the raw data, annual U.S. budget and trade deficits, the slowing and sinking United States economy, they look at Wall Street's obsessive and unsecured gambling bets, they look at the plans for war being bandied and set forth by United States leadership, and those foreign investors likely conclude that they need to carefully get out of dollars.

U.S. Banks

And where are the United States banks in all of this? Well, first we need to remember that U.S. banks are part of the Federal Reserve monopoly and are Federal Reserve member banks. Therefore, U.S. banks have a high interest in preserving the *status quo*. They hold U.S. Treasury Notes, lots of them. They can currently borrow from the Federal Reserve Bank at zero interest, purchasing ten-year Treasury Notes at 2% with the money they borrow for zero interest. And my recollection is that interest on Treasury Notes is not considered taxable income. How do you like that scam?

U.S. Banks Don't Want to Rock the Boat

The point is that United States banks and bankers have a huge stake in *not rocking the boat* with any major move. However, it would certainly be prudent of them to quietly and slowly move out of the dollar before the next financial meltdown and crisis hits, if that's possible. The downside to this plan is that it cannot continue indefinitely. Gradual withdrawal from the dollar market will result in a series of small declines in dollar value, which means that your Federal Reserve Note will lose purchasing power, i.e., it will become worth less and less, and it will buy less and less, exactly the way it has been engineered by the leadership we elect to office.

I know I keep saying “**WE**”, but eventually “**WE**” must accept responsibility for what is occurring.

An Emerging Economic Group that Excludes the United States

The dollar decline will eventually result in a rush to exit dollars in the currency markets. And this, ladies and gentlemen, can bring down the American economic house. Just kind of gives one a warm fuzzy feeling, doesn't it? There is a leading economic group known as BRICS, which has as members, Brazil (South America's largest economy), Russia (a nuclear armed and energy independent economy upon which Washington's puppets in NATO depend on for their energy), India (a nuclear armed economy and one of Asia's two rising giants), China (another nuclear armed economy and the largest *creditor* of Washington, D. C. after the Federal Reserve Bank as well as the manufacturer of advanced technology products and the next prospective cold war boogymen to provide profit for the military/industrial complex), South Africa (the largest economy in Africa).

Well this is who is in this emerging and leading economic group. And this group is now in the process of creating a new bank, one that will permit the five largest economies to conduct trade without the use of United States dollars. Thus, the world's *reserve currency status* of the Federal Reserve Note is on the chopping block. OH my, that will be great for the economy of the United States... brace yourself.

To make matters worse, Japan is on the verge of entering into an economic agreement in which the Japanese yen (Japan's currency) and Chinese yuan (China's currency) will be directly exchanged without involving dollars. Thus, their trade will be conducted in their own currencies without the use of the U.S. dollar. Thus, the cost of trade between the two countries will be reduced. The idea here for both the Japanese and Chinese is to avoid accumulation of U.S. dollars which will then need to be parked in United States Treasury Notes. However, since Japan is simply a puppet of Washington, D.C., the deal may still be nixed.

Why Are the Criminals Being Allowed to Escape?

But, there is a small percentage of American's who are aware of what is going on at Wall Street and within the economy, and this small percentage is puzzled why the banksters (banking mobsters) are escaping prosecution for their financial crimes. Has Washington put the kibosh on the federal prosecutors? Has Washington leadership, controlled by the Federal Reserve creditor,

decided that the banks involved in economic crimes are too big to fail? Is more time needed to identify the people of the United States as enemies, subject to martial law, detention and now assassination? Is more time needed to psychologically profile the people of the United States into believing that all is wonderful in la-la land and that they should support the leadership that is destroying their constitution and country? After all, the policy of the Federal Reserve Bank that has brought us to these crossroads is UNTENABLE, that is, the policy will result in economic failure. But, we probably figured that this is what was intended.

Being informed is always difficult, reality has a way of making us feel uncomfortable. But when the reality strikes, those prepared will be much happier than those who choose to ignore the sign posts.

SECRECY

July 2012

Today, virtually everything government is doing, it is doing in secret. Why? If the government is conducting the peoples business, and they are conducting the peoples business honorably, then why is secrecy needed. Well, the answer is simple. It is because so much of what government is doing, is criminal.

The 1947 National Security Act has allowed government to declare any activity, document or event, a threat to National Security, blocking any revelation of the activity, document or event in question. It has become the means for government officials to cover up criminal behavior.

Sibel Edmonds

Sibel Edmonds [evidently pronounced *see-bil*] went to work for the FBI three days after nine-eleven as a translator. Sibel lived in Iran where her surgeon father was tortured by the Shaw of Iran (the man United States leadership installed as leader of Iran after we implemented a successful coup against the democratically elected leader Mohammad Mosaddeq). And later, she lived in Turkey. This made Sibel fluent in languages needing translation by the FBI.

Translations Not Making Their Way to Field Agents

In a short time, Sibel found that critical translations were not making it up the food chain. They were being blocked by her supervisor, or the supervisor above him. The translations were not making it back to the agents in the field who needed them. Ultimately she informed the Special Agent in Charge and still nothing was done.

A New Employee - Melek Can Dickerson

In Sibels second month, another new empoloyee was hired, one Melek Can Dickerson (referred to as "Jan"). Since she had not scored well enough on the English section of the exam, she was placed in the Turkish section only as a *monitor*. Melek would be one of two *monitors* that Sibel supervised.

Open Door becomes Closed Door for Dickerson

In a short period of time, Dickerson was frequenting the office of Sibel's supervisor, and Sibel noticed that the open door policy did not apply to Jan, it was almost invariably a closed door session. In not too long of time, the Dickersons, Jan and her husband, Douglas Dickerson, an Air Force Major, invited themselves over to Sibel's home. Sibel's husband, Matthew opened the door and greeted the Dickersons.

The Dickersons, Husband and Wife, Try to Recruit Sibel

In short, the Dickersons tried to recruit Sibel, and her husband, to become operatives for the American Turkish Council (ATC) and/or Assembly of Turkish American Associations. Because of Sibel's work at the FBI, she knew that both of these organizations were targets and under investigation by the FBI. Sibel and her husband politely declined the offer which would have

allowed them to amass a considerable amount of money in a very short period of time and a plush retirement in Turkey.

Dickerson Signs Sibel's Name to Translations

Sibel worked for the FBI part time, going to school while working. As soon as she was at work, she reported the solicitation to her supervisor. But it went no where. Then Jan Dickerson was given tasks of translating documents, which, given her skills and this solicitation, should never have occurred. In not too long of time, Sibel found out that Jan Dickerson was signing Sibel's name to translations she had done since there was less likelihood they would be questioned with Sibel's name on them.

It went NO-WHERE

Sibel then brought this to the attention of superiors. But again, it went no-where. The FBI had obviously been penetrated, and Sibel could not get anyone to listen, except for one higher level supervisor. And when he made a stink about it, he was reassigned by his supervisor. End of penetration issue within the FBI. But not with Sibel.

Seeking Assistance Outside the FBI

Sibel went outside the FBI, to the office of the Inspector General. Little was done there. Ultimately, Sibel would go to Congress and find support in a couple of representatives there, one especially. But that eventually evaporated, Congress had a *gag-order* placed on anything to do with Sibel Edmond's accusations *for reasons of National Security*. Therefore, even Congress could not perform its *oversight functions*. Meanwhile, documents were being mistranslated by Jan Dickerson or identified as not worthy of translation.

Sibel Fired

Sibel was fired for her effort to expose the fact that the FBI had been penetrated, and her life was made miserable. Her phone was tapped, not the Dickersons. She had agents following her and sitting at a table right next to her when she would eat a lunch with a friend, still an employee of the FBI. The agents would glare at Sibel, to make certain she knew she was being watched. She would eventually learn that those who were compromised went very high into the leadership of this country.

Protecting Loved Ones

There was an arrest warrant issued for Sibel in Turkey. As a result, she lost touch with family members there. Sibel was able to get out a sister living there without telling the sister why she had to leave for America, NOW! She lost the home and property she had there. Sibel now had her mother and sisters living with her and husband Matthew. Eventually Sibel's mother would move out with the sisters and disown Sibel. In short Sibel has lost a lot in order to help the American people be secure.

Refusing to Give-in

Sibel's hearing on her termination was blocked by a Federal Judge for a long time. Obviously a coopted individual. The American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU) even took up the battle for Sibel, but they too were defeated by the court and [in]justice system. Eventually, Sibel had exhausted every avenue open to her, except one. She wrote a book. The title of the book is CLASSIFIED WOMAN.

Publically Traded for Profit

Now back to secrecy in doing the *peoples business*. It's very simple, *the peoples business* is not being conducted, we just think it is. In reality, ALL OF GOVERNMENT is publically traded for profit, it's all for sale to the highest bidder. This places Government in the business of first making certain that an investor does not lose money. And since government is a commercial, for profit, operation, its actions may invoke liability. And if required to pay a liability, that will cut into the profit of the investor, and it is the investor to which government has the first obligation, not to whatever misrepresented fiduciary purpose the Office, Agency, Bureau or Department is purported to have to the people. And now you know why the courts almost never find against government. It has nothing to do with law and everything to do with an investor's profit.

Ladies and gentlemen, if you're going to understand government, the first thing you need to come to terms with is that it is like any commercial business, everything is for sale, including the management and staff. If you cannot come to terms with this, it is unlikely you will ever comprehend government. It's all for money, profit, and control, and has nothing to do with representing the best interest of the people of the United States, although government leadership will do their best to project this fantasy.

WEIGHING IN ON DOMESTIC VIOLENCE (A man's view)

July 2012

From Personal Experience

I typed “domestic violence” into my *search engine*, and searched the web for information. With this *search-criteria* all of the information about *domestic violence* is about what women suffer. The only thing that seems to come up is domestic violence against women. Is there another side to this story? From personal experience, YES THERE IS. Let me share.

A Power Struggle

My last, and final, marriage was a power struggle. I'm going to call my last wife “Kate,” not her real name. So, the power struggle came down to *who was going to control Mike*. Was Kate going to control Mike, or was Mike going to control Mike? Perhaps like a lot of men, I spent the first six or so months in our marriage on projects Kate wanted undertaken. But eventually there came a time with I felt that I needed to work on some things that were important to me. It's not that I didn't do anything Kate asked me to do, but I cut down considerably. When she registered her unhappiness, I suggested she hire someone to do some of the things she wanted done, and this seemed to anger her. But let's get to a specific example.

An Example

Shortly after we were married, we bought a home in Red Bluff, California. I worked and so moving was done on the week-ends. We each had a pickup, and on Saturday, we hauled two pickup loads from Oroville to Red Bluff, unloaded, and put everything in its place in the new home. On Sunday I had a load of firewood coming at noon, so we got going early and hauled a pickup load each. Upon return to Red Bluff, we unloaded both pick-ups and put everything away, just in time for the firewood to arrive.

The firewood was “green oak” and it was a *cord*, which if you don't know, it's a lot of wood. Working with the man who delivered the wood, we threw it off his pick-up and trailer on the ground. He left, and working alone, I stacked the cord of wood. I was forty-seven at the time, and out of shape, so this week-end was a very tiring task and at the end of stacking the wood, I was truly about to drop in my tracks. Too tired to eat anything, I sat down on the couch and drifted off to sleep almost immediately. In about twenty minutes, Kate woke me up and suggested I go to bed.

I went in the bedroom, sat down on the end of the bed and with my feet on the floor, flopped back on the bed. Kate came in, flipping on the overhead light, which was a little blinding and a bit uncomfortable, and began demanding that I get up and get into bed. I said I would do that, but I wasn't quite ready to move, so on and on and on went the demands. I had now, several times, asked that Kate turn off the overhead light, and finally, when I became caustic, she obliged and turned off the overhead light.

Seeking Peace in the Guest Bedroom

In a couple minutes, I got up, undressed to my shorts and T-Shirt. It was October, and I opened the window at the head of the bed to let in the cool evening air. Lying down on top of the covers, I could feel the cool air coming in, and it felt sooooo good. Kate came in, prepared herself for bed, and got under the covers. Immediately she began demanding I get under the covers. I was overheated from being in the sun the majority of the day and very tired, wanting to just be left alone to rest. But OH NO, on and on and on went the demands. Finally, I stood up and announced, "I can see you want this bed to yourself, I'm going to the back bedroom and I'll see you in the morning."

Wifey Slaps Uncooperative Husband

And I went to the back bedroom, opened the window at the head of the bed, and lay down on top of the bed covers. In five minutes, "click", on goes the overhead light. I rolled onto my left side, putting my back to the bedroom door. Kate walked up behind me and slapped my bare leg, stinging a lot, causing me to flinch. I have a really bad back, and this flinching caused me to pinch a nerve in my back, sending pains shooting down my right leg. I begged Kate to leave me alone, but she kept slapping my leg, demanding that I come back to the bedroom.

One Too Many Times

Finally, I was slapped one times too many and I came off the bed, and from behind, wrapped my arms around Kate. Speaking softly to her right ear, "Kate, you've got to stop hitting me." What did my sweet little wife do? She wrapped her four fingers around her thumb making a fist, and swung her fist over her shoulder, solidly landing her fist on my nose and bloodied my nose. That was it, the gorilla came out of the closet. I spun Kate around to slap her face, and hopefully slap some sense into her about abusing her husband. But when I went to slap her face, she got her hand up in time for me to snag her thumb and break her thumb. And she had to go to the hospital because of the *abusive husband*. I felt horrible for that is not what I intended. Well, that's one incident.

A Second Example - Kate Takes the Key Out of the Ignition, Twice

In a second incident, we were returning from Oroville to Red Bluff in Kate's Eagle Talon, the same car as a Mitsubishi Eclipse. I was on the freeway going into Chico from the South. Kate and I were having a discussion, read argument. I'm doing 80 mph and Kate reaches over, turns-off the ignition, and takes the key out of the ignition switch. I said, "Kate, you've just locked the steering wheel!" The car is slowing down, and by the time it has slowed down to about sixty, Kate sticks the key back in the ignition and turns it back on. I said, "*Kate, for a smart woman you do some of the dumbest things I've ever seen anybody do!*" That did it, she reached over, turned-off the ignition and removed the key a second time.

The Steering Wheel is LOCKED!

I said, "*Kate, you've locked the steering wheel again.*" I had let go of the steering wheel and it was wiggling a little because it had not rotated to the *lock point*. Kate said, "*It's not locked*", and she reached over, grabbed the steering wheel and rotated it. Immediately the steering wheel

went *CLUNK*. NOW IT'S LOCKED, and now I'm no longer going straight. I asked Kate to put the key back in the ignition switch and unlock the steering wheel.

I Went For A Flying Lesson

I was now drifting slowly to the right and just about the time the right front tire is about to drop off in the gravel, Kate thinks she should probably stick the key back in the ignition. But she's about one-second too late. The right front tire drops off into the gravel and now you couldn't hit the ignition switch with a shotgun. It was a section of freeway where the bank on the right was about 25 to 30 feet deep. Over the bank I went, down through the weeds and toward the freeway fence.

I Lived Through That One

I wasn't touching the steering-wheel, it was locked, there was nothing I could do other than apply the brakes of the car. I got the car stopped, reached over and wrestled the key from Kate, started the car, and surprisingly, that little front-wheel-drive rocket ship was able to back up the embankment to the freeway. People who seen the car go over the bank were pulling over and stopping. When I got the car back up to the top, I rolled down my window and waved at the people, letting them know we were OK, and headed on down the freeway.

A Death Threat

Because Kate had not only put our lives in danger, but also the lives of other motorists, I told Kate, "If you touch that key again before we get to Red Bluff, I'm going to KILL YOU. When the police arrive and want to know why you're dead, I'm going to have the answers!!!" The threat worked and she let the key, and ME, alone.

All the Time

And this kind of thing went on all the time. I would say to Kate, "Kate, why do you want to antagonize a gorilla? Kate, leave the gorilla alone, this is not good for you." And, "Kate, if you continue to torture the gorilla, I'm going to hurt you!!! Do you understand the words that are coming out of my mouth." But she wouldn't quit torturing me, and I would go somewhere outside and find something to do, AWAY FROM KATE!!! There was no peace.

[2013 addition] A Third Example

Driving from our home in Red Bluff to Wal-Mart, I was tortured the entire way. By the time I pulled into a parking space at Wal-Mart I'd had enough, and without shutting off the engine, backed my Toyota Pick-up back out of the parking space. Kate, who had opened the passenger door asked what I was doing. "I'm going home, it's only a ten minute drive and you can come back and shop without me. Close the door."

Kate Refused to Close the Vehicle Door As Asked

Kate refused to close the door as I was driving out of the parking lot, even though I asked her several times. I finally told Kate that if she did not close the door, the coming dumpster would close the door.

The right hand door of my Toyota pick-up still shows the signs of having been *caved in* to close the door. This being the result of Kate trying to force me to do something I really was not going to do. I would ask Kate, “Why don’t words work???” But she didn’t know, only that they do not work. Our marriage was over in two-years. In the aftermath, I concluded that I’m an idiot when it comes to picking a companion, and accepting that, I decided that I would live alone, and do.

[2013 Addition] **A Forth Example**

I had done something that angered Kate, and truthfully, I no longer remember what it was that I did. However, it was typically of Kate to verbally attack me when unhappy with me. I was *unkind, uncaring, selfish, self-centered, thoughtless, inconsiderate, obstinate...* the list went on for twenty or thirty descriptive words. I had heard it so many times that as soon as she started, I would chime in and go through the list with her, and such was the case in this event.

When she finished her diatribe I reached for the *ash shovel*. We had a wood stove and a small light duty *ash shovel* to clean the ash out of the stove. I picked up the shovel, slapped myself on the forehead with the flat of the shovel a couple of times, and said, “*here Kate, take this shovel and smack me around with it a little, it’ll feel a lot better.*”

My Wife Had Me Arrested as a Danger to Myself!

Well, the shovel was turned up a little on the sides and I made a tiny nick in the skin on my forehead, and since I take aspirin, which thins blood, I had this tiny trickle of blood running down my face, which I hadn’t yet noticed. Kate seen her opportunity, called the police and had me arrested as a mental case who was a danger to himself, a 5150. I was taken to mental health in the back of a police car. Did you know that when you are arrested on a 5150, the police confiscate all your guns? Do you know how many hoops you have to jump through to get them back?

All of this makes it very difficult to be a caring, loving husband.

But it is ALWAYS the sweet little female who is the victim of the male. WELL, EXCUSE ME, BUT THAT IS A BUNCH OF BULL SHOT!

I’ve Know Others

I’ve known wives of other good men who’ve been slapped around. In almost all cases the men have invariably told their wife, “Honey, you need to let this go.” “Honey, you need to stop taking about this.” “Sweetheart, you’re beginning to make me mad, let this go, please.” On and on, those men tried to communicate with words. And when words didn’t work, they issued a physical communication. They issued a physical communication so they could have peace and end the psychological torture.

Women Are Often the Approximate Cause of Their Own Injury

Over the years I have noticed that when abusive relationships end, and the male moves-on to the next woman, and the woman moves-on to the next male, the abuse generally goes with the woman, not the man. Not true in every case, but in my experience, it's been true in probably 85% or more of the cases. And so what I'm suggesting here is that in many cases the woman is the approximate cause of her own injury. She engineers it. And why she does this, I don't have a clue.

A Friend's Wife Broke His Ribs

I have a local friend, sixty-seven at the time, whose wife (in her mid 50's at the time) grabbed the cord(s) of a computer printer, and swung it like a *flail mace*, clobbered him in the rib cage and broke his ribs. If you're unfamiliar with the term *flail mace*, you may have seen them in the movies as a ball with spikes on the end of a chain and used in battle. Surprisingly, she was arrested, but she was not convicted on spousal abuse but was convicted on some other lesser charge which I no longer remember.

Don't Be Too Hasty to Judge

So, if you're a police officer or observer, don't be overly hasty to be judgmental, there may be more going on than you realize. We men do have a right to be at peace, to not be tortured or abused, either physically or emotionally. If I have any advice for the men, call the police (911) and file a complaint. Remember, if a crime is being committed, you can record it and probably should.

THE UNDECLARED WAR - 01

August 2012

Against You

Ladies and Gentlemen of the jury, there is an unannounced covert war going on in the United States. The war has been going on much longer than even I was aware. Schools, Churches, Religions in general, and the main stream misleadia dare not mention this war, consequently it is, as stated, unannounced and covert. It's as serious as any war we Americans have fought openly. Only a few Americans are aware of its seriousness, more need to be. It is a WAR AGAINST YOU.

The Opening of the Case

In an effort to help more Americans become aware of its existence and its seriousness, it is my intent to make my case in this column. In order to see it clearly we need to review some history. History that is unlikely to be taught in public schools. *The future* is what's at stake here, yours, mine, our families and fellow man, perhaps even the world. So let's get started.

“Looking back on events, Woodrow Wilson was re-elected President in 1916 on a Platform that ‘*he kept us out of the war [World War I]...*’ Yet, five months later he asked Congress to Declare War on Germany...

“...what caused our government [leadership] to change its mind so suddenly?

“An allied commission... came over shortly before the war declaration and called on the President. The President summoned a group of advisors. The head of the commission spoke. Stripped of its diplomatic language this is what he told the President and his group...

“There is no use in kidding ourselves any longer. The cause of the allies is lost. We now owe you (American Bankers, American Munitions Makers, American Manufacturers, American Speculators, American Exporters) five or six billion dollars. If we lose, and without the help of the United States we must lose, we, England, France and Italy, cannot pay back this money... And Germany won't...”

“War is a racket. It always has been. It is possibly the oldest, easily the most profitable...”
– General Smedley D. Butler, WAR IS A RACKET, 1935.

The True Value of Conflict

The real value of conflict, the true value, is in the DEBT the conflict produces. Control the DEBT and you control everything.

American leadership and Presidential advisors have just been told that England, France and Italy are going to lose the conflict with Germany and not be able to pay their DEBT, unless the United States helps them win. But how to get the peaceful American people to enter the war, that's the

question.

Colonel Edward House had the ear of President Woodrow Wilson, but House also had close ties to the moneyed elite and England.

What Will America Do If...

Sir Edward Grey, Foreign Secretary for England, inquired of House, *What will America do if Germany sinks an Ocean Liner with American Passengers on board?* House responded, *“I believe a flame of indignation would sweep the United States and that by itself would be sufficient to carry us into the war.”*

An Ocean Liner is Sank by Germany

May 7, 1915, an ocean liner called the Lusitania set sail from the United States, traveling where German military vessels were known to be. And as was expected, a German U-Boat [submarine] torpedoed the Lusitania and sank it. This Ocean Liner was hauling stored munitions in its hold, and the torpedo hit the hold containing the munitions, causing the stored munitions to explode and sank the Lusitania in a matter of minutes. Over 1200-people were killed in this intentional setup by those who control the DEBT, the International Bankers, with the help of United States leadership, so that the people of the United States would sanction entrance into the war and the Banksters could be paid. Yet, we don't believe the same financial motivations could be true of the Twin Towers which was a step leading to the attack of Iraq. Well, not much of our case has yet been made.

German Intelligence Knew Ocean Liner Loaded with Munitions

German intelligence knew the Lusitania was loaded with munitions and because of that, was a target for sinking. But Germany didn't want to harm innocent passengers so they placed advertisements in the New York Times newspaper, warning people that if they boarded the Lusitania, they did so at their own risk. As anticipated, the sinking of the Lusitania created a wave of anger throughout America, and the United States was brain-washed (psychologically manipulated), by the International Bankers, into entering World War I. Remember, if you control the DEBT, you control everything, including the leadership and mainstream media of a country.

President Franklin D. Roosevelt and World War II

Jumping forward to World War II (WWII). President Franklin Roosevelt called a meeting with Secretary of War, Henry Stimson, which was documented by Stimson himself. The President had a question for Stimson and from Stimson's own record:

“The questions was how we [the United States leadership] should maneuver them [the Japanese] into firing the first shot?”

And in later Congressional testimony, Stimson said:

“It was desirable to make sure the Japanese be the ones to do this [attack first] so that there

should remain no doubt as to who were the aggressors.”

The Story Not Told

The story not told is that in the months leading up to the attack, President Roosevelt had done nearly everything that was within his power to torment and anger the Japanese. He halted all United States trade with Japan, froze all Japanese assets in the United States, made public loans to Nationalist China (an enemy of Japan), and supplied military aid to the British [remembering that Britain was at war with Germany and Japan was an ally of Germany]. Additionally, the United States led an oil and steel embargo against Japan in August of 1941.

We were intentionally and aggressively destroying Japan’s economy, leaving them no other course of action than attack the United States, exactly what President Roosevelt needed to brain-wash (psychologically profile) the people of the United States. And with the Japanese communications code cracked before hand, the highest leadership of the United States knew that Pearl Harbor was to be attacked and when. Thus, the Japanese were allowed to attack Pearl Harbor, killing two-thousand-four-hundred soldiers.

You didn’t know that Washington D. C. leadership knew ahead of time? Well, not until recently did I either. Let’s take a look at what Robert Stinnett, author of *Pearl Harbor Deception* has to say.

“During the 60 years [since Pearl Harbor], the truthful answers were secreted in bomb-proof vaults, withheld from two congressional Pearl Harbor investigations and from the American people... Americans were told of U.S. cryptographers’ success in cracking pre-Pearl Harbor Japanese *diplomatic codes*, but not a word has been officially uttered about their success in cracking Japanese *military codes*.

“... I filed Freedom of Information (FOIA) requests with the US Navy. Navy officials in Washington released a few pre-Pearl Harbor documents to me in 1985. Not satisfied by the minuscule release, I continued filing FOIAs. Finally in 1993, the U.S. Naval Security Group Command... agreed to transfer the records to National Archives in Washington, D.C. ...

“It took me a year to evaluate the records. The information revealed in the files was astonishing. It disclosed a Pearl Harbor story hidden from the public. I believed the story should be told to the American people. The editors of Simon & Schuster/The Free Press published *Day of Deceit: The Truth About FDR and Pearl Harbor* on December 7, 1999...

“Immediately after *Day of Deceit* appeared in bookstores in 1999, NSA [the National Security Agency] began withdrawing pre-Pearl Harbor documents from the Crane Files... This means the government decided to continue 60 years of Pearl Harbor censorship.”

We now have an idea of how far moneyed interests [the Banking Elite] are willing to go, but there’s more to come, so stay tuned.

THE UNDECLARED WAR - 02 August 2012

We are covering the *undeclared war*, and in the first column in this series, it was made clear that this war is against the people of the United States and conducted by government. While I recognize that it is a difficult bridge to cross for us to believe that the leadership of the United States, under control of those to whom the national debt is owed, is at war against the people of the United States, it is nonetheless true. For them, the leadership and creditor (Banking Elite), there is no choice, either they must win this war against you, or most likely go to prison for treason.

The Purpose of a Society

What is the purpose of a *society*? The organizing principle of a society is for WAR. The basic authority of the modern State over its people resides in its WAR POWERS. Today, the dominate State WARS on lesser countries for their oil resources, tomorrow it will most likely be water.

The GOD Business

Right now, today, control over the people is maintained through Guns, Oil, and Drugs. It's what the Banking Elite like to refer to as the GOD BUSINESS. But they face a problem. The problem is our way of life, it's not sustainable and it is in rapid decline. Oil production has peaked out in this world and it is in decline. That is why the controlling elite implement DEMAND DESTRUCTION. They continue to make money while the world burns.

Controlling People's Knowledge

But in order for this to work, the people's knowledge must be controlled and they must be kept ignorant of the problem until it is too late. In order to keep the people ignorant, the elite engineer events to distract the people from the reality of their declining way of life and burning world. Controlling events engineered by the elite would likely include The World Trade Center, flight 77 (the Pentagon), flight 93 (Shanksville, Pennsylvania), weapons of mass destruction (a lie), and so on. These events would be sufficient to keep the people diverted from noticing their declining lifestyle and destruction of prosperity.

Brainwashed People Do Not Ask Questions

When the controlling elite have a population living in a permanent state of fear, there are no questions for FEAR does not ask questions. The ELITE'S desire for war becomes our desire for war. Being brain washed (psychologically profiled), we willingly campaign for war, or anything else the Elite wants. And those who rally against war are marginalized and pooh-poohed. FEAR is justification, FEAR is control, FEAR is money for the Elite who pull the strings of the puppet population.

Questioning Events With Our Knowledge of Mind Control

And this is what is taking place in the WAR on you. Which brings us to a recent event. Earlier this year I wrote a series of columns on Government Mind Control. And in that series, I made the

point that once you become aware of the depth of the *Mind-Control* program, it will call into questions many events. Events like the shootings at Columbine High School in Colorado, the Charles Whitman shootings at the University of Texas, Laurie Dann whose first victim was a six-year old boy at a water cooler who was grabbed by Dann, forced into the boys restroom and shot to death. She then tried to shoot other boys in the rest room but fortunately for them, her gun jammed. Then there was the Virginia Tech incident in which Seung-Hui Cho shot and killed 32 people and wounded 17 others. The list goes on and on. But knowing about the government mind control program calls, or should call, into question all of these events.

Shooting at the Aurora Movie Theater

As you can hopefully see from the first column, government, our government is not above manipulation, even if it means that thousands, even millions (Vietnam and the *Gulf of Tonkin* lie) are going to die. Thus we arrive at the most recent event to question, the shooting at the Aurora Movie Theater in Denver. Since the theater in which the shootings took place was showing a BATMAN movie, this event has become generally known as the *Batman Shootings*.

This event is reportedly the actions of one James Holmes. Yet, James did not resist arrest and has been asking why he is in custody. Has any of us been informed by the mainstream misleadia that James' father, Robert Holmes, is a senior lead scientist for FICO (Fair Isaac Corporation), a leading company providing credit scores on businesses and individuals. Robert Holmes was scheduled to testify before a United States Senate panel, investigating the largest bank fraud scandal in the history of the World.

Too Coincidental

It is reported that Robert Holmes not only uncovered the true intent of the LIBOR (London InterBank Offered Rate) banking fraud, but the *predictive algorithm model* (computer program code) developed by Robert Holmes was able to trace trillions of *hidden dollars* to the exact bank accounts of the *elite* who stole it. This is way tooooooo coincidental! So, the plot thickens and we will examine this event in greater detail in the next column, so stay tuned.

THE UNDECLARED WAR - 03

August 2012

We left off talking about James Holmes, the accused shooter at the Aurora Theater in Colorado. James was arrested without incident in a vehicle outside the theater, and, of all things, his hair was bright orange. And since arrest, he has been asking why he is in jail. "Why am I here?" He told the police that his apartment was rigged with explosives, and that was true. It took a few days to dismantle the explosive traps. What the hell is going on?



Robert Holmes Set to Testify

What was not reported by the mainstream misleadia, at least initially, is that James' father, one Robert Holmes was scheduled to testify as a whistle blower. Robert Holmes is reported to be a lead scientist and analyst for *Fair Issac Corporation* (FICO), who provides *credit scores* for investors. They are a financial world service. Robert Holmes was scheduled to testify before a United States Senate panel, investigating the LIBOR (London InterBank Offer Rate) banking fraud.



Evidently Robert Holmes developed computer program code that was able to trace trillions of *hidden dollars* to the exact bank accounts of the *elite* who stole it, linking high level executives to their own criminal behavior, at least that's the story. This means that under oath Robert Holmes could name names, and this has the potential to awaken the world to the depth of government and large corporation conspiratorial corruption, fraud and deception, but it especially has the potential to awaken the people of the United States.

And that must be derailed at all costs, at the same costs and risk of assassinating President Kennedy and blaming it on nobody-Lee Harvey Oswald, who shoots an internationally known hunk of junk bolt-action rifle with unmatched precision and speed, and does it even though he's left handed, shooting a right-hand bolt action. And now Robert Holmes' son is facing a death sentence. Nothing to worry about, it's just a coincidence.

Looking At James Holmes

And let's talk some more about James. No one in the theater can identify James as the shooter. The shooter, whoever he might be, was wearing a Darth Vader outfit with a gas mask. When the police do arrive, they find a passive James Holmes with bright orange hair and arrest him without incident. Does this sound like the behavior of someone who just killed twelve-people and wounded fifty-eight?

This two-and-two is not adding up to four, not unless we are stupid. Let's do our two-and-two math.

James Holmes Enrolls in the Neuroscience Ph. D. Program

In June of 2011, James enrolls in the *neuroscience Ph. D. program at the University of Colorado*. I'm not certain but I believe that you must have a *Bachelor-of-Arts-Degree*, and a *Masters Degree* in order to qualify for a Doctorate (Ph. D.) program.

James Disappears for Seventeen Days?

And although James is doing fine in school, around May 21 of 2012, he disappears. On May 22, 2012 a Glock pistol is purchased under the name James Holmes. The following week a shotgun is purchased under the same name. The following week, an AR-15, the semi-automatic version of the M-16 rifle used by our military, is purchased under the name of James Holmes. But then, on June 7, 2012, James appears back on campus for an oral exam. Appearing to be a drug-induced fog, James fails the exam.

Items Purchased

Under the email account of James Holmes, guns, ammunition, bullet clips for guns, combat vest, knife, mask and other things are ordered with expedited shipping through Federal Express and the United States Postal Service. An action completely inconsistent with previous history of Holmes known about at this time. Holmes signs for the deliveries. One minute a handsome young man in a Doctorate Program at a University, and the next minute, an orange haired wacko? I don't buy it! There is something going on in the background that isn't visible.

With his hair dyed bright orange, someone takes a photo of James and creates a *profile* for him on AdultFriendFinder.com on July 5, 2012, an adults only website. A few days before the shootings at the Aurora Theater, a message is posted under James' profile on AdultFriendFinder, reading, "*will you come visit me in prison?*" For me, this is over the top *contrived*, as though someone, other than James, is building a profile for him.

A Setup Too Obvious

A professor at the University where Holmes was enrolled receives a notebook, ostensibly from Holmes, with sketches and plans for the shooting attack. The notebook arrived the Monday after the shootings. The SETUP of James Holmes is becoming too obvious.

An Eyewitness

There were witnesses at the theater who saw someone, sitting close to the Emergency Exit door, leave the theater through that EMERGENCY EXIT, rather than a main door, but the individual did not have bright orange hair. A witness name Corbin Dates sees this man talking on his cell phone, and holding the Emergency Exit door ajar with his foot. This door is left ajar and is the door that the shooter enters.

The gunman, after shooting numerous people, exits through the same door but continues to wear his gas mask to hide his identity from the rooftop security camera positioned at a location able to see the Emergency Exit. The police arrive to find James Holmes with his bright orange hair setting in his white Hyundai. James is evidently not belligerent and does not resist arrest.

Scopolomine

Let's talk briefly about [Scopolomine](#), otherwise know as *the devils breath*. It is a drug that is colorless, odorless and tasteless. It turns victims into Zombies. They become so docile that they have been known to help thieves rob their home and empty their bank accounts. The target individual loses all ability to resist suggestion or requests.

“BOGOTA, Colombia (Reuters) - The last thing Andrea Fernandez recalls before being drugged is holding her newborn baby on a Bogota city bus.

“Police found her three days later, muttering to herself and wandering topless along the median strip of a busy highway. Her face was badly beaten and her son was gone.

“Fernandez is just one of hundreds of victims every month who, according to Colombian hospitals, are temporarily turned into zombies by a home-grown drug called scopolamine which has been embraced by thieves and rapists.” - Phil Stewart

Scopolomine leaves victims with little to no memory of what occurred while they were under the influence of the drug. When a person comes out from under the influence of the drug, they might wonder why they are in jail, accused of shooting seventy people. Is it possible that James Holmes was subjected to this drug? Maybe. Will we ever know the truth? Probably not.

No, ladies and gentlemen, two-and-two is not adding up to four. There is still much more to come in this war, so stay tuned.

THE UNDECLARED WAR - 04

The Mythical Monster

August 2012

Review

OK, we've talked about the Lusitania Ocean Liner, set up to be sunk, pre-attack knowledge of Pearl Harbor, the Gulf of Tonkin lie which led to the war escalation in Vietnam, the lie known as *weapons of mass destruction*, the murdering of United States citizens at Waco, Texas, and we are all certainly aware of the financial meltdown beginning in 2008 and continuing, in which the *baby boomers* lost 50% of their retirements and savings to criminal activity.

We are further aware that our obligation for payment of the National Debt has doubled over the past four years. It is now twice the debt of all Presidents previous. And I don't believe it intellectually honest to blame the current President or any one President for this financial situation because the Banking elite control our elected leadership through the DEBT, and all of leadership is culpable. The DEBT is the Banking Elite's means of controlling a country, any country. And when a country's leadership is savvy enough not to fall for the trap, we invent reasons to attack them militarily, inventing lies if necessary, like *weapons of mass destruction* and the *Gulf of Tonkin* incident. We are fed lies that our brainwashed minds will accept as legitimate for attacking a country that has not harmed us, and put that country under the control of the Bankster Elite. Both Iraq and the United States are under their control.

September 11, 2001

It's now time to take a look at September 11, 2001. We're not going to put it under the microscope, but we will be covering some basics. It is time for American's to think outside the box that leadership puts us in, and to some degree, that is what we will be doing. I know ahead of time that some people will be angry at me for doing this. Some people will support government if its agents murder Americans who have harmed no one, we saw that at Waco, Texas. That said, we continue.

Examining the Myth

Let's examine the *myth* spun for us regarding nine-eleven. We were told that nineteen Arab hijackers were able to commandeer four airliners with box cutters, and through precision flying, were able to hit seventy-five percent of their targets while managing to evade the *North American Aerospace Defense Command*, arguably the most advanced Air Defense Command in the world. We were told that airliners striking the *Twin Towers* in New York was responsible for their collapse, in *pancake fashion*, and, and, the collapse of *Building Seven* which had suffered no structural damage collapsed in *pancake fashion* due to some small office fires. And we were told that the American Airlines flight 77, which allegedly hit the Pentagon, vaporized on impact. The plane that crashed near Shanksville, Pennsylvania was also initially billed as having vaporized into a hole in the ground.

The Nine-Eleven Commission report relates that there was no forewarning for this type of

terrorism. This report also relates that numerous failures on the part of government prevented an adequate response to this act of terrorism. The phrase “*government*” used in the previous sentence is secret code for *government officials, government leadership, or both*.

The Best Terrorist Pilot was Denied Rental of a Small Airplane

That’s the myth, and to my great surprise, a large number of the American people were much too ready to believe this because it came from leadership, a leadership which has such a stellar record for telling the truth (LOL)! Nineteen Arab (or Muslim - we were demonizing the Muslims at this time) hijackers, and the best pilot among them was denied rental of a small Cessna four-passenger airplane because he could not control it at 65-miles-per-hour.

Pancake Collapse?

And buildings, let alone the World Trade Center Twin Towers, cannot collapse in pancake fashion at free fall speed due to fire, period. Not possible. And if they could, all of the steel support beams would be sticking straight up, not cut into short pieces by nano-thermite explosives. And jet fuel does not burn hot enough to compromise the integrity of the steel beams used in the Twin Towers.

Building Seven

And why was there a fire in [building seven](#)? It wasn’t struck. And why did it’s forty-seven-stories collapse in same pancake fashion? It wasn’t struck by anything, but down it came. Although there are numerous smoking guns suggesting an inside job that rests in the lap of leadership, *building seven* is probably the most obvious.

Who believes that jet engines, with titanium components, are going to vaporize on impact? Who believes that airliner landing gear is going to vaporize on impact? Who believes that all the passenger seats are going to vaporize on impact? Who believes that all the passenger luggage, shoes, socks, shirts, pajamas, are going to vaporize on impact? Who believes that all the passenger bodies are going to vaporize on impact?

[2013 Injection - Association with Criminal Government

At the time of the event, we were told that there were not fragments of the Airliner large enough to numerically identify the airplane. We were told that the airliner vaporized upon impact. But now there is a whole new set of stories, there seems to be all kinds of evidence of an Airliner. My problem is that no independent examination and/or analysis of the scene was permitted. And there are far too many Government Officials, Government Contractors, and Government Employees providing eyewitness accounts. And because of their association with *criminal government*, I’m hesitant to believe them.]

The Herd Mentality and the Mythical Monster

The hijacker-identities were known within seventy-two hours of the attack. *Terror* provides the *ruling elite* with the means to achieve *social cohesion*, or if you prefer, *herd thinking*. In theory, an *enemy image* is necessary in order to have a cohesive, herd-mentality, society. What this

means is that our *social order*, political party's, intellectual life, politics in general, and government policy, are the result of, and driven by, a mythical monster.

THE UNDECLARED WAR - 05

The Lies Just Keep On Coming

August 2012

#5 Intro

We are covering the *undeclared war*, and in the first column in this series, it was made clear that this war is against the people of the United States and conducted by government. While I recognize that it is a difficult bridge to cross for us to believe that the leadership of the United States, under control of those to whom the national debt is owed, is at war against the people of the United States, it is nonetheless true. For them, the leadership and creditor (Banking Elite), there is no choice, either they must win this war against you, or most likely go to prison for treason once a majority of Americans figure it out. Either *we the people* are going to be dominated, subjected and lose our freedom, or we're going to wake up and do something non-violent about it. A mountain of our freedom has already been lost in patriot acts I and II.

No One in Government Could Have Predicted...

OK, we left off examining the events of nine-eleven, not under a microscope, but some of the basics. These *basics* are supposed to be facts, given to us by our leadership. From the previous column we read: "The Nine-Eleven Commission report relates that there was no forewarning for this type of terrorism."

"I don't think that anybody would have predicted that anybody would use an airplane as a missile." – Condoleezza Rice, Secretary of State

"Nobody in *our government*, and I don't think anyone in a prior government could envision flying airplanes into buildings." – President George W. Bush

Parrots

And following suit like a bunch of Parrots, Vice President Dick Cheney, Deputy Secretary of Defense Paul Wolfowitz, Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld, and others in the administration parroted the same sentiment. No one could have known or predicted that airliners would be used as they were in 9-11.

Evidence to the Contrary

OH, really? Well, a couple years or so ahead of 9-11, NORAD (North American Aerospace Defense Command) conducted an exercise using hijacked airliners as weapons. One of the targets of the exercise was the *World Trade Center*. As a matter of fact, the cover for the FEMA (Federal Emergency Management Agency) *Emergency Response to Terrorism* Manual had the *World Trade Center Twin Towers* in the cross-hairs of a rifle scope. Then, in October of 2000, *Operation Mascall* was conducted, an exercise in which the Pentagon suffered being struck by an airliner.

Lied to Again

Therefore, leadership has lied to you and I again. And yet a majority of us continue to believe them. WHY? That's an easy question to answer. It's because we have been buying into, and believing their lies for so long that they now think they can tell us the earth is flat, and we will undoubtedly believe them.

Able-Danger

From a little research, I find that before nine-eleven took place, a secret intelligence unit, known as *able-danger*, knew of a terrorist-cell operating in Brooklyn, New York, more than a year before the attack on the World Trade Center. And that is not to suggest that this *terrorist cell* was, or had, targeted the World Trade Center, just that it was identified before that event. In the case of the *able-danger* unit, the first individual to go public was United States Army Lt. Colonel Anthony Shaffer. Leadership, the leadership we elect, through the Defense Intelligence Agency, directed Lt. Colonel Shaffer, in writing, that he could NOT speak to members of Congress or their staff without prior approval.

Profiled to Reach the Wrong Conclusion

Therefore, both the Congress of the United States (the people who are supposed to exercise oversight), and *we the people*, who also exercise oversight of government, are being blocked from knowing what Lt. Colonel Shaffer knew. As far as I can see, the only reason to keep us in the dark is for the purpose of manipulation the perceptions of events which entails manipulation of our minds, percepts and beliefs, so that we all come to the *wrong conclusion*, or perhaps, *no conclusion at all*.

Information Withheld – Poor, Poor Congress

I would assume that the people of the United States are supposed to believe that it is OK for information to be withheld from Congress. It's the perfect alibi, *Congress doesn't know, therefore Congress cannot fix it*. I wonder if that logic will work if I shoot someone with a gun and claim that information regarding the loading of the weapon was withheld from me? In the case of Congress, they have the means to end the withholding of information, if by no other means, they can withhold funding since they are in control of that aspect. *Ya wanna play hardball, well, you've picked the right Congress to play with – your funding has just been discontinued!*

We Need to Consider the Source of the Information

The man alleged to be the leader of the nine-eleven terrorists is one Mohammad Atta. Now this is where we have to exercise some caution in our thinking. Mohammad Atta may have been a terrorist in the United States, but may have nothing to do with the events of 9-11. In other words, what I putting forth is that he may well have been a terrorist, but not a 9-11 terrorist, but becomes a patsy, a name, a person who can be thrown to the public. We need to keep our eyes and ears open, and not be overly hasty to believe the information that comes from a pack of predators who have consistently lied to the people of the United States. I would especially advise being wary of a Leadership who has declared WAR on us.

Can You Believe This One – the Plot is Thickening

At any rate, this man, Mohammad Atta, evidently receives a *wire transfer* of \$100,000. This transfer is evidently done by one Umar Sayed Sheikh (or perhaps spelled Omar Saeed Sheikh) at the request of one General Mahmoud Ahmed, who is head of Pakistani intelligence. However, no inquiry, nor investigation was initiated by the United States to determine why General Ahmed ordered the wire transfer. To top it off, United States government officials were evidently having breakfast with General Ahmed in Washington, D.C. as the events of 9-11 unfolded. And if that were not enough, the nine-eleven investigative commission deemed the financing of the nine-eleven attack was “*of little practical significance.*” Can you believe that one?

The Big IF

IF, and it's a big “IF”, the financing of nine-eleven was to lead back to elements in the United States government or creditor of the United States (Financial Elite), they may well want the gullible public to believe that who financed nine-eleven is of no importance. It's a thought to consider.

THE UNDECLARED WAR - 06

Our Freedom is Just Legislated Away - 06

September 2012

We are covering the *undeclared war*, and in the first column in this series, it was made clear that this war is against the people of the United States and conducted by government. While I recognize that it is a difficult bridge to cross for us to believe that the leadership of the United States, under control of those to whom the national debt is owed, is at war against the people of the United States, it is nonetheless true.

For the leadership and U.S. creditor (Banking Elite), there is no choice, either they must win this war against us, or most likely go to prison for treason once a majority of Americans figure it out. Either *we the people* are going to be dominated, subjected and lose our freedom, or we're going to wake up and do something non-violent about it. A mountain of our freedom has already been lost in patriot acts I and II.

At the Pentagon and Shanksville, Pennsylvania, we were told the entire airliner vaporized, and many of us believed this fiction. But, at New York, the *passport* of one of the alleged terrorists is found in *pristine condition*. "Evidence was also apparently planted, the passport of one of the hijackers on flight eleven was allegedly found in the rubble." – David Ray Griffin, Author: THE NEW PEARL HARBOR.

"Evidence was also apparently planted. The passport of one of the hijackers on Flight 11 was allegedly found in the rubble, having survived the fire caused by the crash into the north tower and also whatever caused everything else in this building except the steel to be pulverized. 84 As a story in the Guardian said, 'the idea that [this] passport had escaped from that inferno unsinged would [test] the credulity of the staunchest supporter of the FBI's crackdown on terrorism.' " – David Ray Griffin, Author of *THE NEW PEARL HARBOR*

Well, it's good to know that not every American was taken in by the lies.

[2013 Injection - Examining a Counterpoint

Our Take

But could the passport have escaped destruction? Explosions are unpredictable things, it's surprising what can survive, and there are accounts of personal effects being retrieved from other passengers. Here's one from Flight 175.

Found at: <http://www.godlikeproductions.com/forum1/message1983876/pg1>

THERE WAS NO EXPLOSION! There was a crash, there were fuel tanks that were ripped open spilling jet fuel (very close to kerosene) and burning of that fuel.]

The Quality of FBI Investigations?

So the FBI released the names of the terrorists. “I couldn’t believe it when the FBI put me on their list. They gave my name and date of birth, but I am not a suicide bomber. I am here! I am alive! I have no idea how to fly a plane.” – Abdulaziz al-Omari, as quoted on September 23, 2110 in the *Telegraph*, a London based news-paper. As matters would have it, nine of the men on the FBI *list of hijackers* who allegedly commandeered the airliners used on nine-eleven are alive and were not involved in the hijackings. Obviously, they were not on the aircraft, otherwise they would be dead. Now, what does that tell us about the quality of FBI investigations?

Look Whose Been Behind Past Terrorists Attacks

“Look at the terrorist acts that have occurred, the CIA behind most, if not all of them. We had the Marine barracks, our Embassy in Kenya, PanAm 103, we had the USS Cole, we had Oklahoma City, we had the World Trade Center in 1993...” – Ted Gunderson, former FBI Chief.

Former FBI Chief, Ted Gunderson relates:

“...the informant, Emad Salem, a 43-year-old former Egyptian Army Officer, was given the assignment to put the bomb together, and he went to his supervisor, his FBI supervisor, and said, ‘*we’re going to put a dummy bomb in here, right?*’” And the FBI supervisor said, “*no, we’re going to put a real bomb in here.*”

An Asset was Recording His FBI Handlers

Although unknown to the FBI at the time, Emad Salem was recording many of the conversations with his *FBI Handlers*. The War is on you, time to *get it*.

The Federal Building Bombing in Oklahoma City

In reference to this event, Gunderson relates: “*Unfortunately for them* [those unseen elites behind the 1993 Trade Center bombing], *there were only six people killed, **not enough to pass the legislation.** So what happened was two years later, April 19, 1995, down comes Oklahoma City Murrah Building* [the Federal Building in Oklahoma City that was destroyed by a blast], *168 people killed. One year later, the anti-terrorism legislation which takes away many of our constitutional rights and civil liberties, is passed.*”

Bombing for Legislation

Now this information of *false flag events* to get *legislation passed* is coming from a former FBI Chief. We need to listen to this whistle-blower because, today, whistle-blowers are being put in prison to shut them up, and to shut-up others who may be considering blowing the whistle. We are probably not going to have an overabundance of opportunity to see what’s actually going on and that there is a WAR ON THE PEOPLE OF THE UNITED STATES, so when someone steps up to the plate, sticks his (or her) neck out onto the chopping block, we need to listen and take

heed.

The Ostrich Philosophy

Our government has become unbelievably criminal and it is not to our benefit to do the *Ostrich thing*, that is to *put our head in the sand and pretend the danger doesn't exist*. The wolf is chewing off our leg, meanwhile we are pretending that if we can't see him, he doesn't exist, and if he doesn't exist, he can't hurt us. There are a lot of people who want to stick their head where the sun doesn't shine. Perhaps there may be some money to be made installing monocles in belly-buttons so these people can see.

I Don't Have to Tell You Things Are Bad

I'm certain that most people can probably see that these column's don't come together without a considerable amount of research and reading, as is true with most columns. And one of the things I stumbled upon in researching this topic came from a television broadcast back in about 1976. It reached out to me, perhaps it will reach out to you as well. Unfortunately I don't know which program this is, but you may go to this link on *YouTube* and view the video for yourself.

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mBMS_6DGYwk Here is the text of the broadcast:

"I don't have to tell you things are bad. Everybody knows things are bad. A dollar buys a nickel's worth. Banks are going bust. Shop keepers keep a gun under the counter. Punks are running wild in the street and there's nobody anywhere that seems to know what to do, there's no end to it.

"WE KNOW the air is unfit to breath, that our [genetically engineered] food is unfit to eat. We sit watching our T.V. while some local news caster tells us, '*today we had fifteen homicides and 63 violent crimes,*' as if that's the way it's supposed to be.

"We know things are bad, worse than bad. It's crazy, it's like everything, everywhere, is going crazy, so we don't go out anymore. We sit in the house, slowly our world is getting smaller and all we say is, '*please, at least leave us alone in our living room, let me have my toaster, my T. V. and my steel-belted radials and I won't say anything. Just leave us alone.*'

"Well, I'm not going to leave you alone. I WANT YOU TO GET MAD. I don't want you to protest, I don't want you to write to congressmen, because I wouldn't know what to tell you to write. I don't know what to do about the depreciation, the inflation, the Russians, or the crime in the street, all I know is that FIRST, YOU'VE GOT TO GET MAD. You've got to say '*I'm a human being damn-it, my life has value.*' – This from a television network presentation in 1976, long before nine-eleven.

Tune in next week, we're going deeper.

THE UNDECLARED WAR - 07
A Terrorism Exercise - 07
September 2012

For the leadership and U.S. creditor (Banking Elite), there is no choice, either they must win this war against you, or most likely go to prison for treason once a majority of Americans figure it out. Either *we the people* are going to be dominated, subjected and lose our freedom, or we're going to wake up and do something non-violent about it. Working to undo the brain-washing, we continue.

Terrorism defined: Techniques involving covert and clandestine attacks utilized by governments, often against their own people, to manipulate public opinion to further an agenda.

“The simple truth is that throughout history, violence perpetrated by governments (often against their own people) tends to far outstrip violence perpetrated by nonstate actors, including terrorist organizations, rebel groups, and individual criminals. This is not because governments are any less moral than violent nonstate actors, but rather because governments have more resources at their disposal with which to wreak their terror.” –
Nicholas Kramer

In the path traveled thus far and the path yet to come, the phrase “*often against their own people*” is most likely going to stand out more and more in our minds.

London Terrorism Exercise: July 7, 2005

In London, on July 7, 2005, three trains and a bus were bombed, killing 56 people. On the very morning this took place, an *Anti-Terror Exercise* was taking place. Now isn't that a coincidence. On September 11, 2001, a similar exercise was taking place in the United States. For there to be this much coincidence, one may conclude that this was likely some type of cover for something orchestrated by government.

Who Finances Conflict?

When the same scenario emerges in a different place and country, it screams *inside covert operation by government*. We all need to remember that the value of DEBT to the Banking Elite is control, control the debt and you control everything. And further, we need to remember that the vast majority of western countries are in DEBT to the same international Banking Elite as the United States. And therein lays our common thread as to why similar scenarios emerge. These ruthless Bankers and their families, going back for generations, who want control of everybody and everything, have been financing revolutions and revolutionary activity for a very long time. It's how they got to where they are. Financing both sides puts them in control regardless of who wins.

Arab's Did It!

In regard to the events of nine-eleven, we Americans are supposed to think that some Arabs, living in a cave in Afghanistan, financed and orchestrated one of the most elaborate attacks this country has ever seen. If it were truly that easy, we would have lost the war to Japan. We watched as our fellow Americans above the fire popped their heads out the windows of the upper floors of the World Trade Center with no means of escape and no military helicopters even tried to extract people from the roof.

Trauma Based Mind Control

We watched as some of them jumped from the building to their death. It was great drama (actually trauma) to psychologically profile and brain-wash our minds, all we needed was a target to focus our anger and that was provided. Twenty-seven hundred of our fellow Americans died on September 11, 2001, and our government leadership, the people we elect, decided that finding who funded nine-eleven is not important and that right there should tell us something about who was truly behind nine-eleven. And if we had a clearer understanding of trauma based mind control, we would see these events in a different light.

Put Matters in Perspective

We have significant emotions about the 2,700 American's who died at the World Trade Center on September 11, 2001, but don't blink an eye about the 4-million that died out of the Gulf of Tonkin lie, or the hundreds of thousands now dead out of the weapons of mass destruction lie. We need to put things in perspective and recognize that we are being manipulated.

Manipulation of our economy by the Banking Elite is the key to their control. The Federal Reserve Note that we call money, has, since 1933, been issued upon the deposit of debt with the Treasurer of the United States. Government sells bonds (public debt) or you finance the purchase of a home (private debt), and both of these debt transactions, when put on deposit, provide for the issuance of Federal Reserve Notes in the amount of the debt. There is no gold, silver or anything else backing the Federal Reserve Note, it is just ink on paper. The gold was confiscated by Government (the Creditor) in 1933, and the silver-coin in 1964.

Kennedy Attempted to Break the Bankers Stranglehold & was Assassinated

And when the Federal Reserve Bank puts these Federal Reserve Notes into circulation upon the deposit of *debt instruments*, there is annual and ongoing interest that must be paid on their issuance. President John F. Kennedy issued an executive order to begin the printing of *non-interest bearing Treasury Notes* as a replacement for the Federal Reserve Note to break the strangle-hold the Bankers had on this country. Ten days later he was assassinated. And that is how important the Banking Elite view their control over the United States and its people. And rest assured, Kennedy is not the only United States political leader assassinated by the Banking Elite. The list goes all the way back to, at least, Lincoln.

“Behind the ostensible government, sits an invisible government owing no allegiance and acknowledging no responsibility to the people.” – President Theodore Roosevelt

“The real menace to our Republic is the invisible government... the little coterie of powerful international bankers virtually runs the United States Government for their own selfish purposes.” – John F. Hylan, Mayor of New York.

“The real truth of the matter is that a financial element in the large centers has **OWNED** the government since the days of Andrew Jackson.” – President Franklin D. Roosevelt.

The Real Battle the American People Face is Ongoing

Benjamin Franklin, ostensibly representing the colonists in America, explained to the British Government, i.e., the King of England, the real source of prosperity the colonists were enjoying. Thus, the British Government immediately passed laws forbidding the payment of taxes in *colony issued money*. This action not only brought great inconvenience and misery to the people in the colonies, it forced the colonists to borrow money from the *Central Bank of England*, creating an immediate economic hardship. And this, ladies and gentlemen, was one of the primary issues leading to the revolutionary war in which America struggled to separate itself from England, arguably the most powerful military country in the world. However, America’s battle against the Banking Elite and the power of a Central Bank (Federal Reserve Bank) had just begun and is ongoing. The war is on you!

THE UNDECLARED WAR - 08

The Real Power in the United States rests in...

September 2012

In the last column, the point was made that after learning that the prosperity of the American colonists was tied to the fact that they issued their own currency, a currency not tied to debt. And it was further pointed out that the British Government passed a law forbidding the payment of taxes in *colony issued currency*, actually the law forbid the colonies from printing their own money, even for their own use. The legislation was introduced into Parliament by an agent of the *Central Bank of England*.

After the Revolutionary War

After the revolutionary war, America was in debt to numerous creditors who helped finance the war and was being hounded to pay up. America shopped around for one creditor to pay all the others and give America time to repay the loan. England became that creditor. But the loan required collateral, and in this case it was all the property held by the federal government. Also part of the loan agreement was the creation of a Central Bank in America. Thomas Jefferson argued against it saying:

“If the American people ever allow private banks to control the issue of their currency, first by inflation, then by deflation, the banks and corporations that will grow up around them will deprive the people of all property until their children wake up homeless on the continent their Fathers conquered...**I believe that banking institutions are more dangerous to our liberties than standing armies...** The issuing power should be taken from the banks and restored to the people, to whom it properly belongs.” – Thomas Jefferson

Circumstances Leading to the War of 1812

[Note: The Federal Reserve Bank is a privately owned bank.] However, the Central Bank concept was supported by other influential people of the time and the *First Bank of the United States* was chartered by Congress in 1791 for twenty-years. In 1811, the charter expired and Congress did not renew it. The bank closed, and the loan-collateral (the titles to the property held by the United States) was transferred to the federal courts. The result was the war of 1812.

Bankers Rules

Now, let’s think about this for a minute. The United States, when it failed to renew the charter of the Central Bank, sent a clear message to the Bank of England, that the United States was not going to play by *Bankers Rules*! The English Bankers, through their central Bank of England had sufficient power and influence over the leadership of England to mobilize England’s army and naval forces against the United States. Now that’s considerable influence. It is the same influence that is currently exercised over the leadership of the United States.

Repeat after me: *Weapons of Mass Destruction*

Now, what do we think took place in Iraq, and is ongoing? The mainstream misleadia and political leadership in this country followed their marching orders. Leadership sounded like a bunch of parrots, “*weapons of mass destruction, weapons of mass destruction, weapons of mass destruction.*” We heard it over and over and over again, until we were a brain washed people. And it was a lie.

Now, who does the war in Iraq benefit? Ultimately, it benefits the Banking Elite who wants control of all natural resources, in this case oil, and all people, including you, Iraq and the Iraqi people.

Enemy of the United States

In 1933, the people of the United States had the language of the *Trading with the Enemy Act* of October 6, 1917 applied against them. THIS IS AN ACT OF WAR! With that language, as amended, applied against the people of the United States, they became identified as an ***enemy of the United States***. We ask ourselves, “*Why?*” Why did Congress pass an act to identify the people of the United States as an enemy of the United States? Could it be because the people were being compelled to surrender all their gold to the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank? And once that was done, the people and country had lost a major portion of their real wealth.

Paving the Way for the Use of the Military Against the Enemy

Is it possible that there was some concern among the Banking Elite that the people might possibly figure out that they had just been scammed and come for blood? Well, there was certainly that possibility. And if the people were to figure out they had just been robbed by a Banking Elite criminal created by Congress, what does the criminal and Congress need? PROTECTION of course! Thus you and I were made an enemy of the United States, and with that, the military could be **legally** used to protect the criminals against an enemy of the United States.

The Real Power is in the Issuance of DEBT currency

Clearly the power in a country rests in whomever is in control of the issuance of the currency which creates the DEBT, and not with the political leadership. And that is the point. It does not matter who is President of the United States, it doesn't matter who is Vice President, it doesn't matter who is in Congress, the same agenda will be advanced. Our current President, Barack Hussein Obama, was elected on a platform of *Hope and Change*.

Hope & Change: What's Changed?

Well, what has changed? NOTHING! Actually things have gotten much worse for freedom and prosperity. But that would have happened no matter who was elected, perhaps not to the degree it has with Obama, but there would still have been some more loss of freedoms and flushing of prosperity. There is a perception that the people we elect are in control. They are not! The value of DEBT is in its ability to control an entire nation. Control the debt and you control everything, especially the elected leadership.

Every Activity Has Become Commercial

Since we became an identified enemy of the United States in 1933, it has given government the authority to regulate us in everything we do that is commercial. And since 1933 all of our normal and regular activities have been converted into commercial activities as a means of regulating us in everything we do. We believe we need a form of license to do everything, even work. Employers believe that anyone they hire must have a Social Security number (a form of license) before they can be hired. They don't need a Social Security number of course, but the majority of employers don't know this. School is mandated by law, and there are criminal penalties for parents if their child is not in a government-school or government-licensed school. Since that is the case, then whose child is it? People in love believe they need a marriage license to marry, they do not. You can't drill a well for your water, you can't add a room to your home, hell you can't even re-roof your home without government permission (license).

The License

A license by definition is permission by competent authority to do what is otherwise illegal, a trespass or a tort, i.e., illegal. Therefore, everything for which you need permission, in other words a license, is illegal. How does it feel to know that your marriage is an illegal activity needing license? Control, control, control. It's about controlling the slaves. If we were free, we wouldn't be controlled in everything we do!

Plantation United States - A Commercial, For Profit, Corporation

Well, the United States has become a plantation, and there is much more to controlling slaves on this plantation than has been discussed thus far. The war is on you. So, if you might be interested in the future of your children and grandchildren, stay tuned.

[Note: If you check Dun & Bradstreet, and look up United States, you will find it listed as publically traded for profit.]

THE UNDECLARED WAR - 09

All War is Deception

September 2012

War & Population Reduction

Without discussing who may be responsible for nine-eleven, we can certainly see that this event has been the catalyst for a newer Government agenda. It is under nine-eleven that we have entered two wars, and are working toward starting, at least, two more wars with Iran and Syria. Nine-eleven has provided the very distinct possibility for *global warfare* to begin and continue indefinitely. **Population reduction** is the first goal on the [Georgia Guide Stones](#).

The Banking Elite will continue to make money as our world burns, but only so long as we are determined to remain ignorant. And we should make no mistake about it, the two wars we have entered as a result of nine-eleven, are both illegal and unjustified. And I didn't count the illegal military action in Lybia.

The Most Desirable War to Come Out of Nine-Eleven

However, the most desirable war to come out of nine-eleven, the real war, the war that the Banking Elite wanted the most, is THE WAR ON YOU. Look at what has transpired as a result of nine-eleven. We have had two *Patriot Acts* passed, and both of them operate against you. Homeland Security has become monumentally invasive in our lives. The Federal Emergency Management Agency broke the supreme law of the land in the New Orleans flood with gun confiscation, a blatant robbery which lay's at the feet of leadership. The activities of the Transportation Safety Administration include new occupations as proctologist and gynecologist, even on our children.

Enemy Combatant

Then we have the Military Commissions Act (also known as the *Military Tribunals Act*), and under this act we find this language as to how to identify an *enemy combatant*:

“...a person who, before, on, or after the date of the enactment of the Military Commissions Act of 2006, has been determined to be an unlawful enemy combatant by a combatant status review tribunal or another competent tribunal established under the authority of the President or the Secretary of Defense.” – Military Commissions Act

Mental Retardation

Therefore, a United States citizen could be determined to be an enemy combatant by a *combatant status review tribunal or other competent tribunal established under the authority of the President or Secretary of Defense*. I remember, now many years ago, a friend in college relating that mentally retarded people should not be allowed to reproduce. I said, “fine, who sits in judgment to determine who is mentally retarded?” And therein lays the problem. As soon as you and I show signs of thinking for ourselves, and not allowing others to do our thinking for us, we would quickly be determined to be mentally retarded.

Enemy Combatant

Well, it has gone way beyond *mental retardation* in this instance. If you show signs of thinking for yourself, you could be declared an *enemy combatant* and suffer the consequences of that status. Our first Amendment right to *freedom of speech* is certainly at risk of becoming inoperative for fear of being declared an *enemy combatant* if one is to voice their thoughts. And this is not surprising given the fact that many of us are stupid enough to allow the Second Amendment to the Constitution to be set aside. If one ***rig*** Are we going to be silenced after so many American's died to provide this right for us? Time will tell.

Indefinite Detention

Then we have the *indefinite detention of United States citizens without charges or appearance in court, or representation by an attorney, AND, AND, AND you can be LEGALLY TORTURED.*

Presidentially Authorized Assassination of United States citizens

And most recently we have the President of the United States giving himself the authority to assassinate United States citizens on his orders alone. Without any charges, without any appearance in court, without any due process, without being able to have any say in our own defense, without forewarning, without any of the foundational rights for which Americans have been dying since 1776 to acquire, protect and defend.

All this accomplished under the suspicion that you, or I, or our adult children, might be a *terrorist*. But if you examine these government laws and policies carefully, *THE TERRORISTS and the traitors to these united States of America* has already been identified, and it's not the people of the United States.

False Flags

Sun Tzu said "*all war is deception.*" And there have been many attacks in the history of man in which the attackers left evidence behind pointing at some other group or people as the attacker. While the reality is that many of these attacks have been carried out by governments against their own people to psychologically control (brainwash) the people. Such attacks are called *false flag* attacks since the finger of blame is pointed at the wrong people or group. As an example, in 1933, German Chancellor Adolph Hitler staged a *false flag* attack against the Reichstag Building by orchestrating a fire which swayed the entire nation.

This is the building which housed the German Parliament. This fire was pivotal in the establishment of Hitler and the Nazi party in control of all of Germany. Shortly after the fire the passage of the *Enabling Act* would give rise to the dictatorial powers of Adolph Hitler. Hitler then ran a series of *pre-emptive wars*, justified as necessary for maintaining *Homeland Security*. All this on a *false flag* attack against the Reichstag Building. Sound familiar?

"An evil exists that threatens every man, woman and child of this great nation. We must take steps to ***ensure our domestic security and protect our homeland.***" – Adolph Hitler announcing the Gestapo [equivalent to the Department of Homeland Security] to the

German people.

One of the Banking Elite's Current Problems

The problem that the Banking Elite currently face is that some nations (Iraq, Syria, Iran, and others) have become wise to their *banking game*, or if you prefer, the *Bankers Rule Book*. Being wise, numerous countries are choosing not to play. In this arena, you and I are intended to be perpetually misled, misinformed and kept ignorant. The destabilization of the Middle-East is exactly what the International Bankers want taking place.

Local Leadership, What Are They Willing to Bet?

Leadership, on a local level, seems to embrace those in the administration of justice. This would include County Supervisors, City Councils and Department Heads. In this, there is a question for leadership, both local and State, to consider.

Do you want to put your eggs in a basket filled with criminals **and then bet** that those criminals will be able to kill everyone in disagreement with their policies and further, be able to complete their enslavement of the remaining people of, not only this country, but this world?

Offensive Force is Leadership's Solution

Generally, people in other countries know that the people of the United States are the only thing standing between total enslavement and freedom, and that, only because they are still armed. If there is freedom in the United States, there is hope for freedom elsewhere. Be it known that I don't advocate offensive force, only defensive force. It is only the Government leadership who advocates *offensive force* as a solution to problems.

THE UNDECLARED WAR - 10

RFID Chip - 10

© September 2012

We are covering the *undeclared war*, and in the first column in this series, it was made clear that this war is against the people of the United States and conducted by government. While I recognize that it is a difficult bridge to cross for us to believe that the leadership of the United States, under control of those to whom the national debt is owed, is at war against the people of the United States, it is nonetheless true.

Iraq, A Never Ending War

September 11, 2001 has opened the doors for many things to happen. If you've seen pictures of the new United States embassy in Iraq, you'll know that we are planning on staying forever, or at least until the oil runs out. The Iraq war is to be *sustained* and *never ending* so that the Banking Elite's forceful presence is known in this region of the world by virtue of the United States military which the *Creditor/Banking Elite* control by and through control of United States leadership. *Control the debt and you control everything.*

The Plan: Divide Up the World

The goal of the *Creditor/Banking Elite* is to divide up that region of the world and dominate the oil resources of the Middle East. As stated, the *Banking Elite* makes money while our world burns. Under construction are four new permanent military bases in Iraq. I suspect the bases will undoubtedly be used as launching pads for the purpose of militarily attacking and enslaving other non-conforming oil rich countries in the region. The plan is easy enough to see if one takes a look. It is obviously the intent of the *Banking Elite* to bring the world to its knees by virtue of *their control* of the energy available. Energy costs will continue to rise. Watch the price of gasoline. And as the cost of energy increases, everything else will become more expensive.

The Tool: Misinformation

The goal is to make certain that you and I, along with the majority of the world, are perpetually misled and misinformed. Why do we think our leadership is caught in so many lies? It is all part of their mis-information campaign. The destabilization of the Middle-East is exactly what the International Bankers, who control the United States, want taking place. The goal for them is control of every person and every resource.

Quote: Lyndon LaRouche

"If you wish to destroy, how do you do it? Well, there are two ways, you can go in there and bomb it and so forth, but that's not very efficient. What you do is try to get the people in the area to kill each other, and destroy their own territory, their own farms... You divide their ranks, one against the other. Then you supply both sides... **People who are creating empires, do it by manipulating the people they are trying to conquer.**" – Lyndon LaRouche

We saw this exact tactic when the British pulled out of India and created a conflict between the Muslims and Hindus. India was partitioned to create Pakistan. Division of peoples is exactly what the ruling (Banking) elite wants to happen, turn people against each other and then control them.

America, Are You Listening?

Are you listening America? With your Arabs, Mexicans, Blacks, Whites, Pollocks, Germans, Italians, English, Irish, Norwegian, Icelanders, Spanish, French, Portuguese, Africans, etc., are you going to allow some covert government agent, paid newsman, or other individual turn you into someone who is going to hate and/or kill his fellow man and do the *Criminal Bankers* work for him? If we fall for this, there is probably not much limit on how stupid we can be. Oh I'm certain they will send provocateurs into our midst, probably already have, so we need to be on the lookout for them. Always be suspicious of those stirring up hate and distrust.

Aaron Russo

Most people will probably not know Aaron Russo by name. He was an entertainment businessman, film producer, director, and political activist. Aaron is probably best known for the movies *Trading Places*, *Wise Guys*, and *The Rose*. Later in life he produced some political documentaries which include *Mad as Hell* and, my favorite, *America: Freedom to Fascism*. But what I remember most about Aaron is an interview in which he disclosed information acquired from a true insider.

“I got a call one day from this *Terry* woman I knew, and she said, *would you like to meet one of the Rockefeller's* [Nicholas Rockefeller]? I said, *sure, I'd love to*. And we became friends. And he began to divulge a lot of things to me. One night he said, “There's going to be ***an event***, Aaron. And out of ***that event*** you're going to see, we're going into Afghanistan so we can run pipelines from the Caspian Sea. We are going into Iraq to take the oil and establish a base in the Middle East, and we're going to go into Venezuela and try and get rid of Chavez...”

“You're going to see people going into caves looking for people they're never going to find. He was laughing about this fact that there is a war on terror and there's no real enemy. He related that by having this war on terror, you can never win it, so you can keep taking peoples liberties away. I said, *how are you going to convince the people this war is real?* Nicholas Rockefeller responds, “***the media*** can convince everybody it's real... Aaron asked, *what are you doing this for?* Nicholas Rockefeller responded, *The goal is to get everybody in this world chipped with an RFID chip, and have all money be on those chips and everything on those chips. And if anybody wants to protest what we do or violate what we want, we'll just turn off their chip!*” – Aaron Russo - 2007 Radio Interview

A Grain of Rice

In short, the RFID chip (Radio Frequency Identification circuit) is a small glass tube with an electronic circuit inside. About the size of a grain of rice, it is intended to be injected into the

human body by a syringe. Powered by differences in skin temperature and body temperature, it transmits an identification number that can be read by an appropriate receiver. The receiver can be placed at the doors to any businesses to record your presence and used at the cash register for checking out. Coins and currency will be a thing of the past, your electronic money will be accessed by the *chip*. Your entire medical and health record will also be accessible by the chip. It's already being used on animals and if implemented in the general population as planned, it will be total control over you and your life. I believe it is a requirement in the health care program of the current President.

Aaron Russo died on August 24, 2007, after a six-year battle with bladder cancer.

My take on Aaron Russo is that he was a good and honorable man, and that we should probably take heed of what he had to say above. We are not going to get many opportunities to see or hear the plans of the Monied (Banking) Elite, so it's probably wise *to listen* and *to see* when we have the opportunity.

Next week we begin a hard-ball examination of the technical nine-eleven lies and deceptions. The undeclared war has been brought to you by the engineers and producers of nine-eleven and so it's probably worthy of our time to take a hard-ball look at what we are supposed to believe as the reason for taking our freedoms and enslaving us. So tune in.

THE UNDECLARED WAR - 11

American Airlines Flight 77 (AA77) - 11

September 2012

Last week we closed with a promise to begin a hard ball look at the events of nine-eleven and we will be doing that, but first a small side trip. The case has already been made that the Banking Elite (creditor of the United States) controls our leadership. The question now before us is, *how far are the western governments, under control of the Bankers, willing to go?* Before we get to the intricacies of nine-eleven, we will examine a lesser incident.

A Look Shows Us the Character of Western Governments

In 2005, two elite British SAS operatives were arrested by Iraqi police. These operatives had been driving around in a car, shooting innocent civilians while disguised as Arabs. The Iraqi police arrested them and put the men in the Basra jail. The British Army immediately demanded the release of these *little darlings* who were terrorists in the view of any normal person. When the Basra government refused, British tanks rolled into town and using more violence, broke the men out of Basra prison. Could there be any more disrespect shown for law? Could there be any more unconcern shown for humanity than the **sanctioned random murder** of innocent civilians? Let us remember, the Banking Elite, who control western governments, have no allegiance to any county or people, and no respect for human life, other than their own. The entire world is fodder for their goals.

fodder. a person or thing regarded only as material to satisfy a need or agenda.

Where the Rubber Meets the Road

In getting into the technical examination of the events of nine-eleven, I like starting with the Pentagon. There is so much wrong with the official story that one has a difficult time believing leadership could get their lies so screwed up. Now pay attention here, this is important. It is in the events of nine-eleven that our world is being turned upside down, that we are being identified as terrorists, that our country is in two wars and trying to start two more wars, that the false and bogus war on *Terrorism* begins, bringing the distinct possibility of perpetual war for our children. It is in your analysis of this information where the rubber meets the road. OK, simple things first.

In this event we will be examining the flight of American Airlines flight 77 (AA77). We can examine this flight in detail because we have, from the government, the data directly from the *Flight Data Recorder* of AA77. The *Flight Data Recorder* records virtually everything technical and related to flight about the aircraft.

The Flight Data Recorder Record of AA77

The *Flight Data Recorder* reports that at 1254 hours, American Airlines flight 77 (AA77) turns off course and begins flying back the direction it came from. Radio communications with flight AA77 has been lost. By this time, the World Trade Center Twin Towers have been struck by airliners so the whole world knows the United States is under attack. But AA77 does not reach

the Pentagon until 1334 hours. American Airlines Flight 77 is off course for 39-minutes, flying straight back at Washington, D. C. and no fighters intercept this airliner. Does anyone beside me find this a little strange?

Almost Unbelievable, An Unusual and Unexplainable Event Occurs

And then a most unusual and extraordinary thing happens. Although AA77 is in direct line with the Pentagon, needing only to push the nose down to strike the Pentagon, but instead begins a full 360-degree-turn, a flying maneuver that will take several minutes. In so doing the pilot acting as though he knows that he has no worry about being intercepted. After completing the turn the clock has advanced another four minutes and still no jet fighter intercepts this airliner. The plane reportedly hits the Pentagon, and the *flight data recorder* stops recording one second before impact.

Two Point Three Trillion is Missing At the Pentagon

But the official story is loaded with inconsistencies that do not reconcile themselves with the data available. Let's look at the obvious first. On September 10, 2001, Secretary of Defense, Donald Rumsfeld, stands at the microphone and tells us that two point three trillion dollars cannot be accounted for at the Pentagon. The very next day, September 11, 2001, whatever hits the Pentagon, hits it right in the accounting section, ending any investigation into the disappearance of two point three trillion dollars. Does that seem just a little tooooooo convenient to anyone? It was probably Lee Harvey Oswald!

The Altimeter

Pilots will understand this next section without any problem, but I will try to make it simple enough for the average person to comprehend. Airplanes have an instrument that tells the pilot how high the airplane is, and this instrument is called an *altimeter*. The *altimeter* works off of atmospheric (barometric) air pressure, the higher we go, the lower the air pressure. However, the barometric pressure, that is the changes in air pressure due to weather-conditions, can affect the accuracy of the *altimeter*. Therefore, the *altimeter* must be calibrated for the current barometric pressure to be accurate and there is a small dial for this purpose.

In the case of an airliner, the pilot calibrates the altimeter to the barometric pressure before his taxi to the runway. After taking off the airliner begins to climb in altitude. Once it goes above 18,000 feet, the barometric pressure is set to 29.92, and this is standard practice for all airliners. When the airliner gets to its destination and begins descent, the pilot will call the tower, getting the current barometric pressure at the airport, and when the airliner goes below 18,000 feet, the altimeter will be calibrated to the barometric pressure at the air port.

Caught in Official Deception

Well, in examination of the flight data of AA77, it can be seen when the altimeter was set to 29.92 just after passing 18,000 feet and climbing. However, the altimeter was never calibrated for the barometric pressure at the Pentagon. Therefore, the airliner was much higher than the 180 feet being recorded one second before impact by the *flight data recorder*. If we correct the

barometric pressure at the Pentagon and set the correct temperature, AA77 was actually 479 feet high, one second before impact. The elevation of the Pentagon above sea level is 40-feet and the Pentagon itself is 70-feet tall. Adding 40 to 70, the top of the Pentagon is 110-feet above sea level. That puts the Airliner 359-feet above the Pentagon one second before impact.

The Nail in the Coffin on Officialdom Deception

Now for the nail in the coffin. The *flight data recorder* tells us that AA77 was descending at 4,620 feet per minute. That's only 77-feet per second. Therefore AA77 was not descending fast enough to drop 350-feet in one second. The conclusion: Either the *flight data* is a forgery, or AA77 did not hit the Pentagon. But this is not all the analysis by a long shot, so tune in next week to put your analytical brain to work. It's your world that's being turned upside down so hang in there America.

THE UNDECLARED WAR - 12

DU at the Pentagon? - 12

September 2012

Last week we closed by concluding that either the flight data of American Airlines flight 77 (AA77) was either a forgery or AA77 did not hit the Pentagon. There is one additional possibility not covered, and it is that both of these scenarios are true. That the flight data was a forgery and that AA77 did not hit the Pentagon. Personally, I believe this scenario to be the correct analysis.

Continuing with the available evidence and comparing it with the *official story* regarding AA77, which is alleged to have hit the Pentagon in the *official story*.

Eyewitness: Samuel Danner

An *initial first responder* to the crash at the Pentagon is one Samuel Danner. Danner was driving his car on 395 next to the Pentagon when an aircraft crashed into the building. Therefore, Danner is an eyewitness. Now, who is this eyewitness? He was an engineer for AmTrak, therefore, in my opinion, has considerable credibility. Credibility is bolstered by the fact that Danner, 53-years old, has been a pilot since he was sixteen.

“V” Tail

Danner describes the aircraft this way: “It was like a humpback whale.” It was the size of a Gulfstream 300, about 100 feet wingspan, flying 350 to 400 mph very low to the ground. While the front end looked like a humpback whale, it had only one engine, a turbine, in the tail section and the aircraft had a “V” tail. Other witnesses said the plane appeared to be under perfect control.

Globalhawk

Danner would eventually identify the aircraft as a Globalhawk, a military reconnaissance aircraft with no windows, a fact noted by another eyewitness. Danner reports that the aircraft was very quiet. Danner also noted another plane flying high above, estimating 15,000 feet and would concluded that it was most likely controlling the pilotless Globalhawk.



Light Poles Were Facing the Wrong Way

Danner witnessed the explosion and fireball as the aircraft impacted the Pentagon. He pulled his car over to the side of 395 and headed across the field to the Pentagon to help survivors. On his way across the field, Danner noted several light poles on the ground, but they were facing the wrong way. His impression was that they were brought down by explosives. I've seen some photos of these light poles, and in at least a couple of the photos, it does look like explosives may have brought down the poles.

DU

This selfless act of dashing in to help potential survivors has cost Danner a lot. He was exposed to considerable radiation and now is very ill now with lymphoma cancer, most likely the result of exposure to depleted uranium radiation at the Pentagon that day. How do we know that there was radiation? We know because it was detected by rescue workers who donned protective clothing to do their work, at least some of them did.

For those who do not know, *depleted uranium*, which is still very radioactive, is used in artillery shells and other explosive projectiles to penetrate armor plating and other hard substances, such as concrete, as used in underground bunkers and pentagon shaped buildings. Its ability to penetrate is extraordinary, but, as I understand it, the DU aerosols as it penetrates. Danner now believes that the Globalhawk was equipped with a *bunker buster* explosive, most likely in its nose, and this was the source of the *depleted uranium*.

Danner was very clear, the aircraft that struck the Pentagon was NOT A BOEING 757!

Do I Believe Danner?

Do I believe him? I think so. He's very ill and I don't see cause or reason in his background to disbelieve him. He also has the additional advantage of having not having continuously lied to me and fed me false and misleading information for the past 60 years. And if I take the view this was an inside job to end investigation into the missing funds at the Pentagon, it makes perfect sense. The Pentagon is of very substantial construction, and I believe that an airliner could not be trusted to do the level of damage needed to blow up the accounting section and end the investigation into the disappearance of two-point-three-trillion-dollars.

Don Wright

Don Wright, another eye witness, is certain that the aircraft which hit the Pentagon was not an airliner, but, in his view, a *small commuter plane*. Another eyewitness appearing on the news related that the plane appeared to be a 20 passenger corporate jet *with no windows*.

“Thank God somebody else saw that. There was most definitely a second plane. It's so frustrating because nobody knows about the second plane, or if they do, they are hiding it for some reason.” – Kelly Knowles, Pentagon eye witness

The Data from the *Flight Data Recorder*

The data, provided by the government, from the *flight data recorder*, puts the plane at an elevation way above the Pentagon at the moment of alleged impact, making it impossible for American Airlines Flight 77 to have hit the Pentagon. The *flight data recorder* also puts the aircraft in a constant descent, never leveling off to have been able to knock down light poles. And other data from the *flight data recorder* puts the aircraft on a different trajectory, never coming near the light poles. And when government leadership and officials, who have signed-off on the *official story*, are confronted with the need to reconcile their *official story* with the available evidence, the silence is deafening.

The Official Story Goes Unreconciled

Factually, the *official story* is a concoction which leadership refuses to reconcile. The evidence is damning, especially the presence of *depleted uranium*. In my view, the government of the United States was responsible for the attack on the Pentagon and killed American citizens in the accounting section, and destroying the accounting section's computer files to prevent an investigation into the disappearance of two-point-three-trillion-dollars, which may well have sent some high level people to prison.

Conclusion on American Airlines Flight 77

Without any eyewitnesses, the *flight data recorder* of AA77, all by itself, an information source acquired from Government, establishes that the *Official Story* is a lie.

Well, this pretty much covers the Pentagon. Next week we will begin examining the World Trade Center, including the Twin Towers and Building 7, comparing the available evidence with the *official story*. It should be interesting, so stay tuned.

2013 Injection - Samuel Danner Web Posting

“You have to understand one thing about the whole Pentagon story with me. Erichufschmid, Christopher Bolynn, Daryl Bradford Smith, Micheal Collins Pipper, Dylan Avery, Susan Bates. All of these people have an AGENDA and they have used it very well. I have been used and abused and I have been told I work for the Mossad and I am a Zionist pig and on and on. They have alleged cell phone voice mails and made a mockery of my son. I am now divorced because of speaking of what I saw and all I got was government harassment and Threats, and Government shills and recants and the *Famous WINGTV*. Russell Pickering of Cody Wyoming ran the website www.Pentagonresearch.com. Can you find it now? No, you cannot. Another Government shill. I was warned and warned. Alex Jones told me to keep talking because I would be safer being well known. Well, being *well known* [has] destroyed me young man. Did you know that it was reported that I have Lymphoma Cancer because of depleted U-238 found at the Pentagon? Yes ,why did those Government employees have Radiation suits on? Who started all of those stories about me? Who ? Who? Who? Southernmeltdown, you tell me who? My name is on Google at least one time for 20 pages! Al yea, I want to pick up chicks and get attention.

Southernmeltdown, you just did not read enough my friend. Read all of the silly stories. In fact I am so fed up with all of these alleged friends of *9/11 Truthers* that have used me for their own profit, that I say well done United States Government!!! You win!! This is my last post. All I can say to you [my] son is this. There was no Boeing 757-200 crash at the Pentagon. There was not one Passenger found. Remember it was total Cremation! Bull****!!! Gosh I said a bad word! Well you need not ban me. I have it all on MySpace and that is where all of the photographs are.
G-Day. SamDanner” - [Spelling and grammar corrections are mine]

THE UNDECLARED WAR - 13

The Twin Towers - 13

October 2012

We completed our examination of the Pentagon deceptions, and now move to New York and the World Trade Center. Here we will put some of the *official story* under the microscope and compare it with available evidence.

Flight Data Recorders and *Cockpit Voice Recorders* have been called *black boxes* since I was a young man. The *Flight Data Recorder* records virtually everything about the aircraft's operational status. Heading, altitude, yaw, pitch, rate of climb or descent, thrust, position of control surfaces, yoke position, instrument settings... virtually everything is known about the operational status of the airplane is recorded.

Searching for the Flight Data Recorders - Three Found

Thus, we begin with the search for the *Flight Data Recorders* and *Cockpit Voice Recorders* in which we have testimony from Nicholas DeMasi, a City of New York firefighter. DeMasi had been tasked with driving federal agents around in an all terrain vehicle to find these *Recorders* from the two aircraft that struck the Twin Towers. DeMasi relates that three of the four recorders were found and turned over to federal agents. An un-named source at the National Transportation Safety Board (NTSB), which is the agency responsible for decoding the data contained in the *Flight Data Recorder*, relates that the *Flight Data Recorders* were recovered and analyzed by the NTSB.

Mike Bellone, a rescue worker and retired New York fire fighter, confirms DeMasi's account of the finding. But that's where the trail ends. The *official story* is that no *Recorders* were recovered.

Director of public affairs at the National Transportation Safety Agency, Ted Lopatkiewicz, says, "*It's very unusual not to find a recorder after a crash...*"

Flight Data Recorder Survivability

Let's take a look at the *crash survivability* specification of a typical *Flight Data Recorder*. It will withstand an *impact shock* of 3,400 gravity's for 6.5 milliseconds. It has a *penetration resistance* of 500 pounds dropped on it from ten feet. It has a *static crush* specification of 5,000 pounds. It can survive temperatures of 1,100 degrees Celsius (1,832 degrees Fahrenheit or 50,000 BTU's) for 60 minutes. It can survive *Deep Sea Pressures* of 20,000 feet for 30 days. *Flight Data Recorders* are one tough customer. And even if they are damaged to the point where their recorded data becomes unreadable, they don't disappear.



FBI Tells DeMasi to “keep your mouth shut”

From an article by Greg Szymanski I find that DeMasi was told by the FBI to “*keep your mouth shut*” regarding the finding of the *Flight Data Recorders*. Why? Well the answer is obvious, Government Leadership does not want us to know that the flight data recorders exist, thus circumventing those *freedom-of-information-act* requests. But again, why? What doesn’t the Government Leadership want us to know? Well, the short answer is, THE TRUTH!

Looking Elsewhere

However, the flight data recorders are not our only source of data, and so we will look elsewhere and see what we can find. UAL 175 = United Airlines Flight 175; AA11 = American Airlines Flight 11.

“As the aircraft [UAL 175] made its final descent to 1000 feet, it accelerated and impacted World Trade center tower #2 at approximately 510 knots ground speed.” – National Transportation Safety Board; Daniel R. Bower, Ph.D.; Radar Impact Speed Study; Office of Research and Engineering; American Airlines Flight 11; United Airlines Flight 175.

Not Possible

There you have it, straight from the government. Only a couple of problems. One, a Boeing 767 airliner can’t go that fast unless it’s in a substantial dive. Two, it suffers airframe failure at 420 knots, 90 knots below the above speed. Therefore, even if the aircraft were in a substantial dive, it would still suffer an airframe failure at around 420 knots. In other words the wings would break off the fuselage of the Aircraft.

And Here’s the Evidence

And we have evidence of this in the airframe failure of Egypt Air 990. This aircraft came apart at .99 mach at 22,000 feet. That speed, at that altitude, translates into 425 knots at sea level, and the World Trade Center Twin Towers were at sea level. That’s within five knots of the speed Boeing says the aircraft will suffer an airframe failure.

What Are We to Believe?

Now, what are you and I to think here? Are we expected to believe that Arab-terrorists, somehow, without detection, managed to commandeer this aircraft, take it into their cave in Afghanistan and beef up the airframe to withstand this 510-knot speed using their superior aircraft construction knowledge, and then, somehow, return the aircraft to service in the United Airlines fleet?

Well, we still have Building 7 and the airliner alleged to have crashed at Shanksville, Pennsylvania to explore, so stay tuned.

THE UNDECLARED WAR - 14

ACARS - 14

October 2012

We are covering the *undeclared war*, and in the first column in this series, it was made clear that this war is against the people of the United States and conducted by government. While I recognize that it is a difficult bridge to cross for us to believe that the leadership of the United States, under control of those to whom the national debt is owed, is at war against the people of the United States, it is nonetheless true.

The Official Story is an Unsupported Theory

We return to the Twin Towers of the World Trade Center to see if there is any additional evidence conflicting with the *official story*. The official story relates that an upper floor gave way and crashed down on the floor below, causing it to break away, then both floors to crash down to the next level, and so on, until the building was flat on the ground. However, there is other evidence of a completely different scenario. If one closely watches the video's of the collapse of the first World Trade center tower, he will see that windows are being blown out of the building by an explosive before the collapsing upper floors reach the floor where the windows are blown out.

And What Did They Find in the Dust?

Of course, everyone can see that they couldn't control the dust from the collapse of the building. And while they did block any independent investigation, and disposed of the building remains in a way that prevents investigation, some very alert Americans collected the dust for analysis, and what did they find? They found *Nano-thermite*.

Nano-Thermite

There is certainly a few groups out there that are working to disqualify the theory that the World Trade Center Towers were brought down by standard demolition practices, pointing out that *thermite* is not an explosive. And they are right. However, we are talking about *Nano-thermite*, an *ultra fine grain* (UFG) variant of *thermite* and its behavior is considerably different than conventional *thermite*. Available papers on the subject, including papers by Lawrence Livermore National Laboratory, describe *Nano-thermite* as a mixture of UFG aluminum and Iron oxide which form pyrotechnics or *explosives*.

Danish Professor Niels Harrit confirms...

Danish Professor Mr. Niels Harrit, confirms *thermite* was used to demolish the twin towers. But even the nay-sayers and those attempting to discredit the evidence of explosive destruction of the Twin Towers, cannot explain the free fall speed of the towers, nor the fact that the steel support beams are not sticking up after the collapse of the floors. Collapsing floors are not going to bring down the steel support beams.

Government Leadership Not Telling Truth

Quite a number of the *nine-eleven commissioners* are of the opinion that the conclusions of the commission are, for various reasons, short of the actual events of nine-eleven.

“At some level of the government, at some point in time... there was an agreement not to tell the truth about what happened.” – John Farmer, *Senior Counsel* to the nine-eleven commission

Americans Believe the most Bazaar Conspiracy Theories

Consider this. The wing span of a Boeing 767 is 156 feet. The width of the World Trade Center Towers is 208 feet. That’s only twenty-six feet of clearance past each wing tip, yet the airliners hit the towers so accurately that the aircraft wing did not stick out past the edge of the tower on either side. This would be the equivalent of clamping a sewing needle in a vice, and one of us running down the street as fast as we can go and thread the needle as we pass by. And in the *official story* we are to believe that Arab terrorists, with no flying time in an airliner, let alone a Boeing 767, were able to thread the needle at full speed while avoiding the most sophisticated air defense system in the entire world. And amazingly, there are many Americans gullible enough to believe that conspiracy theory because it came from Government leadership.

Professional Pilots Attempt to Duplicate the Flying of Terrorists

Dan Gavatto tests and certifies pilots for air transport of passengers, in other words, airliners. He does his testing in an *aircraft simulator* which duplicates the cockpit of a particular airliner in which the pilots are given flying problems to resolve. One such testing session was completed when Dan suggested to the pilots being tested that they set up the simulator for New York and see if they could duplicate the flying of the alleged Arab terrorists. The pilots were game, and so the simulator was set up. Now keep in mind that the aircraft being simulated was a Boeing 737, a much more maneuverable aircraft than a Boeing 767 which was the aircraft which struck the towers.

Somebody is Trying to Trick Somebody

Now, these pilots are NOT newbie’s, they are seasoned pilots with many thousands of hours flying experience in an airliner. One by one the pilots tried their hand at duplicating the flying expertise of the Arab terrorists, who had never flown an airliner, and not one seasoned pilot was able to duplicate, nor even hit the Twin Towers until he slowed the airliner down to landing speed. Yet, in the *official story*, you and I are to believe that Arab-terrorists, with no flying hours in an airliner, were able to do what seasoned pilots with thousands of flying hours could not do, even with the more maneuverable 737 aircraft.

Aircraft Communications Addressing and Reporting System (ACARS)

Additional evidence relates to the Aircraft Communications Addressing and Reporting System (ACARS). ACARS is a system of communicating with Aircraft and very similar to our cellular phone texting abilities of today. In order to send a message to a particular person over our cell phone, we have to identify the target individual. The system then has to find that

individual and send the message via a cellular phone tower in his vicinity or location. In other words, your message can't be transmitted from a cell tower in Chicago when your target individual is in Los Angeles. Well, the same is true of the ACARS system. The message to the aircraft has to be sent from a tower close to the location of the aircraft.

Evidence Against the Official Story Keeps Mounting

Through a Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) request, we now have evidence that ACARS messages were sent **and confirmed received** through ground stations located in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, and then routed through a ground station in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania a full twenty minutes after the aircraft allegedly hit the South Tower in New York. In short, is not possible for the plane to be identified in Pennsylvania when it's in New York. Additionally, it is not possible for an airliner to be identified at a Pennsylvania ground station, twenty-minutes after it has crashed into a World Trade Center tower. I don't know what airplane hit the South Tower, but by virtue of this evidence, it was not United Airlines Flight 175. Somebody has worked real hard to deceive us.

THE UNDECLARED WAR - 15

United Flight 93 - 15

October 2012

I ended the last column by saying, “*Somebody has worked real hard to deceive us.*” And Shanksville, Pennsylvania is a continuation of deception. Initially, there was this hole or crater in the ground where United Airlines Flight 93 was alleged to have crashed. The crater was fresh, and across the road from the crater, the forest was scorched on the surface but evidently no real damage was done. Green vegetation was still visible and relatively untouched around the trees. Also note worthy, there apparently was not the hours of burning jet fuel as was the case in the twin towers.

Swallowed Up by the Ground

Looking from the air, the crater was centered in a trench, so it looked like aircraft wings had made the trench, but this was not the case. Although the crater was new, the trench was pre-existing. And upon arrival, no aircraft wreckage of any kind was to be found. No bodies, no luggage, no shoes, no passenger seats, nothing resembling an airliner crash was to be seen, and the *official story* was that it was all swallowed up by the ground.

FBI Demands Jurisdiction

As matters would have it, the actual crash site was about 1800 feet into the forest. Of course the crash site was a site of mass murder and under the jurisdiction of Wallace Miller, coroner of Somerset County. When journalist Christopher Bollyn met Miller at his home for the first time, Bollyn learned that the FBI asked Miller to go along with their request, actually more of a demand, that they be given jurisdiction over the crime scene. Local workmen painting Miller’s home at that time prompted Miller to relate that the FBI has asked coroner Miller if he was going to be a *team player*, meaning that Miller should capitulate to the FBI’s demands and allow them to have complete control of the crime scene.

Unfortunately the Coroner Granted the FBI Jurisdiction

Unfortunately, Miller capitulated, and the FBI gained total control of the crime scene, keeping everyone away. Cleanup progressed without any possible oversight by local authorities or population. Even the Hoover family whose home was near the crash site were not allowed access to their property and home.

Why Does the FBI Want Total and Sole Control of the Crash Site?

Now, why would the FBI want sole and total control of the crash site? Does it occur to us to ask, *why would the government, via the FBI, not want any independent investigation or corroboration by local civil authorities?* Do we recognize that the same occurred at the World Trade Center and Pentagon? Why? The most obvious answer is that the government does not want the people of the United States to know what truly happened at any nine-eleven site. By keeping us ignorant Government Leadership can tell us any story they want us to accept.

WHY? The Answer, Behind Door #1 is...

The next question that comes to mind is, *why would the government wish to mislead the people of the United States?* I'm certain a number of misleading answers can be given by politicians and leadership, however, I believe the most obvious answer to be this: *If the events of September 11, 2001 were not the result of 19 Arab terrorists who couldn't fly a small airplane let alone a commercial airliner, then government could not justify the draconian laws, nor the WAR ON TERRORISM that have been put into effect since that time.* The laws passed have greatly empowered government and stripped us of significant freedoms.

Why Did Flight 93 Crash?

So, why did Flight 93, a perfectly good airliner, crash? Do we think that a true terrorist is going to kill only the American passengers onboard when he could crash the plane into a highly populated location and perhaps kill thousands? As we answer this question it may become clear that it was highly unlikely that terrorists were the cause of this crash in a relatively unpopulated area of Pennsylvania.

Conclusions Spring From Analysis

If we conclude this to be a high probability, then that doesn't leave many options for the crash of Flight 93. The most obvious possibility for the crash was an onboard bomb, or air-to-air missile shoot-down of the airliner. Suppose we were asked, *why would suggest such a scenario be suggested?* Perhaps we would come to this conclusion because of the cover-up of evidence, and unwillingness to allow local civil authority or independent investigation any of the nine-eleven crash sites. If I was responsible for the crash, and I had the power, I would control the investigation and block independent oversight and investigation. And that is what has been done.

A Fresh Crater?

In our analysis of Shanksville we must ask who had the ability, tools, materials, devices, and resources to blow a **fresh** crater in the ground near the crash site of Flight 93? Along with that, we need to ask ourselves why someone would blow a crater in the ground if not to deceive and distract us?

Local Officials... DO YOUR JOB!

As matters played out, county coroner Wallace Miller had legal responsibility of the Shanksville scene of mass murder, but not in reality. After giving the FBI total control of the mass murder scene, Wallace never exercised any oversight. Federal government officials were able to do anything they wished, and there was no one to dispute them, their stories, or their actions. By virtue of the county coroner abdicating his responsibility to the people, there was no local authority overseeing this event in the *crime of the century*. Which is sad because *we the people* depend on such *civic officials* to do *their jobs!*

By Now Our Trust Should Have Evaporated

Perhaps we would not need to be as questioning and distrustful if leadership had not: 1) severely lied to us about the Lusitania; 2) lied about the financing of World War I; 3) withheld information

regarding the bombing of Pearl Harbor; 4) overthrown a democratically elected leader of Iran in 1954, followed by numerous other coups; lied about the Gulf-of-Tonkin incident. And last in our list, not lied about weapons of mass destruction. In the Gulf of Tonkin lie alone four million people died. Our trust, by now, should have evaporated.

If New World Order is Advanced, Life Means Nothing

It appears that human life means nothing if it furthers *the New World Order agenda* of the Banking Elite. And *this agenda* includes **subjecting** the people of the United States to the will of someone not elected or accountable.

Nine-Eleven Truth

Here's a partial list of groups interested in the events of nine-eleven. The 9/11 truth movement; Scholars for 9/11 truth; Architects and Engineers for 9/11 truth; Medical Professionals for 9/11 truth; Political leaders for 9/11 truth; Military Officers for 9/11 Truth; Pilots for 9/11 Truth; Scientists for 9/11 Truth; Lawyers for 9/11 Truth; Muslim-Christian-Jewish Alliance for 9/11 Truth; Religious Leaders for 9/11 Truth; Actors and Artists for 9/11 Truth; Christians for 9/11 Truth; Muslims for 9/11 Truth. Therefore, if you do not believe the *official story*, you're not alone.

THE UNDECLARED WAR - 16

The Handwriting is on the Wall - 16

October 2012

We are covering the *undeclared war*, and in the first column of this series, it was made clear that this war is against the people of the United States and conducted by government. While I recognize that it is a difficult bridge to cross for us to believe that the leadership of the United States, under control of those to whom the national debt is owed, is at war against the people of the United States, it is nonetheless true.

We May Remember

We may remember President Obama's statement from the podium in which he said: "*We cannot continue to rely on our military in order to achieve the national security objectives that we've set. We've got to have a civilian national security force that's just as powerful, just as strong, just as well-funded.*"

Really? We Haven't Needed Such a Force in Over Two Hundred Years

Oh, really? The United States certainly has the most powerful and sophisticated military in this world. Air Force, National Guard, Coast Guard, Navy, Army, Marines, and now we need another army of civilian forces. Why? Because the *Posse Comitatus Act* generally prevents the use of United States military in civilian law enforcement. And perhaps the current civilian law enforcement cannot be trusted to carry out unlawful and illegal activities of Government Leadership in Washington, D.C. Therefore, with the uncertainty of willingness to obey criminal orders from *on-high*, it is very unlikely that the United States military, and possibly honorable police could be used in this undeclared war on you and I.

It's Invariably the Opposite of the Billing

Although billed as *PROTECTING US*, it's really about subjecting us to the unconstitutional will of someone else and protecting the criminals on high. It's very much like the *AFFORDABLE HEALTH CARE ACT*, that no one can afford because everybody's premiums went UP. It seems to always be the opposite as billed. In that vein the Department of Homeland Security, under the Federal Emergency Management Agency, has graduated its first class of *brown shirts*, as they are called, a reference to the *brown shirts* of NAZI Germany, in a building of, what is referenced above as the, *civilian national security force*. They are young men, and seasoned adults know that young men generally have no ability to think for themselves. Mostly, they only know what their ORDERS are. Maybe these young men view it as just another video game.

Homeland Security Ammunition Purchase

In order for the Department of Homeland Security to protect (*subject*) us they probably need arms and ammunition. I downloaded, from the Internet, a Department of Homeland Security ammunition bid document. Acronyms used are: FMC = Full Metal Case or Covering; JHP = Jacketed Hollow Point; BTHP = Boat Tail Hollow Point (extremely accurate bullet for shooting matches and sniper rounds). Here is the listing:

Lot I - Immediate:

.223 Remington 55 grain FMC - 521,000 rounds; .223 Remington 55 grain soft point - 88,000 rounds; .223 Remington 62/64 grain JHP - 1,100,000 rounds; .223 Remington 69 grain BTHP - 44,000 rounds; .223 Remington 77 grain BTHP - 66,000 rounds; 30-06 Springfield 150 grain FMC - 6,000 rounds; 308 Winchester 168 grain BTHP - 55,000 rounds; 10 mm Auto 180 grain JHP - 11,000 rounds; 12 GA. Target #7 2.75inch - 220,000 rounds; 12 GA. 1 oz. Slug 2.75 inch Full Recoil- 66,000 rounds; 12 GA. 1 oz. Slug 2.75 inch Reduced Recoil- 2,000 rounds; 12 GA. 2.75 inch #4 buckshot - 11,000 rounds; 12 GA. #00 2.75 inch 8-pellet buckshot reduced recoil - 209,000 rounds; 12 GA. #00 2.75 inch 8-pellet buckshot full recoil - 121,000 rounds; 12 GA. #00 2.75 inch 9-pellet buckshot Full Recoil - 39,000 rounds; 12 GA. #00 2.75 inch 9-pellet buckshot Reduced Recoil - 2,000 rounds; .357 Mag 125 grain JHP - 55,000 rounds; .357 Sig 125 grain JHP - 2,145,000 rounds; .38 SPL 158 grain WC - 605,000 rounds; .38 SPL 158 grain lead ball - 2,000 rounds; .38 SPL 158 grain SWC - 2,000 rounds; .380 Auto 90 grain JHP - 23,000 rounds; .40 S&W 155 grain JHP - 55,000 rounds; .40 S&W 165 grain JHP - 1,331,000 rounds; .40 S&W 180 grain JHP - 2,824,000 rounds; .45 Auto 230 grain FMC - 94,000 rounds; .45 Auto 230 grain JHP - 133,000 rounds; 7.62 x 39mm 123 grain Soviet - 44,000 rounds; 9mm Luger 115 grain JHP - 209,000 rounds; 9mm Luger 124 grain FMC - 220,000 rounds; 9mm Luger 147 grain JHP - 51,000.

Lot II - year I:

.223 Rem 55 grain FMC - 574,000 rounds; .223 Rem 55 grain Soft Point - 97,000 rounds; .223 Rem 62/64 grain JHP - 1,210,000 rounds; .223 Rem 69 grain BTHP - 574,000 rounds; 49,000 rounds; .223 Rem 77 grain BTHP - 73,000 rounds; 30-06 Springfield 150 grain FMC - 6,000 rounds; /308 Win 168 grain BTHP - 61,000 rounds; 10mm Auto 180 grain JHP - 12,000 rounds; 12 Ga. Target #7 2.75 inch - 242,000 rounds; 12 Ga. 1 oz. slug 2.75 inch full recoil - 73,000 rounds; 12 Ga. 1 oz. slug 2.75 inch reduced recoil - 2,000 rounds; 12 Ga. #4 buckshot 27 pellet 2.75 inch - 12,000 rounds; 12 Ga. #00 buckshot 8 pellet 2.75 inch reduced recoil - 230,000 rounds; 12 Ga. #00 buckshot 8 pellet 2.75 inch full recoil - 133,000 rounds; 12 Ga. #00 buckshot 9 pellet 2.75 inch full recoil - 2,000 rounds; .357 Mag 125 grain JHP - 61,000 rounds; .357 Sig 125 grain JHP - 2,400,000 rounds; .38 SPL 148 grain WC - 666,000 rounds; .38 SPL 158 grain lead ball - 2,000 rounds; .38 SPL 158 grain SWC - 2,000 rounds; .380 Auto 90 grain JHP - 26,000 rounds; .40 S&W 155 grain JHP - 61,000; .40 S&W 165 grain JHP - 1,464,000 rounds; .40 S&W 180 grain JHP - 3,106,000 rounds; .45 Auto 230 grain FMC - 103,000 rounds; .45 Auto 230 grain JHP - 147,000 rounds; 7.62 x 30mm 123 grain soviet - 49,000; 9mm Luger 115 grain JHP - 230,000 rounds; 9mm Luger 124 grain FMC - 242,000 rounds; 9mm Luger 147 grain JHP - 56,000 rounds;

Lot III - year II:

.223 Rem 55 grain FMC - 631,000 rounds; .223 Rem 55 grain Soft Point - 107,000 rounds; .223 Rem 62/64 grain JHP - 631,000 - 1,331,000 rounds; .223 Rem 69 grain BTHP - 54,000 rounds; .223 Rem 77 grain BTHP - 80,000 rounds; 30-06 Springfield 150 grain FMC - 7,000 rounds; .308 Win 168 grain BTHP - 67,000 rounds; 10 mm Auto 180 grain JHP - 14,000 rounds; 12 GA. Target #7 2.75 inch - 266,000 rounds; 12 GA. 1 oz. slug full recoil - 80,000 rounds; 12 GA. 1 oz.

slug reduced recoil - 2,000 rounds; 12 GA. #4 buckshot 27 pellet 2.75 inch - 13,000 rounds; 12 GA. #00 buckshot 8 pellet 2.75 inch reduced recoil- 253,000 rounds; 12 GA. #00 buckshot 8 pellet 2.75 inch full recoil- 147,000 rounds; 12 GA. #00 buckshot 9 pellet 2.75 inch full recoil- 47,000 rounds; 12 GA. #00 buckshot 9 pellet 2.75 inch reduced recoil- 2,000 rounds; .357 Mag 125 grain JHP - 67,000 rounds; .357 Sig 125 grain JHP - 2,596,000 rounds; .38 SPL 148 grain WC - 732,000 rounds; .38 SPL 158 grain Lead Ball - 2,000 rounds; .38 SPL 48 grain SWC - 2,000 rounds; .380 Auto 90 grain JHP - 28,000 rounds; .40 S&W 155 grain JHP - 67,000 rounds; .40 S&W 165 grain JHP - 1,611,000 rounds; .40 S&W 180 grain JHP - 3,417,000 rounds; .45 Auto 230 grain FMC - 213,000 rounds; .45 Auto 230 grain JHP - 161,000 rounds; 7.62 x 39mm 123 grain Soviet - 53,000 rounds; 9mm Luger 115 grain JHP - 253,000 rounds; 9mm Luger 124 grain FMC - 266,000 rounds; 9mm Luger 147 grain JHP - 61,000 rounds.

Lot IV - year III:

.223 Rem 55 grain FMC - 694,000 rounds; .223 Rem 55 grain Soft Point - 118,000 rounds; .223 Rem 62/64 grain JHP - 1,464,000 rounds; .223 Rem 69 grain BTHP - 59,000 rounds; .223 Rem 77 grain BTHP - 88,000 rounds; 30-06 Springfield 150 grain FMC - 8,000 rounds; .308 Win 168 grain BTHP - 74,000 rounds; 10 mm Auto 180 grain JHP - 15,000 rounds; 12 GA. Target #7 2.75 inch - 293,000 rounds; 12 GA. 1 oz. slug full recoil - 88,000 rounds; 12 GA. 1 oz. slug reduced recoil - 2,000 rounds; 12 GA. #4 buckshot 27 pellet 2.75 inch - 15,000 rounds; 12 GA. #00 buckshot 8 pellet 2.75 inch reduced recoil- 278,000 rounds; 12 GA. #00 buckshot 8 pellet 2.75 inch full recoil- 161,000 rounds; 12 GA. #00 buckshot 9 pellet 2.75 inch full recoil- 51,000 rounds; 12 GA. #00 buckshot 9 pellet 2.75 inch reduced recoil- 2,000 rounds; .357 Mag 125 grain JHP - 73,000 rounds; .357 Sig 125 grain JHP - 2,855,000 rounds; .38 SPL 148 grain WC - 805,000 rounds; .38 SPL 158 grain Lead Ball - 2,000 rounds; .38 SPL 48 grain SWC - 2,000 rounds; .380 Auto 90 grain JHP - 31,000 rounds; .40 S&W 155 grain JHP - 73,000 rounds; .40 S&W 165 grain JHP - 1,772,000 rounds; .40 S&W 180 grain JHP - 3,758,000 rounds; .45 Auto 230 grain FMC - 125,000 rounds; .45 Auto 230 grain JHP - 177,000 rounds; 7.62 x 39mm 123 grain Soviet - 59,000 rounds; 9mm Luger 115 grain JHP - 278,000 rounds; 9mm Luger 124 grain FMC - 293,000 rounds; 9mm Luger 147 grain JHP - 67,000 rounds.

Lot V option year IV:

.223 Rem 55 grain FMC - 763,000 rounds; .223 Rem 55 grain Soft Point - 129,000 rounds; .223 Rem 62/64 grain JHP - 1,611,000 rounds; .223 Rem 69 grain BTHP - 65,000 rounds; .223 Rem 77 grain BTHP - 97,000 rounds; 30-06 Springfield 150 grain FMC - 8,000 rounds; .308 Win 168 grain BTHP - 81,000 rounds; 10 mm Auto 180 grain JHP - 16,000 rounds; 12 GA. Target #7 2.75 inch - 322,000 rounds; 12 GA. 1 oz. slug full recoil - 97,000 rounds; 12 GA. 1 oz. slug reduced recoil - 2,000 rounds; 12 GA. #4 buckshot 27 pellet 2.75 inch - 16,000 rounds; 12 GA. #00 buckshot 8 pellet 2.75 inch reduced recoil- 306,000 rounds; 12 GA. #00 buckshot 8 pellet 2.75 inch full recoil - 177,000 rounds; 12 GA. #00 buckshot 9 pellet 2.75 inch full recoil- 57,000 rounds; 12 GA. #00 buckshot 9 pellet 2.75 inch reduced recoil- 2,000 rounds; .357 Mag 125 grain JHP - 81,000 rounds; .357 Sig 125 grain JHP - 3,141,000 rounds; .38 SPL 48 grain WC - 866,000 rounds; .38 SPL 158 grain Lead Ball - 2,000 rounds; .38 SPL 48 grain SWC - 2,000 rounds; .380 Auto 90 grain JHP - 34,000 rounds; .40 S&W 155 grain JHP - 81,000 rounds; .40

S&W 165 grain JHP - 1,949,000 rounds; .40 S&W 180 grain JHP - 4,134,000 rounds; .45 Auto 230 grain FMC - 137,000 rounds; .45 Auto 230 grain JHP - 195,000 rounds; 7.62 x 39mm 123 grain Soviet - 65,000 rounds; 9mm Luger 115 grain JHP - 306,000 rounds; 9mm Luger 124 grain FMC - 322,000 rounds; 9mm Luger 147 grain JHP - 74,000 rounds.

34,660 a day for 5-years

That's 63,256,000 rounds of ammunition, and the only place they can shoot it is in the United States, they have no jurisdiction elsewhere. That's 34,660 rounds a day, seven days a week, 365 days a year for 5-years. Oh yeah, I feel a lot safer now! Now we have the necessary fire power to deal with a dozen or so terrorist cells with four or five people in them.

OK, the handwriting is on the wall. What is local leadership doing in preparation?

[2103 Ammunition Purchase update. Today, the reports are that the Department of Homeland Security has purchased at least one-point-six-billion rounds of ammunition (1,600,000,000). That is over four-hundred-thirty-eight-million (438,000,000) rounds of ammunition a day, every day for **TEN YEARS**. Yep, we should all be feeling safer now.]

THE UNDECLARED WAR - 17

Closing Argument - 17

October 2012

We have been covering the *undeclared war*, and in the first column of this series, it was made clear that this war is against the people of the United States and conducted by government. While I recognize that it is a difficult bridge to cross for us to believe that the leadership of the United States, under control of those to whom the national debt is owed, is at war against the people of the United States, it is nonetheless true. This column presents the *closing arguments*.

“*All war is deception*” - Sun Tzu

And from what has been set forth, ladies and gentlemen of the jury, as this case has been presented, there has been a mountain of effort put into deceiving the people of the United States in order to strip them of their freedoms, take away their rights and confiscate their guns, which is their last defense and means of survival in freedom. All of which many Americans have died to provide and protect. Little by little the deception and lies have been exposed as this case has been made.

Lies and deceptions we have covered: The Lusitania, Pearl Harbor, Gulf of Tonkin incident and the Vietnam War, Weapons of Mass Destruction, and most recently, nine-eleven which includes the Pentagon, World Trade Center Twin Towers, WTC Building 7, and Shanksville, Pennsylvania. There is a criminal conspiracy manipulating our minds if we allow it.

Leadership has repeatedly failed to pay the national debt to whom it is owed. This has resulted in the creation of the corporate United States in 1871, in which England took title to the collateral... all the property owned by the U.S. Government, including Washington D.C. In 1871, the British owned corporation known as "*The United States*" came into existence. At that time, we lost the ability to try criminal matters at the federal level, and so England brought in their *private copyrighted law*. To avoid copyright infringement, attorneys are now licensed by the BAR.

Leadership failed to pay the debt again in 1909, leading to the creation of the Bankers Bank... the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank. In 1933 President Franklin Roosevelt declared the United States bankrupt and the Banking Relief Act was passed, identifying United States citizens as an enemy of the United States. This resulted in all property becoming property of the *holder-in-due-course* of the National Debt - the international bankers. Thus, we own nothing. The law of the Republic, the Common Law, was then set aside and replaced with the Uniform Commercial Code. All relationships became commercial with everyone, including our wife and children. All government agencies are publically traded for profit and listed on Dun & Bradstreet as such. We lost our gold. In the 1960's we lost our silver. And now, our property can be searched without a due process search warrant. We're molested by the TSA at the airport and other places. We're stopped along freeways and other roads. We're questioned and our vehicles searched. FBI and other government agents can enter our homes without permission or warrant. We may now be

assassinated by the Presidents word alone, without due process. We will soon have over 20,000 drones flying the skys to monitor our every activity. We are soon the be forced to receive an implanted micro chip for identification, providing yet another means of tracking us up and down the street and any business we visit - in other words, no privacy. AND ALL OF IT BASED ON DECEPTION AND LIES!

Currently, the United States is operating in bankruptcy. The Banking Elite are in the process of destroying our economy and prosperity, which is necessary to implement New World Order / One World Government. It's not possible to implement New World Order while having one country with a very high standard of living and great prosperity while the rest of the countries in the world have dismal economy's and their populations struggling to stay alive.

The police and government administrators at all levels will be expected to protect the criminals on high and their criminal behavior while maintaining the status quo, and this is possible so long as police and government administrators are either ignorant of the facts, or don't care about their fellow man. From what I've seen from school and other administrators locally, there is clear evidence that there are those within government who do not care about the people of their community or country.

This case has been one to expose the undeclared war upon the people of the United States which is being conducted by their own government. At the core of the government's justification for the taking of our freedom and unalienable rights are the events of September 11, 2001. Because of the many Americans who have investigated 9-11, the *official story* has been shown to be intentionally false. I hereby submit my case to the jury of my fellow man, to judge as he will. It is you, members of the jury, to decide the guilt or innocence of the accused.

NOW, if the people of the United States choose to remain ignorant and unknowing, fine, then no whining is allowed. It is then time to pop a cork on a bottle of Champaign and celebrate for getting exactly what we've been voting for.

CITIZENSHIP

01 – THE INS AN OUTS

May 2013

Citizenship Determines the Body of Law to which We Will Be Subject

First, allow me to explain why I'm writing about this subject. It has come to my attention that the FBI has targeted a class of citizen in this country that they refer to as a *sovereign citizen*. Now, why is this important to us? It is important because *citizenship* is one of the main tools government uses to enslave the American people. Citizenship determines the body-of-law to which we will be subject. For example, do you pay French income taxes? No, of course you don't pay French income taxes because you are not a French citizen and subject to that jurisdiction. Well, here in the United States we have two separate and lawful classes of citizenship, and one class is not subject to income taxes and a whole lot of other commercial laws (actually corporation rules).

One Citizen Not Subject to Commercial Law

For those who are worried about gun control, the *Sovereign Citizen* is not subject to these commercial laws. The *Sovereign Citizen* is not subject to having his *sovereign children* taken by government or being forced to put them in public school. I'm jumping ahead of myself to make this point only to draw the interest of the reader on this subject. We have a tendency to take citizenship for granted, partially because our public school system spends almost zero time explaining it to us. It's not a boring subject.

Since the FBI Has Made Sovereign Citizens a Target

While I have hinted at this issue in past columns, this series of columns will go to the heart of this subject in order to address the issue of citizenship head-on since the FBI has made *sovereign citizenship* status a target. Knowledge of this subject wouldn't be a problem to government if it were limited to a very tiny percentage of the population, however, more and more Americans are doing their homework, discovering the differences in the two classes of citizenship here in the United States, and applying what they have discovered.

FBI Tasked with Targeting Sovereign Citizens

Since government is a *commercial, publically-traded-for-profit entity*, *sovereign citizenship* status becomes a threat to government's ability to take the productivity (read money) of such a citizen. When this fact was known only by a tiny fraction of 1% of the population, it wasn't a large financial loss, but as more Americans become knowledgeable, the loss of financial resources AND CONTROL is beginning to escalate and leadership sees a future crisis looming. So much so that the FBI has now been tasked with targeting this class of citizenship even though it is lawful. This would likely mean that someone high up in either the Department of Justice or Administration is responsible for this policy.

It's A Mind Game

It's a *mind game* or if you prefer *psychological profiling (brainwashing)* of the American people, being implemented by government leadership, by and through the FBI, to intimidate Americans and direct them away from this wonderful status of citizenship.

As A Juror

The importance of this subject lies in judgment. When an individual of *Sovereign Citizenship* status is tried before a jury, we potential jurors need to know and comprehend the substance of his argument, otherwise we may well rubber-stamp the government's unlawful behavior and become the enemy of freedom that so many Americans have given their life to provide. If the reader is to keep this series of columns, he will have a resource to connect together the dots of this subject, which may well be to the benefit of the reader and/or younger family members. After the gift of *life*, the best gift a parent could give a child is freedom. Enter *sovereign citizenship*.

To begin, let's take a look at what the FBI has to say:

“They could be dismissed as a nuisance, a loose network of individuals living in the United States who call themselves “sovereign citizens” and believe that federal, state, and local governments operate illegally. Some of their actions, although quirky, are not crimes. The offenses they do commit seem minor: They do not pay their taxes and regularly create false license plates, drivers licenses, and even currency.” – FBI Law Enforcement Bulletin titled *Sovereign Citizens – A Growing Domestic Threat to Law Enforcement*.

The above quote contains a number of unsubstantiated allegations that the reader is supposed to believe without any evidence or background. In contrast, the case made in this series of columns will be specific, often referenced, and open to the reader to confirm.

Examining the Phrases and Words

First the word “*network*,” which suggests that these Sovereign Citizens might be similar to a *gang* or *cult*. And in the title, the phrase *domestic threat* is used. To be clear, the *threat* that government leadership perceives is that associated with the exercise of rights associated with this class of citizenship. To illustrate, it is the same type of *threat* you pose when you exercise the **rights** set forth in the ***Bill of Rights***. These too are *threats* to government leadership and they are working to rescind them. *Sovereign Citizenship* rights legitimately and lawfully deprive government of total control of their life as well as depriving government of some of its profit-making commercial fees and levies. Americans, exercising their rights is a *threat* in the view of government leadership.

Satire

Who do these Americans think they are, exercising rights that so many other Americans died to provide? We forget that don't we? That many Americans have died for our rights.

Threatening is what Government Does!

Government is taking the first step in countering the rights contained in this lawful citizenship status by issuing bulletins like the one referenced above, and by issuing documents such as “*Sovereign Citizens: An Introduction for Law Enforcement*,” published and made available by *Domestic Terrorism Operations Unit II* of the FBI. The idea here is to psychologically profile those involved in the administration of justice and the police to view the *sovereign citizen* as a domestic terrorist and threat, which is not the case. *Sovereign Citizenship* has nothing to do with terrorism or threatening anyone, that’s what government does.

One Has Nothing to Do With the Other

To claim such is akin to claiming that a female who is refusing to have babies for *da-father-land* is to be classified as a *domestic terrorist*. One has nothing to do with the other in either case. Oh, the woman might be a *terrorist* and so might a *sovereign citizen*, but in either case it has nothing to do with a choice not to have babies or citizenship status.

Simple Logic

They may both be a murderer as well, but so are some people who drive cars. That does not mean that everyone who drives a car is a murderer. To lump together *sovereign citizens* as *domestic terrorists* is simply a psychological tactic to brainwash the police and the rest of us.

And How Incapable of Thinking and Analyzing We Have Become

This tactic of *categorizing* people into groups has been going on for some time now. *He’s one of those, and we all know what one of those is like*. Categorizing people into groups occurs so that we can hate them as a member of a group and relieve ourselves of having to listen to them as an individual. Waco, Texas and the *Branch Dividians* come to mind. Some may remember the Missouri Information Analysis Center (MIAC) report “informing” police that people with third [political] party bumper stickers on their cars, such as Ron Paul for President, are likely to be subversive members of paramilitary militias and potential terrorists. It’s an effort to control the thinking of the police as well as the general public. Whether the thinking ability of we the American people or the American police are controlled by such government propaganda may well be the result of our lack of knowledge and of how incapable of thinking and/or analyzing we have become.

Do we want freedom, prosperity, our guns, control of our children’s lives? Stay tuned, this subject is where your rights live.

CITIZENSHIP

02 – What We’re Not Taught

May 2013

This series is being presented because the FBI has targeted the *sovereign citizen*, a legal class of citizenship, claiming that sovereign citizens believe that federal, state, and local governments operate illegally. Well, you don’t have to be a *sovereign citizen* to know this, government does operate illegally, generally by and through fraud and deception.

More Americans Are Waking Up

More and more of us are beginning to realize this via first hand interaction with government agencies. *Sovereign Citizens* have different burdens and obligations than *United States citizens*, and in this series we will continue to contrast the differences between these two classes of citizenship. The reader may notice that one *Citizen* is capitalized and the other *citizen* is not, this is not an oversight or error.

“I admit that I look upon the United States as the best, but that does not preclude me, a *Sovereign Citizen*, from looking the truth in the face and objecting to many things that take place, if I believe them wrong.” – Congressman Charles A. Lindbergh, Sr., from his book titled *YOUR COUNTRY AT WAR And what happens to you after a war*. Available on the internet at:

http://www.jrbooksonline.com/PDF_Books/Your_Country_At_War.pdf

Congressman Charles A. Lindbergh, Sr.

Here we see Congressman Charles A. Lindbergh, Sr., claiming *Sovereign Citizen status*, thus we have evidence of the legitimacy of this class of citizenship. In the United States we have two legal classes of citizenship, *State Citizen* which is synonymous with *Sovereign Citizen*, and United States citizen, which is citizenship in the District of Columbia (the United States corporate) where it was created in 1868 via the Fourteenth Amendment to the Constitution. Before 1868 United States citizenship did not exist as a legal status of citizenship. It is this lower case “c” class of citizenship that has obligation to all the commercial laws of corporate government whereas the *State Citizen* (Sovereign Citizen) does not.

Note: Research by the reader will confirm that the Fourteenth Amendment to the Constitution was never ratified. Neither was the Sixteenth Amendment. They were simply declared ratified by the Secretary of State. Which shows how far down the road of criminal behavior that leadership has traveled.

By and Through Contract

The laws to which a U.S. citizen would be subject that the State Citizen is not, would include the income tax laws, the *gun control* laws, public education laws, any law that is commercial law of corporate government, and this is why government considers the *Sovereign Citizen* a threat. Obligating the people of the United States to these un-constitutional commercial laws is

accomplished by and through contract.

A Public School Teacher

When informed of this principle, a public school teacher once said, “I don’t have any contracts with government!” The response was, “Oh, you don’t have a teaching credential, a driver’s license, a social security account, a marriage license?” Obviously showing a real ability to think.

Citizenship Status Corrupted by Parents

If we are born in the republic of these united States of America, then we are born a *Sovereign Citizen*, not subject to the commercial laws of corporate government. But then, right out of the starting gate, our parents, with *their signature* on a government paper (read contract) authorize a government issued birth certification which is *registered* with the Department of Commerce, generally through the Bureau of Vital Statistics. Since the United States is bankrupt, and since a human being is one of the few remaining resources to support that government in bankruptcy, the government has a vital interest in converting our new-born child into an asset, a *tax-paying-asset*.

Hospital Birth

I recently attended a birth, and found out that if the parents refuse to sign or authorize a *Birth Certification*, someone on the hospital staff will fill out a form reporting a live birth to the named parents. Therefore, if one wished to avoid the legal issues this may create, then it may be wise to refrain from naming the child until after it is out of the hospital. Be advised, they (hospital staff) will try to intimidate you to be certain, so be prepared for it.

The Social Security Account – Another Trap

And now-a-days, the parents acquire a social security account for their new-born child. This particular account is for a Fourteenth Amendment *United States citizen*, insuring that the new-born child is a tax-paying asset of corporate United States by and through *contract*. Sovereign Citizens (or State Citizens) have unalienable rights, and the term “unalienable” means that these are rights that cannot be lost, sold or transferred. However, government, who controls the curriculum in public schools, makes certain that we are not told that we can contract aside our unalienable rights. That’s why they tell us that *ignorance of the law is no excuse*. It's accomplished through the Social Security account, acquired by Government through fraud and deception via control of our educational curriculum. And our knights (police) are supposed to believe that we are criminal as we attempt to restore our unalienable rights that so many Americans died to provide.

Dual Citizenship and the Negro

Most of us hold *dual-citizenship*, being both a *State Citizen* and a *United States citizen*, but there is a growing number of *sovereign citizens* who do not hold United States citizen status. However, we white people have a choice of being a United States citizen. The Fourteenth Amendment, which provided citizenship for the freed slave and his ancestors, did not appear to give this race a choice. The Fourteenth Amendment conferred both classes of citizenship on the Negro race without any choice. If we white people don’t want to be a United States citizen, and subject to all the commercial laws of corporate government, then we don’t contract with government. It’s that

simple. Or we conclude all contracts with government, and that is more complicated. But by virtue of the Fourteenth Amendment, which was never ratified, the Negro race does not have this option.

Employers: Insufficiently Knowledgeable or Sufficiently Corrupt

One apparent problem for the *sovereign citizen* is that he doesn't have a social security account number, which employers use for withholding income tax. Unfortunately, most employers today are not sufficiently knowledgeable, or they are sufficiently corrupt to not care, to know that a *sovereign citizen* can work for them without a social security account number and that there is no income tax withholding. However, the *sovereign citizen* needs to fill out and file an [IRS W8](#) form with the employer. This is the document he needs to show the IRS why he is not withholding income tax on the *sovereign citizen*.

Explaining the W8 For Those Interested

The W8 is a certificate of *foreign status*. Here's the deal. The District of Columbia is not inside the republic of these united States of America, it is outside. To those in the republic, the District of Columbia (the United States corporate) is a foreign jurisdiction. And looking back at the republic from the perspective of the District of Columbia, the republic is a *foreign jurisdiction*. The income tax laws emanate from the jurisdiction of the District of Columbia (the United States corporate). If you hold United States citizenship, then your citizenship is in the District of Columbia, but the State Citizen who holds only that status of citizenship, is not in the jurisdiction of the District of Columbia (United States corporate) and has no obligation to the commercial laws of this jurisdiction.

But, but, but. The Buck Act paved the way for the creation of corporate States, like the STATE OF CALIFORNIA, which is not California, or the STATE OF NEVADA, which is not Nevada, or the STATE OF MAINE, which is not Maine, or the STATE OF YOUNAMEIT. All gaining their existence under the laws of the District of Columbia, and thus traceable to the United States corporate. Following this, we have the Counties incorporating under the laws of the corporate "STATE OF YOUNAMEIT". Thus we have the COUNTY OF ORANGE which is not Orange County, or the COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES which is not Los Angeles County, or the COUNTY OF YOUNAMEIT. And in every case there existence is traceable to the District of Columbia (United States corporate) through the STATE OF YOUNAMEIT. And most cities have done exactly the same as the counties. It's all one big, publically traded for profit, corporate structure.

Here comes our State Citizen (Sovereign Citizen) applying for a job. Well, almost all business is *licensed* by one of these municipal corporations, thus is inside the jurisdiction of the District of Columbia (United States corporate). And since our State Citizen (Sovereign Citizen) is not in this jurisdiction, it becomes necessary for him to file a W8, a certificate of foreign status.

Application of law ties to jurisdiction

To be subject to the laws of a jurisdiction, one would generally have to be a citizen of that jurisdiction with some exceptions. For example, murder. Murder is a crime that would generally cross all jurisdictional boundaries. But commercial laws do not, that's why you don't pay French income taxes.

Role of the Public School System

What our public school system goes out of its way ***not to teach us*** is that the District of Columbia, more commonly known as "THE UNITED STATES," (corporate) is a jurisdiction outside the republic of these united States of America. "THE UNITED STATES" is commercial and a foreign jurisdiction to the republic. The role of the Public School System is to keep students ignorant of political matters of importance. And in this, the Public School is very good.

And we will explore this in greater detail in the next column. Even without full knowledge the reader should be getting glimpses of the extraordinary possibilities open to the sovereign citizen that is not open to the United States citizen. With more knowledge, it will become clear why so many people have renounced their District of Columbia United States citizenship.

CITIZENSHIP

03 – What can a Sovereign Citizen Do?

May 2013

Targets of Leadership

This series is being presented because the FBI has been tasked by leadership, via the Department of Justice, to target the *Sovereign Citizen* as a growing *domestic threat*. Currently we know that the *tea party* is also a target. In the past, antiwar demonstrators were targeted, the peace marchers were targeted, anti-discrimination rallies of Martin Luther King were targets. Rallies of Malcolm X were targeted. The 1960's student demonstrations were targeted. Anyone actively objecting to the policies of leadership are a potential target.

Anything Upsetting the Apple Cart of Leadership is a Growing Domestic Threat

Many groups, including the tea party, are engaged in attempting to effect social change or change in government policy, which amounts to the same thing. But for leadership, anything that upsets their apple-cart is a *growing domestic threat*. And now we know, of course, that government agencies have placed *agent provocateurs* into the ranks of numerous groups, for example the 1999 Seattle demonstration, to do something violent in order to give police cause and reason to respond with violence. It's all a set up to silence anyone in opposition to the goals and agenda of Government leadership. Further, to demonize the protestors, a divide and conquer strategy.

But of course, back in the 1960's we didn't have a clue about *Sovereign Citizenship* and what this status entailed. Now we're learning so let's continue.

Different Bodies of Law

Already made clear is the fact that the obligations of *Sovereign Citizen* and United States citizen are different, and that these two classes of citizen are subject to different bodies of law. Let's expand on this a little so that we have better comprehension. While the *Sovereign Citizen* is not subject to commercial law, neither is he *lawless*. He is subject to the laws of the republic of these united States of America.

Recalling these united States of America...

A note for teachers... I well remember Mrs. Osnis (not certain I spelled her name correctly), my fifth grade teacher, talking to me one day and telling me that the "u" on "united" (States of America) was not capitalized because it is an adjective. That was in 1955, and it wouldn't be until the 1990's that this information would make sense. It seemed important to her and perhaps that's why I was able to remember for so long. It is a tribute to you teachers who take the time to share truthful information not in the text book.

Subject to the Law of

Back to the subject at hand. The United States citizen is, by contract, subject to the laws of to the commercial laws of "THE UNITED STATES" corporate, and by his State Citizen status, the law of the republic of these united States of America.

The Parent Makes the Rules

Here's the deal. The Social Security contract makes corporate government responsible for the individual (economic slave) from cradle to grave. Since the government is responsible, in other words, *the parent*, then *the parent* is going to make the rules, enter commercial law. If you are a United States citizen and being abused by government, well, you've contracted for it, I have experience in this.

Sovereign Citizen Not Subject to Commercial Law

However, the *Sovereign Citizen*, which means he (or she) is an individual who does not hold *United States citizenship* status and is not subject to commercial laws of corporate government. Now, what does this mean?

A Glimpse of Freedom

It means that if a *Sovereign Citizen* buys a bare piece of property and wants to drill a well, he has no *contractual obligation* to obtain a permit. He has the same freedom as all citizens before the passage of the Fourteenth Amendment. If the *Sovereign Citizen* wants to build a dwelling on his bare piece of property, he has no obligation to obtain a permit, as all citizens before the passage of the Fourteenth Amendment. He is free to build as his pocket book allows and at any point he stops, what's standing is his. And since the dwelling was built without permits, there is no tax since there is no evidence that it is an *improvement*. Further, he doesn't need government to give permission to *occupy* the dwelling.

The Unlicensed Sandwich Shop

If the *Sovereign Citizen* wants to open a sandwich shop, he need not acquire a business license to do so. And being free of commercial government may well give him the ability to sell his sandwiches for less money than a government-licensed-sandwich-shop. We should remember that this is the way we did business before the passage of the Fourteenth Amendment and the creation of United States citizenship. It's what freedom is about.

Unlicensed Occupations

Essentially the same would be true for all occupations unless the occupation is the direct result of the character and nature of commercial government, for example, Astronaut. But, if we think about it, almost all occupations are not the result of the character or nature of commercial government. The opportunities and potential for prosperity are much greater for the *Sovereign Citizen* than for the United States citizen if not molested by corporate government.

Remembering Why We Pay Taxes

We might also remember that we pay horrendous taxes to have our freedoms protected and enhanced, not to have our freedoms taken away at the occurrence of crime. Crime, whether it's the events of nine-eleven, or the Boston Marathon bombing are not cause and reason to implement more laws taking and/or restricting our freedom. There are already sufficient laws to punish the criminals of these so-called terrorist events.

Leadership Pointing Fingers

The only problem is that terrorists take responsibility for their mayhem so that the population feels terrorized and unprotected. But no one is taking responsibility, we just have leadership pointing fingers at some invisible or fabricated terrorist to frighten and manipulate us. And probably directing agencies to manufacture events or evidence as they have in the past. If the government agenda is to implement freedom-taking laws, then people must die, and/or considerable damage must be done.

A Snapshot of Rights

If we recall our Declaration of Independence, a lawful document, we will find that we are endowed by our Creator with certain *unalienable rights* [not civil rights] that among these are life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness. For those who do not know, *pursuit of happiness* has long been regarded as the right to labor and enjoy the fruits of that labor. In other words, pursuing what makes you happy through any means that does not cause injury to another or infringe on the rights of another. And you, opening a sandwich shop, does not infringe on the rights of another. United States citizens, as a *corporate franchise*, do not have these unalienable rights, they've contracted them aside. That's why their rights are established in the Fourteenth Amendment to the Constitution and not in the Organic Constitution.

By now the reader should be able to see the *growing domestic threat* that this class of citizenship entails for corporate government. As more and more Americans begin to comprehend these matters, there is the risk that this knowledge will seep into the minds of the police and military, the DHS, the Civilian Security Force, and FEMA, whom, by all visible evidence, corporate government intends to use to subject us to the corporate-will. More to come so stay tuned.

CITIZENSHIP

04 – Bumps in the Road

May 2013

This series is being presented because the FBI has been tasked by leadership, via the Department of Justice, to target the *Sovereign Citizen* as a growing *domestic threat*.

We left off identifying the fact that the *Sovereign Citizen* need not get a permit to build a home, drill a well, nor get a license to open a sandwich shop, because he (or she) is not subject to commercial corporate law. Although the *Sovereign Citizen* is not subject to corporate commercial law, it does not mean that the *Sovereign Citizen* is lawless or without responsibility.

Because We Are Accustomed to Being Herded Like Sheep

Because we are so accustomed to being treated like children by government leadership via the alphabet agencies of government, and herded like sheep, this next freedom will be tough for some of us. The *Sovereign Citizen* need not have a *driver's license* to travel in his carriage or conveyance of the day (car). Notice I said *travel*, not *drive*. “*Drive*” is a legal term. If you were a *Sovereign Citizen* you would not want to claim you are driving when behind the steering wheel of your conveyance, you are traveling, a protected unalienable right. And, of course, your *carriage of the day* is not a vehicle, it is a conveyance, or contraption, chingadero, thingamajig, gadget, or whatever, just not a commercial term.

Be Very Cautious of What You Claim

Also, the *Sovereign Citizen* does not have a *passenger seat* in his conveyance (car). *Passengers* pay for their ride so it wouldn't be wise to admit having a *passenger seat*, otherwise you would be admitting that you are on the road for profit and gain which would require license. Instead, the *Sovereign Citizen* would have a *guest seat*. And the *Sovereign* certainly would not appear in court claiming to be a *person* (a legal fiction). Read the definition in Black's Law Dictionary.

In addition to this, his *carriage* (car) will not be registered nor have license plates (actually a corporate government tax identification number). If he is a wise *Sovereign Citizen*, he will post a legal notice where the license plate would normally be mounted (See next page). This will make it more difficult for government agents to operate in *claimed ignorance*.

We Have Been So Conditioned to think Only Inside the Box

I know that some of us will have problems with this because we are so accustomed to being controlled and told what we can, and cannot do. A *drivers license*, in no way, guarantees any competency to drive at all, what it does do is provide for government income and government control of United States citizens. We need to remember that every cowboy did not gallop his horse into town at full speed, kicking up dust and horse-poop on the town's people. Nor did everyone operating a wagon or buggy do that either. If they did, that's an infringement on the rights of another who may file a complaint, after which the town Marshal or Sheriff would do something about it.



Lawful NOTICE in License Plate Area

If Traffic Laws were Eliminated

If all traffic laws were taken away today, probably ninety-eight-percent of us would not change our driving habits. We don't drive the way we do to avoid citations, we drive the way we do because we don't want to harm our fellow man. Oh, there will still be some who don't care about the safety of others, and they will have to be dealt with for certain, but we don't need a mountain of commercial laws to do that, the law of the republic of these united States of America is sufficient.

When the Sovereign Citizen Exercises His Rights

But when the *Sovereign Citizen* begins exercising his rights, trouble will most likely begin. He (or she) will almost certainly be molested by agents of the corporate government. Our knights (police) are most likely not knowledgeable about this class of citizenship and the differences that exist between *State Citizenship* (*Sovereign Citizenship*) and United States Citizenship. Yet, are we not told that ignorance of the law is no excuse?

The Slaughterhouse Cases (83 U.S. 36)

For our knights and others who may have interest, the United States Supreme Court went some distance in delineating the differences in these two classes of citizenship in the *Slaughterhouse Cases* (83 U.S. 36), which may be referenced at:

<http://www.law.cornell.edu/supremecourt/text/83/36>

For those wanting more knowledge of this status of citizenship, you might read *Sui Juris, pardon*

me but... #5 available at:

<http://mhkeehn.tripod.com/sui5juris.pdf>

Will The Sovereign Citizen Get a Citation?

So will a *Sovereign Citizen* get a traffic citation for traveling in his *conveyance of today* (car) without license plates, current registration or drivers-license? Maybe, even likely considering that the police are there to ring the Government's bankrupt cash register. Then what? Then he has to appear in court. How he proceeds will vary, depending on his knowledge of his own status. He may mount a challenge to the jurisdiction. The proceeding, any proceeding, cannot go forth until the jurisdictional challenge is answered.

Do You Understand the Charges?

In today's courts, the proceedings cannot move forth until the Judge has permission from both parties. Thus, the Judge will ask the defendant, *do you understand the charges?* Most people will presume that the Judge is asking *if the defendant comprehends the charges against him.* That is not the case! The Judge is actually asking, *do you STAND UNDER the charges?* In other words, the Judge is seeking the party's permission for the court to take jurisdiction and move forward with the proceedings.

Who is it that is really Engaged in Tyranny?

The court must have jurisdiction to proceed legally. It would be wise to remember that the courts of today are entities of the STATE OF CALIFORNIA (corporate), and not California, republic of. Therefore, who is really engaging in conspiracy to overrule, wreck and destroy the Constitution for the united States of America?

An Irreconcilable Conflict of Interest is Created

OK, is this sovereign within the court's jurisdiction? Today's courts are a commercial entity, of the corporate STATE OF CALIFORNIA, which, in turn, is an entity of THE UNITED STATES (corporate), publically traded for profit (creating an irreconcilable conflict of interest), they are not courts of the republic of these united States of America, and do not fly the flag of the republic of these united States of America, a red, white and blue flag with no gold on the flag pole or gold fringe on the flag.

To Check the Publically Traded Status of Government

To check the commercially traded status of every Office, Agency, Bureau and Department of Government, one may go to Dun & Bradstreet on the internet. For Glenn County (where I live), one might type in Glenn County Superior Court and select California as the State. You will get back "The Judicial Counsel of California" followed by giving the address of Glenn County Superior Court. A while back when I did this search, it also said DBA (Doing Business As) *Glenn County Superior Court*, but that nicety is no longer listed. As we get more intelligent, they go a greater distance to keep us confused and ignorant.

If you search for it on Dun & Bradstreet, you will even find that the UNITED STATES is listed as publically traded for profit. So is the Senate, Office of the President, Department of Justice, and every other Office, Bureau, Agency and Department of Government.

In What Activity was the Sovereign Citizen Engaged?

Therefore, the *Sovereign Citizen* is in a commercial court, was he engaged in a commercial activity or exercising an *unalienable right* to travel? Commercial courts deal with *commercial laws*, and *commercial beings*, or *persons* (another commercial being). Commercial beings *legally exist*. Is there any evidence that a *Sovereign Citizen legally exists*? Is there a registered birth certification? Is there evidence of a social security account? Is there a contract with government being held in due-course? If not, there is no evidence of legal existence, depriving the court of jurisdiction. A *Sovereign Citizen* lawfully exists, he (or she) does not legally exist.

Trial By Jury of Peers

But what happens if the court is determined to operate criminally and proceed anyway? Well, aren't we due a trial by a jury of our peers? The peers of a *Sovereign Citizen* are other *Sovereign Citizens*, not United States citizens who have citizenship in, and an obligation to, a foreign-jurisdiction.

It's All Commercial

And this would be true for virtually any proceeding claiming a violation of commercial law, and virtually all law is commercial today. Commercial law is intended to ring the cash register in bankruptcy and to provide a measure of control over the economic slaves (U.S. citizens). Yes, there may be commercial laws regarding injury, but any activity resulting in an injury to another may be addressed quite adequately by the law of the republic of these united States of America. It is the laws and events in which there is no injured party that is the financial lifeblood of the current justice system.

The Requirements for Standing

In order to file a complaint or action against you, the individual, including police officer or other government agent, must have STANDING to do so. In order to have standing, the *complaining party* must allege the violation of *legal right*, resulting in *injury, fairly traceable to the defendant* and will likely be redressed by a favorable ruling. Without these elements, there is no *standing*, and no case.

The Criminal Nature of Prosecutors & Police

But, sometimes the prosecution will ignore the rule of law and proceed criminally. Examine the case of Joseph Salvati who was prosecuted and convicted of murder by police and prosecution who knew the man was innocent. Joseph Salvati spent thirty-years in prison before this criminal behavior by government agents came to light. So do not, for one minute, think that the justice system, and many people in it, are not fully capable of criminal acts!

Freedom or Slavery

The one thing that the *Sovereign Citizen*, nor any other American can predict, is *how criminal the people who populate the justice system will be*. They have, and will ignore their own laws to get a conviction on a commercial crime to ring the Government's cash register and further their own carrers. They have been known to prosecute to conviction, knowing that the defendant was innocent and withhold, from the defense, the exculpatory evidence that would establish the defendant as innocent. It is so important that potential jurors have knowledge of these facts as well as knowledge regarding the status of the *Sovereign Citizen*. The only thing we have to protect us from criminal government is each other. Freedom, or slavery, both rest in our hands and the choices we make.

More to come so stay tuned.

CITIZENSHIP

05 – What Likely Happens and a Little History

May 2013

This series is being presented because the FBI has been tasked by leadership, via the Department of Justice, to target the *Sovereign Citizen* as a growing *domestic threat*.

Recapping

In the last column I made the point that a *Sovereign Citizen* who travels in his conveyance of the day (car) will likely get a citation for doing so from some well intended knight who does not know that he (or she) is simply enforcing private commercial law (actually commercial corporate rules) to which the *Sovereign Citizen* has no contractual obligation. I also made the point that the *Sovereign Citizen* will most likely mount a challenge to the jurisdiction of the court founded in the fact that there is no evidence that the *Sovereign Citizen* legally exists by virtue of the fact that there is no government issued birth certification (certificate) nor is there a Social Security account, obligating the individual to corporate commercial law through contract.

In Court There's a Question to be Answered

Here's the deal when we go to court. There is a question to be answered, for example, did you *drive* without a *drivers license*, did you *operate* your *automobile* without *registration*, did you *murder* another person? And the proceedings will answer the question. For the uninformed, the *italicized-underlined* words above are commercial terms.

Does The Court Want to Show the Sheeple that the Gate is Open?

Here's the rub for the court. If the court chooses to recognize that the *Sovereign Citizen* is not obligated to *commercial law* and dismisses a *Sovereign Citizen's* case on these merits, then the court will be showing those sheeple, who are awake, that the gate is open and there is a means of escape. Now, does the court want to do this? NO, because the court is first and foremost involved in the administration of the bankruptcy of the United States and ringing the cash register, not justice. Therefore, an honorable court will most likely find a way to dismiss the charges in the *interest of justice* without identifying what the *interest* is, thus blocking the sheeple from seeing that the gate is open.

At this juncture, and to avoid future embarrassment, the *Sovereign Citizen's* name may well be entered into some government computer so that the next time one of our knights (police) stop this individual, the dispatcher will be able to inform the knight that this individual is not to be stopped, detained and/or issued a citation for a non-injurious commercial violation. If government does not do this, then it opens the door for either additional embarrassment, or having to proceed criminally.

In U.S. v. JOHNSON, Federal Judge James Alger Fee Ruled

In U.S. vs. JOHNSON (76 Fed, Supp. 538), Federal District Court Judge James Alger Fee ruled that...

"The privilege against self-incrimination is neither accorded to the passive resistant, not to the person who is ignorant of his rights, nor to one who is indifferent thereto. It is a FIGHTING clause. Its benefits can be retained only by sustained COMBAT. It cannot be claimed by attorney or solicitor. It is valid only when insisted upon by a BELLIGERENT claimant in person. *McAlister vs. Henkel*, 201 U.S. 90, 26 S.Ct. 385, 50 L.Ed. 671; *Commonwealth vs. Shaw*, 4 Cush. 594, 50 Am.Dec. 813; *Orum vs. State*, 38 Ohio App. 171, 175 N.E. 876. The one who is persuaded by honeyed words or moral suasion to testify or produce documents rather than make a last ditch stand, simply loses the protection. . . . He must refuse to answer or produce, and test the matter in contempt proceedings, or by habeas corpus."

Now, being *belligerent* in court does not mean being rude or caustic. It means that you do not give in on the points and merits of your defense, even if threatened with contempt of court. This is the *combat* being referenced by Judge Fee in the above language. You will also note that your rights (meaning especially unalienable rights, not so much civil rights) cannot be claimed by your attorney. Your unalienable rights can only be claimed by you. And if you don't know what they are, you can't claim them!

Employers who...

Employers who embrace freedom and the principles that so many Americans died to provide for all of us including the employer, should support employees who stand up for themselves, and in so doing, stand up for the rights and freedoms of all. This means that if an employee goes to jail defending his freedom and rights, the employer should not take punitive action against such an employee. Maybe the employer should show real support and consider giving the employee sick leave or vacation time so that he is able to take home a full pay check.

And we, the consumer public, should consider supporting such an employer with needed shopping and purchases. It is a step in retaliation against a government who has entered into a conspiracy to deprive the people of these united States of America of their birthright, freedom and liberty.

OK, I believe that completes the explanation of issues set forth in the previous column, let's take a look at a little history.

Remembering the Declaration of Independence

"We, therefore, the Representatives of the United States of America, in General Congress, Assembled, appealing to the Supreme Judge of the world for the rectitude of our intentions, do, in the name, and by authority of the good people of these Colonies..." – Declaration of Independence.

At the close of the Revolutionary War the King of England abdicated his claim to the colonies. And because of the language above, his power as the Sovereign King, source of all law and authority, devolved to the people of the colonies, who then became the sovereigns in a government

of *self rule*. Our founding fathers embodied this self-governance principle in the Constitution where they set forth this language:

“No person shall be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or indictment of a Grand Jury...” – Constitution for the united States of America, NOT of the United States of America.

Leadership Needs for We the People to Contract With Them

This was *we the people* retaining to ourselves the power and authority to hold each other accountable. That power was NOT being conferred upon government for government to become a tyrant, that’s why government leadership needs for us to sign a contract. They need for us to contract our freedom and unalienable rights aside, and since they control the curriculum of public schools, they’re pretty good at it.

A UNION and not a Country

After the Revolutionary War the *sovereign people* formed States followed by forming the republic of these united States of America, *a Union* of several independent nation States, a UNION, not a country, and that has been forgotten in today’s public school curriculum.

There is more to come so tune in next week.

CITIZENSHIP

06 – A Little Comprehension of Freedom

May 2013

This series is being presented because the FBI has been tasked by leadership, via the Department of Justice, to target the *Sovereign Citizen* as a growing *domestic threat*.

If We Cannot Be Responsible for Our Self, We Cannot Be Free

The first tenant of freedom is that you must be responsible for yourself. If you cannot be responsible for yourself, you cannot be free, only a slave to someone's will as it is forced upon you by virtue of your choice of servitude.

The Difference Between *Rules* and *Laws*

We need to comprehend the difference between municipal corporation rules and law. Examples of rules are the *seat belt rule*, the *child seat rule*, the *motorcycle helmet rule*, the *riding your bicycle in the skate board park rule*, the *truancy rule*, the *concealed carry rule*, the *open carry rule*, the *weapon in car rule*, the *open container rule*, etc., etc., etc.

Identifying Corporation Rules

Municipal corporation rules are generally easy to identify because there is no injured party, in other words, no one is harmed. These corporate rules are intended to ring the cash register in bankruptcy. But there is an even better test for corporation rules. As an example...

A Test to see if a Rule is Law

If you cannot go into my wallet, take out a hundred dollars and give it to whomever you feel is needy, then you cannot confer such a power on government. Therefore, if government is doing it, then the action is un-constitutional law, which is to say municipal corporate rules, not law. Oh, they like to call their rules law, but they are not law. Neither is CODE the law. The code is the administrating agency's interpretation of the unconstitutional statute (rule). It's all accomplished under fraud and deception. Therefore, if you cannot do a thing without breaking the law, Government cannot do it for the same reason unless under contract.

No Government Safety Net

Because the *Sovereign Citizen* has no contracts with government, it follows that he has no so-called safety net provided by government's social programs. There is no welfare, disability, food stamps, Social Security retirement, Medicare, Medical, or any other social program available to the *Sovereign Citizen*. Remember, the first tenant of freedom is to be responsible for our self. If you cannot be responsible for yourself, you cannot be free, only a slave to someone's will as it is forced upon you by virtue of your choice of servitude. If we need a government parent to be responsible for us, we cannot be free, period. When we have a parent, the parent makes the rules.

The Safety Net for the Sovereign Citizen

For the *Sovereign Citizen* his safety-net is his (or her) family, friends and/or community, same as it was when the only citizenship in these united States of America was Sovereign Citizenship. It is family, friends, and community who will come to the rescue if that becomes needed. As a result, it becomes necessary for the *Sovereign Citizen* to be cautious and not injure himself and/or to provide his own insurance. But again, this is the way we conducted our lives before the evolvement of social programs to wipe our bottoms for us.

It's a Mindset - Do We Need or Want a Parent?

Sovereign Citizenship depends on our mind-set. Do we want a life in which we have a government parent who is responsible for us, or do we want to be free and responsible for ourselves? We are either going to be dependent for help on those who love us and care for us or we are going to be dependent on government who does not care for anyone.

No Income Tax Due

But there are benefits to being a *Sovereign Citizen*. Because the *Sovereign Citizen* has no contractual obligations to government, he has no obligation to the payment of the national debt incurred by the corporate United States, thus, no income tax obligation whose purpose is perpetual income tax collection on the impossible to pay national debt.

Debt Obligation

This is a debt to private international bankers and while the *National Debt* is over 17-Trillion (\$17,000,000,000,000) dollars, the total U. S. Debt is over 60-Trillion (\$60,000,000,000,000) dollars. Seventeen-Trillion amounts to over \$150,000 per tax-payer. And 60-Trillion, amounts to approximately \$528,000 per tax-payer (United States Citizen). Unlike the United States citizen, who is an income tax-payer, the *Sovereign Citizen* may keep all that he labors for, he has no taxable income.

Corporate Obligations Do Not Apply

So let's make a partial listing of some of those items to which the Sovereign Citizen has no governmental obligation: Drivers License; Marriage License; vehicle registration; any occupational license; building permit; occupy permit; building code; building inspection; well drilling permit; windmill permit; scale permit; business license for those types of businesses existing before 1868, which is almost all business (food; agriculture; textiles; fabrication; construction; repairs; accounting; bookkeeping; general or department store; equipment operator; teacher – oh, it is likely you will need a license or credential to work in a commercial government institution); gun possession/carry permits; and virtually all commercial law (corporation rules). The *Sovereign Citizen* is subject to the laws of the republic of these united States of America.

No Obligation to Military Draft

Additionally, the *Sovereign Citizen* has no obligation to the commercial military draft laws of the corporate United States. When government leadership made a choice to create a corporation and abandon its lawful obligation to the Constitution, which mandates that a republican form of

government be maintained in all States of this union, it shot itself in the foot believing that they could control our education so well that we would never come to comprehend the fraud and deception that has been perpetrated on us or what had been done to us. And for a long time, leadership was right, but now there are a lot of Americans who comprehend this fraud, accomplished under deception, and are reclaiming their rightful status. Thus, Government leadership sees the *growing domestic threat of the Sovereign Citizen*, the original Citizen of this country.

There are so many of these corporate commercial laws (rules) to which the *Sovereign Citizen* is not obligated that it would take a library to list them all, but the list above should give the reader some idea on which to begin comprehension of the concept.

In the next column, we'll explore the contractual obligation of the United States corporate citizen and see if there might be some relief. If we can establish that this whole contractual obligation issue was accomplished under fraud and deception, well, who knows? If government continues to operate criminally, we certainly cannot continue to say, *land of the free*.

CITIZENSHIP

07 – The United States Citizen

May 2013

This series is being presented because the FBI has been tasked by leadership, via the Department of Justice, to target the *Sovereign Citizen* as a growing *domestic threat*.

But what about the United States citizen who entered into contracts with government. It is difficult to come to grips with the fact that we contract for our own abuse by government, but it is excusable since government leadership controls our curriculum in public schools. In public school we learn nothing about the enslaving contracts government offers us.

Elements of a Valid Contract

Well, there are some elements to a valid and binding contract. 1) Offer by a person qualified to make the contract (remembering that a corporation is a person); 2) Acceptance by party qualified to make and accept contracts; 3) Bargain or agreement, and *full disclosure* with complete understanding by both parties; 4) Consideration exchanged; 5) Must have the element of time to make the contract lawful; 6) Both parties must be sui-juris; that is, of lawful age, usually 21 years old. For confirmation of the preceding, one may look in the book *Law of Contracts* by John Calamari and Joseph Perillo and find these six crucial elements for a valid Contract.

It's Why They Tell Us, *Ignorance of the Law is No Excuse*

Let's take item #2 first. Are you qualified to make and accept contracts? For example, did you know that Social Security participation is a contract with a private insurance agency, or did you believe this was a de-jure government program? While attending public school, were you taught to read and comprehend contracts? Did the word "contract" appear on the Social Security application? This is the reason courts tell us that ignorance of the law is no excuse. It is because they know we have zero training in the law which gives them control of our lives.

Full Disclosure

Let's take item #3, *full disclosure*. Was the United States citizen informed that he had contractually obligated himself to a jurisdiction foreign to the republic of these United States of America when he joined Social Security? Was he informed that he would be obligating himself to a body of private corporate commercial law foreign to the republic of these United States of America?² Was he informed that he would be contracting his unalienable rights aside, leaving him with only *civil rights*, which are created by law, regulated by law, taken away by law? If not, the alleged contract was accomplished under fraud by virtue of deception. They know we cannot be free and stupid at the same time, and leadership makes certain we remain ignorant and stupid.

² If one reads the Fourteenth Amendment, he may notice that many of the protective provisions of the fourth, fifth and sixth Amendments are included in the Fourteenth Amendment. That is because a Fourteenth Amendment citizen, as a legal fiction, does not have the protection of the Organic Constitution.

Consideration Given

Item #4, *consideration given*: The contract must also be conscionable which means there must be an exchange of approximate equal value. Was the United States citizen informed of his benefits *certain* and his obligation *certain*, including his obligation for paying on the national debt which leadership makes larger with each and every passing year, making this debt impossible to pay? Was it made clear that this obligation to the payment of the national debt is the equivalent of economic enslavement, remembering that forced slavery is illegal but voluntary enslavement is not? If not, there is probably some fraud and deception in this contractual requirement.

Who Controlled of the Acquisition of the Birth Certification?

Was the United States citizen in control of his parent's acquisition of a registered birth certification that would make him a United States citizen and obligate him to a mountain of corporate commercial law and an unpayable National Debt? Has the United States citizen been erroneously told by uneducated and ignorant employers and public school teachers that he couldn't work for them without a Social Security number (actually a slave's Income Tax Identification)? Did the government's control over public-school-curriculum prevent education of these matters? Has government leadership failed to provide any comprehensive on-line documentation regarding this subject? If so, there might be fraud and deception.

Administrators of Justice Break Their Own Rules

Unfortunately, today's administrators-of-justice often break their own laws and rules, knowing they are breaking their own laws and rules, and proceed against the individual anyway, knowing they are not administering justice but are instead administering the bankruptcy of the United States. Being subjected to un-constitutional law and treated unjustly is part of being an economic slave.

The Reconstruction Act

Is it possible, even likely, that after the civil war, the *victorious Northern States*, via their control of Congress, forced passage of the "*Reconstruction Act*" to create Federal territories & Military Districts to run through this country and later forced the Union States to create corporate States like the STATE OF CALIFORNIA, or STATE OF YOUNAMEIT, which are Federal citizens under the Fourteenth Amendment?

Federal Zones

Would this also allow the creation of *federal zones* like CA instead of Calif., or AZ instead of Ariz., or WA instead of Wash.? Would that allow the creation of numerically identified federal zones such as 95988 (Willows), 95926 (Chico), 96021 (Corning), 95939 (Elk Creek), 95943 (Glenn), 95920 (Butte City), 95963 (Orland) ostensibly set forth to help with postal deliveries?

ZIP CODE

ZIP = Zone Improvement Plan, more specifically, *FEDERAL ZONE* Improvement Plan. This places all the two-letter States, and five-digit numeric identities and five-digit-plus-four homes under Federal domination. All of this was accomplished by and through one gigantic conspiracy under the umbrella of fraud and deception, with the mainstream media doing its absolute best to

hide the deception. But, as we are now aware, the Department of Justice only wants to discuss the *conspiracy* of others as though no conspiracy to subvert and destroy the Organic Constitution exists in the leadership of the Federal government.

The Goal is to, By Contract, Make Every Entity a Federal Person

And this is why citizenship status is so important and yet, not taught in public schools, which we must remember are government institutions. It all hinges on government leadership making every State, County, City, business, corporation and individual, **A FEDERAL PERSON**, or if you prefer, **A FEDERAL CITIZEN**, *contractually subject* to the will of leadership who is, in turn, controlled by the people who hold the national debt, and has made us an enemy of the United States (Banking Relief Act) and a slave by and through economic obligation to the payment of the debt they've created, and all of this accomplished by contract.

Bleeding - Evidence You Are Not A Legal Fiction

The Federal Government has no authority over a *man or woman of the land who bleeds*. *Bleeding* is evidence that you are not a *legal-fiction*. Government has authority over legal fictions known as United States citizens. They keep us stupid by keeping our teachers stupid. If teachers actually comprehended what's been done they might start teaching. One would hope so.

Making It Impossible For...

It is this governmental conspiracy which is making it impossible for farmers, for irrigation districts, for hospitals and medical providers, for canal authorities, for truckers, for education, for retail, for tractor companies, for manufacturing, for restaurants, to survive. Our economy and prosperity is going south as this governmental conspiracy has engineered, and I doubt that anyone is exempt.

CITIZENSHIP

08 – Some Thoughts and Ideas

May 2013

This series is being presented because the FBI has been tasked by leadership, via the Department of Justice, to target the *Sovereign Citizen* as a growing *domestic threat*.

“The distinction between state citizenship and national citizenship [United States citizenship] is recognized and perpetuated in the Fourteenth Amendment and cases adjudicated thereunder. Thus, Justice Miller speaking for the Supreme Court in the Slaughter-House Cases, says: ‘Not only may a man be a citizen of the United States without being a citizen of a state, but an important element is necessary to convert the former to the latter. He must reside within the state to make him a citizen of it, but it is only necessary that he should be born or naturalized in the United States to be a citizen of the Union.’” – MODERN CONSTITUTIONAL LAW - The Individual and the Government; Chester J. Antieau; p. 652

Dealing With Criminal Government

The problem in dealing with a criminal government rests, to a great extent, in those within government who know they are operating criminally and do not care. They don't care because they know the government is going to protect their criminal activity and behavior. We saw this in the murder of Vicki Weaver by a government agent. Vicki Weaver had harmed no one, was not armed and was holding her ten-month old baby when Lon Horiuchi, an FBI sniper, shot Vicki in the face with a sniper's rifle and killed her. He would later be promoted, not arrested and convicted. And the truth is that this behavior, on many different levels, goes on all the time in the sphere of government.

City Government: You Have An Obligation To Prune Trees

Let us do some *outside the box thinking* and see if we might come up with ideas how we can deal with government when it is compelling performance on un-constitutional law, in other words, when it is acting criminally. Let us begin with the case of a fellow I know who lives in a Northern California community. The CITY OF YOUNAMEIT notified this individual, let's call him Sam (not his real name), he had an obligation to prune the trees along the street. Well, there are a number of problems with this right out of the starting-gate. Sam responded to the CITY noting these facts.

Sam's Response

First, Sam pays considerable taxes to the government for all kinds of road and street maintenance. Second, the CITY OF YOUNAMEIT is the owner of these trees along the street, as is the case with most communities. You cannot cut down nor remove these trees without permission from the CITY OF YOUNAMEIT. Since the CITY requires these trees to be planted and owns the trees, they are the one's responsible for them. Sam was willing to maintain the trees for the CITY, but he wanted to be paid for his maintenance activities. Additionally, Sam wanted the CITY to provide medical and disability insurance on him should he be injured maintaining CITY trees. He

also wanted a life insurance policy making his wife the beneficiary should he be killed in this maintenance activity. Sam never heard another word from the CITY OF YOUNAMEIT.

City Government: Replace the un-even sidewalk

Another man, we'll call him Jake, was notified by the CITY that he had an obligation to replace the un-even concrete sidewalk on his property. Jake's property had trees planted along the street as required by the CITY.

Jake's Response

In Jake's letter to the City, he took note that the faulty sidewalk construction was approved by the CITY.

Further, it was the trees, with their root growth, that was the cause of the current sidewalk condition and the CITY owns those trees.

Additionally, Jake has been watering the CITY'S trees for many years now and should submit a bill to the owner of those trees for the watering and fertilizing, and time involved in their maintenance.

Clearfield Decision

Fourth, there is a Supreme Court Decision, *United States v. Clearfield Trust*, 318 U.S. 363, in which the Supreme Court set forth that when government enters into commerce with its citizens, it loses its sovereignty status and takes on the character of a *private corporation*, becoming no different than a *mere private person*. What this means to the average citizen is that if government is going to compel a *specific performance* (like compelling the replacement of a sidewalk), then that government, like any private corporation or private person, *must be the holder in-due-course of a contract or commercial agreement, signed by one upon whom performance is-being compelled, and be willing to enter said-contract into evidence in court in order to enforce their demands in court*. Jake never heard from the CITY again.

The Game is Poker

What these two examples show is that government leadership knows they are playing a game of poker, and their hand has just been called. So, before it becomes real expensive, they fold and throw in their hand of cards. However, it's a poker game they usually win because we the sheeple don't know how to think, how to write, how do defend ourselves, and so we generally lose the poker hand to the unconstitutional law being applied to us. If a matter is important enough for the government to prosecute, it should be important enough for you to defend.

Bogart

And we have an example of this right here in Glenn County. Dale Roy Bogart, who we know as "Doc" Bogart, is the owner of Orland Sand & Gravel in Orland. Doc was attacked by the County Planning Department, headed up by one Dan Obermeyer. Doc managed to prevail in an administrative hearing of the County Planning Commission. But, government, criminal that it is, doesn't like defeat, and Doc was soon attacked by California Fish & Game under Fish & Game

law. He had twelve-misdemeanor counts filed against both the corporation and himself, each carrying a possible one year in the county jail. The charges were all the same, differing only by time and date. It was as though Doc was robbing a bank and had to make twelve trips in, and out, of the bank to haul out the loot, and the government charged him with twelve bank-robberies. What a bunch of dishonorable, unethical, criminal behavior, otherwise known as *bull-shot*.

But, to the government's chagrin, Doc chose to defend. In a jury trial, the jury found eight to four in favor of acquittal. A mistrial was declared. The government, spending your money, is never defeated, and so they filed again. This time there were seventeen misdemeanor charges filed against Doc. The first twelve were a repeat of the first trial, alleging that Stony Creek was entered without a valid streambed alteration agreement with Fish & Game, and five more charges were added, alleging that Doc had a valid streambed alteration agreement with Fish & Game, but violated the agreement. Figure that one out!

It turns out that Orland Sand & Gravel owns the property where the gravel removal took place. Therefore, Doc was moving his own gravel around on his own property. This is an activity that has been going on at Orland Sand & Gravel since at least 1925. In Doc's mind, this was a *property rights issue*, therefore, he was not only standing up for himself, he was standing up for every property owner in the County, and that, ladies and gentlemen, should be remembered if one needs concrete or gravel. It appears, to me, that this may be the same issue being faced by KVB on the alternate energy project. But this is also an issue that many Glenn County residents have faced as well.

So do not think that government, when it is operating unconstitutionally which it to say criminally, cannot be successfully confronted. For those who want to know what such an ordeal is like, referring to Doc Bogart, I don't know for certain but I'll bet that Doc can be invited to talk and answer questions about the event for he knows, better than many, that we are all in this boat together.

CITIZENSHIP

09 – Analyzing A Look at the Government’s Side

May 2013

This series is being presented because the FBI has been tasked by leadership, via the Department of Justice, to target the *Sovereign Citizen* as a growing *domestic threat*.

The Government’s View of Sovereign Citizenship

Now that we comprehend that obligation to corporate commercial law is by virtue of contract, and that the *Sovereign Citizen* has no contracts with government to obligate him to such laws as *income tax, permits, licenses, etc.*, we can take a more informed look at the government’s position.

Government #1

“Sovereign Citizens can be an investigative challenge — much of their personal identification information, such as birth certificates, driver’s licenses, or vehicle tags are fraudulent documents” – 10 tips and tactics for investigating Sovereign Citizens

Rebuttal #1

A true *Sovereign Citizen* does not have a government issued birth certification, nor drivers license, nor vehicle registration along with *tax identification numbers* that we think of as *license plates*. They *travel* (not drive) as a matter of unalienable right in the *conveyance of the day* whether that *conveyance* be by foot, by horse, by ox, by wagon, by buggy, by carriage, or by car (which is a carriage). As a *sovereign*, no different than the *sovereignty* held by the King of England before conferring his *sovereignty* on the people of these united States of America, the people have the same prerogative as the King formerly did. Only a person who is not *sovereign* would present any fraudulent documentation (Chief say: *Probably a bad idea*).

Government #2

“Law enforcement officers across the country are experiencing a growing number of contacts with Sovereign Citizens — individuals and groups who possess a strong anti-government ideology.” – 10 tips and tactics for investigating Sovereign Citizens

Rebuttal #2

Sovereign Citizens are not anti-government, they are anti-criminal-government, as we should all be. There is a difference.

Government #3

“If someone challenges... their ideology, the behavior of these sovereign-citizen extremists quickly can escalate to violence.” – *FBI Law Enforcement Bulletin*, Sovereign Citizens - A Growing Domestic Threat to Law Enforcement

Rebuttal #3

Let us reflect on this from the *Sovereign Citizen's* point of view. How many times have we seen police become violent when *their ideology* is questioned? We have seen peaceful people pushed by *law enforcement* and *government* into violence. Do we need to discuss the 80-plus people who were murdered by *law enforcement* at Waco, Texas? Do we need to discuss the murder of 14-year-old Sammy Weaver and his mother, Vicki Weaver, a family who relocated to a remote region of Idaho to live a peaceful life?

Do we need to discuss Derek Hale? Most violence lives in the Government Sector!

“The practice of police ‘accountability’ generally consists of using money stolen at gunpoint to buy off victims and survivors of *officially sanctioned criminal violence*. Few better examples can be found than the \$975,000 settlement paid by the City of Wilmington, Delaware, to Elaine Hale, whose husband Derek was murdered by Wilmington Police on November 6, 2006.” – Coda to a Killing: No Justice for Derek Hale by William Norman Grigg.

Without Government Aid or Permission

Clearly, leadership knew that this killing was not justified and most likely murder, otherwise it would not have been willing to settle for nearly a million bucks. It is seldom that peaceful people, going about the business of life and not harming anybody, that are the root cause of violence. Most often it is those responsible for enforcing corporate commercial unconstitutional law of a government who can hardly stand anyone existing without their aid and permission.

“Since 2000, lone-offender sovereign-citizen extremists have killed six law enforcement officers.” – *FBI Law Enforcement Bulletin*; Sovereign Citizens - A Growing Domestic Threat to Law Enforcement

The Same Stupid Logic

How many police have been killed by people who drive cars? And is there a correlation that can be applied to all car drivers? The Sovereign Citizens of this country have not declared war on Police. Yet, the FBI, in the above bulletin, is attempting to make a correlation between all Sovereign Citizens to fit them into a mold of the same ilk. Therefore, why not do the same thing with those who drive cars and have murdered a police officer, and all other drivers of cars? It's the same stupid logic!

An Unanswered Question

May we ask how many Americans have been murdered by *Law Enforcement* who were not a threat and had harmed no one? Well, the statistics on this question are impossible to find. For one, there is no comprehensive service counting the people killed unjustly by police. But there is also the problem that neither police, nor government, will police the police. In other words, if a policeman's partner unjustly shoots a United States citizen, they both lie or concoct a story to justify the shooting, and it is almost never challenged by any official investigator or individual who

might be prosecuting. It's called, *closing ranks*.

Acting Appropriately - It Doesn't Happen

I watched several of the on-line videos of the Bay Area Rapid Transit (BART) cop shooting Oscar Grant, who was unarmed and face down on the floor when shot in the back. What I did not see was any officer present disarming the murderer and arresting him on the spot. If the shooter had been anyone other than a policeman, all police who witnessed the shooting would clearly see that a murder had just taken place and acted appropriately.

Alleged Without Confirmation

For those of us that remember the *stand-off between government and the Montana Freeman*, it has been alleged that citizens in the area observed, one dark night, two large *Howitzer canons* being moved into a gravel quarry, placing the canons below ground level to reduce noise of their firing. It is further alleged that a 5-mile radius around the canons was evacuated. The idea was evidently to shoot an artillery shell eighteen-miles, into the Freeman's location, killing them and then claim they blew themselves up making bombs. As I said, I've not been able to confirm this allegation but I don't disbelieve it given government's behavior for the past 25-years. It appears to me that we will kill Arabs, we will kill Asians, we will Kill Americans, we will kill anyone who doesn't want to accept leadership's plans for New World Order / One World Government.

Sovereign Citizen Reality

The *Sovereign Citizen* has his reality base in the history and laws of this country before it became an un-constitutional police state. And the government has its reality based in the agenda it currently has to control, dominate, and subject everyone in the United States, and by all appearances, everyone in the world. The difference is that the *Sovereign Citizen* is perfectly willing to live his reality, go about the business of life and not engage in harming anyone.

Opposite With Government

With Government it is the exact opposite. Government is determined to dominate the population of the United States with their corporate commercial unconstitutional laws using whatever force and violence that is necessary to accomplish this goal.

In the end, all we have to protect ourselves from such a government is each other. And that protection begins with acquiring knowledge that can be used when sitting on a jury. When we sit on a jury, we need to ask ourselves, *who has been injured?* Remembering that government, as a legal-fiction, does not qualify for injury.

THE COMING REVOLUTION - 01
August 2013

Foundational Background

Paraphrasing an English poet... *TREASON never prospers!* But why does TREASON not prosper? This is the question to answer. TREASON does not prosper because if it does, then NO ONE DARE CALL IT TREASON for fear of being murdered. And if no one identifies the treason, it does not exist. Therefore, it appears that we must recognize the TREASON taking place before we cannot risk doing so. And this, is where we are today, yet *violent revolution is not the solution*. Revolution must be non-violent. We will rationally discuss this more as the series progresses.

To See or Not

To see, or not to see, this is the question. This is, of course, the question that many of us who desire to know the truth have asked of our selves. And OH YES, we are aware of the deaths (most likely murders) of investigative journalist Danny Casolaro and more recently, Michael Hastains.

The Emperor With No Clothes

We may remember the children's story about the Emperor whose tailor convinced him that the new clothes the tailor had made for the Emperor are invisible to evil people, but fully visible to ethical and honorable people. The Emperor could not see the clothes, but would not admit he could not see them because he would be admitting he was evil. And so the tailor was able to send the naked Emperor out into public. And all the people knew that if they were to notice that the Emperor had no clothes, they could easily end up like Danny Casolaro or Michael Hastains, Michael New, or Edward Snowden, victims of the Emperor's Government Agents.

The Pure

It was a child who said, *The Emperor has no clothes*, and all the people knew that the child could not be evil. And so it was the child who brought truth and reality to the kingdom, all to the Emperor's chagrin. We are in similar circumstances today, and those that seek the truth are always at risk when attempting to provide their fellow man with a clearer perspective. Maybe if I only notice that the Emperor has a bare foot, perhaps I won't be detained, abused, mistreated or murdered by the Emperor's agents. And so those *truth seekers and writers* with brave hearts and robust backbone begin to take a look, knowing that somebody's toes will be stepped-on.

“There are only two ways to be fooled. One is to believe what is NOT TRUE. The other is to refuse to accept what IS TRUE.” – [Danish philosopher] Soren Kierkegaard

These are the only way we can be deceived.

History Lane

To begin, let us take a walk down history-lane because it is in history that current events come into perspective. Probably very few of us are old enough to remember the Reichstag fire of February 27, 1933? The *Reichstag building* was the home of the German Parliament, the equivalent of our Congress. This fire became the cause and reason by which the Nazi political party was able to seize control of Germany [“You never let a serious crisis go to waste. And what I mean by that *it's an opportunity to do things you think you could not do before*”. – Rahm Emanuel, Chief of Staff for President Obama at the time of the quote]. The day following the *Reichstag fire*, Adolph Hitler, who had been sworn in as German Chancellor four-weeks before the fire, asked President Hindenburg for the *Reichstag Fire Decree* and it was granted. The *Reichstag Fire Decree* became the legal instrument to suspend almost all *civil liberties* in Germany, very similar to the aftermath of the events of September 11, 2001 which became cause and reason to suspend a mountain of civil liberties and freedoms of the people of the United States under Patriot Acts I and II, and the National Defense Authorization Act (NDAA).

“We needed one thing, which our own resources could not make available to us. That vital need was the information available in Washington [D. C.] from the intercepted [Japanese] dispatches, which told when and where Japan would probably strike.” – Testimony of Admiral Husband Kimmel, Pacific Naval Commander at the time of the bombing of Pearl Harbor, Hawaii.

Pearl Harbor

What Admiral Kimmel is saying, of course, is that the *code breakers* in Washington D.C. had broken the Japanese military code allowing Washington leadership to know of the pending attack on Pearl Harbor, but leadership did not notify Kimmel and/or General Walter Short [commander in charge of defending military installations in Hawaii at the time of the Pearl Harbor bombing]. In short, our leadership allowed the bombing to take place by withholding critical information.

Gulf of Tonkin

The *Gulf of Tonkin Resolution* was an act passed into law after the alleged *Gulf of Tonkin* attack by North Vietnam on an innocent American war ship. There were two alleged *Gulf of Tonkin* attacks, the first actually occurred. In the first one, North Vietnam was under attack by the South Vietnamese Navy and Laotian Air Force, and the USS Maddox was in North Vietnamese waters, engaged in aggressive intelligence gathering. Thus, it was attacked by North Vietnamese Gun Boats. Therefore, the attack on the Maddox was justified and legal. However, the second *Gulf of Tonkin attack* never occurred, it was a psychological profiling lie to the American people and the basis on which the Gulf of Tonkin Resolution was passed, escalating the Vietnam war, resulting in two-million dead Vietnamese, one-million dead Laotians, and another one-million dead Cambodians. If we cannot be concerned about the death of others, then we lose justification for concern about the death of our own.

Psychologically Profiling the American People to Enter World War II

The allowed bombing of Pearl Harbor was for the psychological profiling [brain washing] of the minds of the American people to enter World War II, and that was it. The *Gulf of Tonkin* lie was for psychological profiling [brain washing] of the minds of the American people, psychologically profiling them to support the escalation of the war in Vietnam.

The Lengths Governments Will Go

The point is that governments, our government included, will go to great lengths and allow the death of many of its citizens, and others, in order to psychologically profile the minds of a target group of people. Leadership does not care who dies, their age, their gender, their ethnicity, their intelligence, their love of country, their character, or their relationship to others.

"[Secretary of State] Stettinius called the meeting to order to discuss an urgent matter; the Japanese were already privately suing for peace, which presented a grave crisis. The atomic bomb would not be ready for several more months. 'We have already lost Germany,' Stettinius said. 'If Japan bows out, we will not have a live population on which to test the [atomic] bomb.'" – The Secret History of the Atomic Bomb, Eustace C. Mullins

And so one-hundred-fifty-thousand men, women and children, all human beings, died in Nagasaki, and seventy-five-thousand more died in Hiroshima so that the United States leadership could TEST two nuclear bombs on a live population. The detonation of those two bombs (dubbed Fat Man and Little Boy), reflected the mentality of leadership when they fried so many people and did not care what age or gender the victim was. And so leadership got their TEST on a live population.

With this background knowledge, we might be inclined to notice that the Emperor has no clothes.

THE COMING REVOLUTION – 02

August 2013

In the first column we remembered that the bombing of Pearl Harbor was known to leadership in Washington, D.C. before it happened, and leadership did not notify the Pacific commanders. We remembered that the second Gulf of Tonkin incident was a lie which led to the passage of the *Gulf of Tonkin Resolution* which, in turn, escalated the Vietnam War, resulting in the deaths of over 4-million people. Further, we know that *weapons of mass destruction* is a lie we used to go into Iraq and steal their natural resources (oil), murdering anyone who disagrees and call that individual a terrorist. If we've done our homework on the events of September 11, 2001, we know that the government's story is a sieve and holds no credibility at all. And leadership refuses to reconcile their official story with the evidence discovered.

Remembering these events allow us to consider the very strong possibility that *the emperor*, in this case *leadership*, has no clothes. Now, let us begin to take a look at a few recent events and see if we can determine what might be going on.

Sandy Hook

On December 14, 2012, a lone gunman (Adam Lanza) evidently shot and killed twenty-six people at Sandy Hook school in Newtown, Connecticut. Of these twenty-six, twenty of them are students and six are adults. Before engaging in a killing spree at the Sandy Hook school, Lanza evidently shot and murdered his mother. Particularly interesting are two videos that may be viewed on line at YouTube. One video is of Gene Rosen, and the other video is of Robbie Parker, father of one of the children shot at Sandy Hook.

Gene Rosen

Mr. Rosen speaks of taking some children of Sandy Hook into his home and relates what they had to say along with his feelings, and this may be viewed at:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PI3cZhQndrY>

Remember that video links are sensitive to upper and lowercase letters.

Rehearsing Gene Rosen

But, but, but, there is another YouTube video showing Mr. Rosen rehearsing his presentation. It is oh so obvious that he is an actor. An actor, that in the news footage, is being presented to the American people as a legitimate individual who just happened to live close by Sandy Hook who provided caring assistance to some children. And although he may well have lived near Sandy Hook, the *rehearsal video* clearly shows him, in my view, not to be legitimate. Here's the link:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=igfczc6m5M4>

But there is a question that concerns me, *how did that rehearsal video get on YouTube?* Who put

it there, and for what reason? How in the world could such a rehearsal be captured on video if not for exactly the purpose of posting it for those seeking the truth to find?

Jovial Robbie Parker

The other case of interest is Robbie Parker, evidently the father of Emilie Parker, one of the shooting victims at Sandy Hook. With reporters waiting, and in the captured and recorded news footage of Mr. Parker making a public statement, he emerges from a building with an entourage of people with whom Mr. Parker is apparently joking, he is obviously jovial, all smiles and happy. Then Mr. Parker *gets into character* for the press release footage and puts on a very solemn and sad face to make his statements to the press. Video link:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=sino1wwm3cs>

What is going on? Why was the jovial, joking, smiley, happy character of Mr. Parker, who has just allegedly lost his daughter, not removed from the news footage? To view it for yourself, goto: [<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=sino1wwm3cs>] or click the above link. How could a parent whose child was just shot to death that very day, be so jovial, smiley and happy unless he is part of a deception? Both Rosen and Mr. Parker have complained about being harassed by members of the public, and that does not surprise me after watching them on video.

Could it be that I, and others like me, who research to find the truth behind the *Emperors new clothes*, are being set-up to look ridiculous, radical, stupid, uninformed and foolish by a Government Leadership intent on deceiving the American people? If *truth seekers*, like myself, can be discredited such that we loose our credibility, then the people we communicate with will be unlikely to take seriously what we have to say and offer. And this is a concern.

London Bombing

On July 7, 2005, the day of a bombing in this city, there was a simultaneous exercise (*drill*) *targeting* the exact same commuter trains, the exact same bus, the same locations, at the very same time that the bombing actually occurred. In this, I believe it is possible, perhaps even likely, that rogue government-operatives carrying out the bombing have a built in defense if they are caught by legitimate government forces. They simple claim they are part of the drill. What we will see, if we are willing to consider that the Emperor has no clothes, is that these *drills* become the cover for terrorism by rogue elements within government, which, if successful, can then be blamed on some other group by leadership to further their goal and agenda.

Remembering the Murrah Building in Oklahoma City

For those who remember the bombing of the (Murrah) Federal Building in Oklahoma City, do you also remember that the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco, and Firearms were engaged in an anti-terrorism *drill* on the very day the building was bombed? Do we remember that Federal Judges were not in the building and neither were agents of the Bureau of Alcohol Tobacco & Firearms who had offices in the building?

More Drills Coincide with Terrorism

And looking at yet another event and remembering our history, a *drill* was being conducted on September 11, 2001, the day the World Trade Center was struck, along with the Pentagon, and the hijacking of four airliners. The *drill* was put forth as the cause and reason for the considerable confusion in response. And we are supposed to be so stupid as to believe that those in charge are so incompetent that they are incapable of sorting out a drill from an actual attack. Now we arrive at the *Boston Marathon bombing*.

Boston Marathon Bombing

At the finish line it was announced that a *bomb drill* was being conducted. This was confirmed by numerous witnesses. And wouldn't you know it, a bomb explodes. Unlike the bombing in Oklahoma City where there were a very limited number of video cameras operating, the government couldn't commander all the video recordings of the Boston Marathon and control the exposure of evidence or the contradiction to lies of the mainstream misleadia as well as leadership. More and more, leadership has to depend on the American people's willingness to engage in self deception, and ignore the factual evidence available in order to believe the leadership who has repeatedly lied to the American people through administration after administration after administration.

Well, there is more to come in this sordid rabbit hole, so tune in next week.

THE COMING REVOLUTION – 03

August 2013

Recapping

In the first column in this series, we traveled down *history-lane*, remembering that the Reichstag building (the equivalent of our Congressional building) in Germany was intentionally burned by political leaders to strip the German people of many of their rights and freedoms while giving the Nazi party control of Germany.

We also remembered that leadership in Washington, D. C. knew of the pending bombing of Pearl Harbor and did not notify the Pacific Commanders, allowing this event to occur in order to psychologically profile the American people. We also recalled that the *Gulf of Tonkin* attack, which led to the passage of the *Gulf of Tonkin Resolution* and escalated the Vietnam War, was a lie which resulted in the deaths of four-million people.

Overall, the events in the first two columns have established governments, ours included, as being very manipulative of the minds of citizens and in so doing, have been quite willing to allow many citizens to die in order to achieve *their* goals of greed & control. If we, as a majority, are willing to engage in self deception and continue to believe in government leadership that has repeatedly lied to us regardless of who is in office, then we will find it very difficult to notice that the emperor (leadership) has no clothes.

In the second column, we took note of the Sandy Hook shooting, noticing that Gene Rosen was video taped rehearsing his *tear-jerking* presentation to the media, and that Robbie Parker, a father of one of the school children killed, was caught on television news footage as emerging from a building on the day of his daughters death, joking with his entourage, jovial and smiling, but then *gets into character*, putting on a very solemn and sad face for the camera when it is time for him to give his press release footage for the nightly news.

How did these two videos make it to the internet? Are we researchers being set up to look foolish, incompetent, or perhaps insensitive? Obviously there was some *acting* going on in the Sandy Hook shooting as it relates to Gene Rosen and Robbie Parker. And if there is *acting* then something is being *staged*.

In the last column the point was made that *training drills* were being conducted during the events of the London bombing in 2005, and there were drills in progress when the Oklahoma federal building bombing took place on April 19, 1995. Drills were also taking place during the events of September 11, 2001 (nine-eleven). And bomb threat drills were taking place during the Boston Marathon. If not involved in self deception we may see that these *drills* easily become the cover for terrorism by rogue elements within our government, who may well be at work psychologically profiling (brain washing) the minds of the American people. It's a difficult bridge to cross for some, I know for I was one who had trouble crossing it. But I'm not willing to engage in self deception when I have evidence in front of me.

Remembering the Branch Dividians

For those who may not remember, the little religious community which the mainstream misleadia dubbed *Branch Dividians*, was assaulted by the Government on April 19, 1993. In that event, over 80 citizens of the United States were deprived of *due process of law* and died at the hands of the United States Government. And they had not broken the law nor harmed anyone.

I left off in the last column relating that I would be taking a more in-depth look at the Boston Marathon in this column, and so here we go.

Boston Marathon

In this event, there were so many videos that government could not commandeer all of them, which, if that had been possible, would then make the government's version of events the only version. Leadership always acts to put their spin on events such as this to further their agenda and achieve their goal, whatever that may be. Like Rahm Emanuel, Chief of Staff for President Barack Obama said, "*You never let a serious crisis go to waste. And what I mean by that it's an opportunity to do things you think you could not do before.*" In other words, it's an opportunity for leadership to implement un-constitutional measures they could not justify before.

Bomb Threat Drills

As previously related, it was announced at the Boston Marathon finish line, that *bomb drills* were being conducted. Initially, government leadership denied that any such drills were taking place. But, too many witnesses came forth and the *bomb drill announcement* also appeared in the Boston Globe, a Boston newspaper. When officials could no loner deny that a *bomb drill* was being conducted, they then changed their story to one of testing the response and awareness of the local police to a *potential bomb threat*. When government leadership is forced to acknowledge the truth and change their story, it's time to be concerned.

Finish Line Video

Let me share with you some of the images I viewed of the Boston Marathon bombing. From a Boston Globe online video [<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7l447UT3rtM>] I see the initial explosion with Marathon runners passing by. Immediately following the *boom* there is a cloud of white smoke rising. However, nothing seems to fly into the street. I see no flying debris of any type. Marathon runners directly in front of the blast keep running. Flags along the street at the bomb location are not knocked over nor is the flag material penetrated by any flying shrapnel. No body parts fly into the street.

[See what I'm seeing](http://www.veteranstoday.com/2013/05/11/false-flag-theater-boston-bombing-involves-clearly-staged-carnage/)

<http://www.veteranstoday.com/2013/05/11/false-flag-theater-boston-bombing-involves-clearly-staged-carnage/>

People But No Blood

From a surveillance camera overlooking the bomb site, I view several frames after the bomb exploded. There is some smoke but it has mostly cleared away. There is a fair amount of litter

and many people are on the sidewalk, but there is no sign of any blood on the concrete sidewalk. People familiar with this event may remember the fellow in the wheel chair who looks like he has the bottom portion of his left leg missing, except for what appears to be a bone. He is visible in this series of photos and is lying on the sidewalk, but there is no blood gushing from his wounded leg. The photo out-takes from this surveillance camera are obviously several seconds apart as revealed by the movement of people.

Also on the concrete beside the man with the leg injury is an African-American woman who is wearing a red blouse with a white front, like a bib, on the front of her blouse. The man with the injured leg lifts his injured leg above her head and no blood falls onto her blouse or in her hair. And there is still no blood showing on the concrete sidewalk.

Suddenly, There is Bright Red Blood

Suddenly we have a photo with bright red blood all over the sidewalk. Where did that come from? Further, blood is not bright red, it is dark brown in color, not something that looks like ketchup.

Makes No Sense At All

Then, in yet another video, I see this man with the injured leg in a wheel chair, being wheeled down the street, away from the site of the bomb blast. Beside him is a man in a cowboy hat, allegedly pinching an artery with his finger and thumb to prevent loss of blood. How strange when no blood was flowing when the man was on the ground. Even so, this is still not the strangest observation. What really struck me, [in this video at time 3:12](#), was that Emergency Medical Workers, who are pushing a Gurney toward the bomb blast site, pass right by the fellow in the wheel chair with his lower leg apparently blown off and offer no assistance at all. Certainly, a medical rescue by Emergency Medical staff would be a quicker and safer trip to the hospital than being pushed for several blocks in a wheel chair with someone pinching your artery closed with a finger and thumb.

Closing Analysis

As a result of my review of information on the Boston Marathon I have some real reservations about the validity of this event. My researched reaction is, *somebody is trying to trick somebody, or, somebody is trying to psychologically profile the minds of the American people*. I believe the Boston Marathon bombing to be a staged event, and if so, then government leadership has engaged in a criminal rebellion against the people of the United States and the attack on the American people has already begun.

With their staged events now becoming so transparent, I am very concerned that out of control leadership will engage in a staged event so monumental and so devastating to property and life, that the people of the United States will not believe that government leadership could be behind such a tragedy. And if so, perhaps we should remember the four-million dead souls out of the *Gulf of Tonkin* lie.

THE COMING REVOLUTION – 04

August 2013

Random Murdering

Are we beginning to notice that *random shootings* and *random murdering*, without motive, has escalated since our government's mind control program has made significant advances? With *mind control* there are many more possibilities than burning buildings to advance a political agenda. For those with no exposure to *government mind control programs*, reading *Trance Formation of America* is a good introduction and, if necessary, will serve as a good introduction to the criminal behavior of leadership.

Total Control of Human Behavior

In short, total control of the behavior and actions of a human being is a reality. And this control includes murder and suicide! Knowing and comprehending these matters then brings a lot of these senseless shootings throughout the United States into a realm of greater comprehension.

Paranoia defined: a tendency toward excessive or irrational suspiciousness and distrustfulness of others.

Paranoia is often experienced by those who are acting *dishonorably* or *criminally*. With *Paranoia* defined, we can ask some questions.

An Examination of Leadership Paranoia

Who is it that has cameras mounted at the major intersections of most city streets as well as outer-space, watching every move made by the citizens of the United States as well as every move made by the people in every country in the world? Who plans on putting *Drone Aircraft* in the sky of the United States to surveil its citizens? Who is it that monitors every phone call made in the United States and likely the entire world? Who is it that is monitoring the mountain of emails of citizens in the United States? Who is it that blocked independent analysis of the debris evidence in the bombing of the Federal Building in Oklahoma City? Who is it that blocked independent analysis of the debris evidence in the destruction of the World Trade Center Twin Towers? Who is it that has offered no plausible explanation for the collapse of World Trade Center Building-7, even though it had suffered no structural damage from the attack on nine-eleven? Who is it that lied, claiming that an airliner hit the Pentagon when none did? Who is it that has identified the people of the United States as an enemy of the United States? Who is it that has militarized the police of the United States? Who is it that murdered eighty United States citizens at Waco, Texas? Who was it that murdered 14-year-old Sammy Weaver, and his mother, Vicki Weaver, when both had harmed no one? Who was it that authorized the breaking of the *Supreme Law of the land* (the Constitution) in New Orleans during Hurricane Katrina, and took the arms of United States citizens? Who authorized the breaking of the *Supreme Law of the land* (the Constitution) in Boston where government agents entered peoples homes without a warrant, looking for a criminal [any excuse serves a tyrant]? Who has given their self the power and authority to authorize the assassination of any citizen of the United States without charges, due process, or appearance in

court (another Constitutional law-breaking action)? Who has authorized the indefinite detainment of United States citizens without charges, without due process and without appearance in court (another breaking of Constitutional law)? Who allowed the bombing of Pearl Harbor to take place without notifying the Pacific Commanders? Who concocted and fed the *Gulf of Tonkin* lie to the people of the United States in order to secure passage of the *Gulf of Tonkin resolution* which escalated the Vietnam War? Who lied to the citizens of the United States about *weapons of mass destruction* resulting in the bombing and murdering of Iraqi people for the purpose of stealing their natural resource (oil)? Who is it that (financially) injures citizens of the United States when there is *no injured party* (example: seat belt violation)? Who abolished the *Posse Comitatus Act* which prevented the use of United States military against the people of the United States? Who is it that has put the United States in debt to the tune of 16-trillion dollars? Who is it that has bankrupted the United States, an act which has given control of this country and resources to its creditor, international bankers? Who is it that has given dictatorial powers, equal to the President of the United States, to the Secretary of Treasury of Puerto Rico, an unelected official [undoubtedly an action to benefit *the creditor* of the United States]? Who is it that has deliberately engineered the destruction of the economy of the United States as a step in destroying its independence and sovereignty? Who is it that has saddled every man, woman and child of the United States with a \$54,000 debt obligation on which to pay interest, making *economic slaves* of United States citizens upon birth? And this means that a family of four is paying interest on \$215,000, but the principle of the debt is never reduced and is very, very close to destroying this country. Who passed *Patriot Acts I & II*, the *National Defense Authorization Act*, and the *Military Commissions Act*, all stripping the people of the United States of their freedom and liberty? Who authorized *Army Regulation 210–35 Civilian Inmate Labor Program*? This obscure regulation confirms that leadership has planned for U.S.-based Concentration Camps. Who has been acting criminally, regularly breaking the supreme law of the land, and has already begun an unlawful violent revolution against the people of the United States?

And if we have full comprehension of this last [financial] item, we now know that the leadership of the United States has intentionally acted to expose the country and constitution to total destruction. What we would call TREASON.

In the first column of this series I had this to say, *Paraphrasing an English poet, TREASON never prospers!* TREASON does not prosper because if it does, then NO ONE DARE CALL IT TREASON for fear of being murdered like journalists Danny Casolaro and Michael Hastains. Therefore, we are taking the steps to recognize the TREASON while we still can.

Noticing Treason

And it is this TREASON, ladies and gentlemen, that the police, United States military and United Nations military are expected to *protect and serve*. This, of course, puts our police and military in the position of either having to protect criminals (leadership & creditor), or freedom of the people of the United States, and the Constitution.

Now We Can See the Cause and Reason for Gun Confiscation

With this knowledge we now see the likely reason that leadership is attempting to confiscate all the guns held by the people of the United States. We may see the reason that police departments have been purchasing, and in some cases, stockpiling the following: 1) Tasers; 2) Pepper spray; 3) Sentinel dogs; 4) Tear gas; 5) Surveillance equipment; 6) Percussion Grenades; 7) Military assault rifles; 8) Sonic Lasers (SASER); 9) ADS (Active Denial System) a directed energy weapon developed by the U.S. military; 10) Long Range Acoustic Device (LRAD), which is a sonic weapon developed by LRAD Corporation to send messages, warnings, and harmful, pain inducing tones over long distances; 11) Gas masks; 12) Helicopters and other airships; 13) Armored vehicles; 14) Armored track-layers. All of this is very necessary to protect criminals and their wrong doing.

THE COMING REVOLUTION – 05

August 2013

Not by the People but Against the People

We have a revolution in progress in this country, and it has been started by government leadership. At Waco, Texas, leadership engaged in the wholesale murder of United States citizens in 1993. But leadership's revolution began long before that. In my view, the revolution against the people of the United States overtly began when government leadership applied the language of an Act of War against U.S. citizens and disguised it as a *banking measure*, calling it the *Banking Relief Act* of March 9, 1933. This act actually contained the language of the *Trading with the Enemy Act*, and with amended language, identified the U.S. citizen as an enemy of the United States.

Everything Converted to a Commercial Activity

This then gave the government total authoritarian control over our commercial activities. From 1933 to date, all of our normal and regular activities have been converted into a *commercial activity*, giving government leadership control over everything we do. Our marriage is commercial, giving birth to children is commercial, their education is commercial, laboring to feed our family is commercial, our travel is commercial, our access to ground water is commercial, providing shelter for our self and family is commercial, our collection of rain water is commercial, our growing of vegetables is commercial, our bake sales are commercial, the lemonade stand of our children is commercial, all aimed at total control of our lives.

When everything we do is controlled by government, all the way down to riding our bicycle in an empty *skate-board park*, then we have no freedom. And when we have no freedom, we call that *enslavement*. In this case, economic enslavement since economic obligation to the national debt is the means of total control. Leadership creates the debt, and that obligates us to its payment.

Separation of Powers Intentionally Destroyed

When leadership gave approval to any executive order or proclamation issued by the President or Secretary of Treasury after March 9, 1933, they destroyed the *separation of powers*. With this action, the President can given effect to any law action outlined in an executive order and/or nullify the actions of Congress as well as the Supreme Court, and do anything he wants.

It's All an Act of Deception

Therefore, there is no longer any checks and balance provided by the *legislative or judicial* branches of government. This means that all the *posturing* going on with the *legislators* and others, is all an act to deceive you. Let us remember the words of Franklin Roosevelt:

“In politics, nothing happens by accident. If it happens, you can bet it was planned that way.”

Therefore, do not believe that it is by accident or oversight that this happens. It is an intentional act to take over total control of the country, its resources, and its people (us). Since the President

can make any law he wishes by *executive order* or *proclamation*, Congress has created a criminal dictatorship and has, thus far, refused to correct it.

Changes Since 1933

This *Banking Relief Act* is the reason that the United States has not operated under lawful civil authority since 1933. It is the reason a gold fringe flag flies beside the President's podium. It is the reason that the red-white-blue flag now flies above the State flag since 1933. Because of this act, the country is being operated under *War & Emergency Powers* authority, which gives leadership the means to operate the country unconstitutionally, now for eighty years. It has been operated this way for so long, that none of us remember anything else, we have no memory of lawful civil authority and freedom. And leadership certainly does not allow public schools to discuss these concepts.

This unconstitutional (read criminal) behavior is becoming known to more and more Americans. Some of our fellow Americans are in positions to see criminal activities of leadership, and putting themselves at great risk, have taken steps to inform us of the criminal behavior of leadership.

Bradley Manning is one such individual who acted to alert the people of the United States to the wholesale murder being committed in Iraq by the United States military.

It is not the Military of the United States

We have become accustomed to calling the military, the United States military, but it is not. As revealed in the last column in this series, the sixteen-trillion-dollar debt and bankruptcy of the United States has placed all the property and resources of this country into the hands of its creditor. And this includes the military of the United States. The mainstream media outlets are also under control of the same creditor, and when necessary, the mainstream misleadia provides the non-thinking population (the sheeple) with cause and reason (read lies, like *weapons of mass destruction*) to go into a country (like Iraq), blow it to hell, murder its citizens, destroy its infrastructure, and steal its resources (oil) for the benefit of the creditor. And somehow, the sheeple think that's OK. However wrong is wrong, even when it helps us.

Returning to Bradley Manning, he released a video of combat activities that revealed a helicopter attack on unarmed people in a street of Iraq, who were murdered by the helicopter crew. At least two of the murdered were Reuters journalists. Criminal leadership does not want the people, especially those who can think, to know what is going on. Therefore, this act became a warning to journalists.

And so, Bradley Manning put his faith in his fellow American and informed us. Bradley Manning has now been unlawfully convicted in a military court and is in Federal prison. I say "*unlawfully*" because congress has not declared a war since WWII. As such, there was no WAR with Korea, no WAR with Vietnam, there is no war in Afghanistan, and there is no WAR in Iraq, therefore we have no enemy that could have been aided by anything revealed by Bradley Manning. The only thing going on in Iraq is criminal behavior of United States leadership as directed by the creditor of

the United States. Not much different than what we seen take place against the American Indian.

Only What We Were Not Supposed to Know

We need to comprehend that what was revealed by Manning in the video is already known by the people in Iraq and most of the world. The video didn't tell Iraqi people anything they did not already know, only what we were not supposed to know. Leadership just did not want the American people to know what the rest of the world already knows, and so, one of our fellow Americans, who has harmed no one, now sits in prison.

Are We Able to Notice?

And since Wiki-Leaks made Bradley Manning's video of wholesale murder available to us for viewing and analysis, we now know why Julian Assange, founder of Wiki-Leaks, is a *target of interest* to the United States. Are we able to notice that good and honorable people are being targeted, injured, murdered, because they have the courage to notice that the Emperor has no clothes?

There Are A Lot of Males, But Not Many Men

Even more recently, we have knowledge why whistle blower Edward Snowden, who exposed the unlawful and unconstitutional (criminal) monitoring of emails sent in the United States, has been charged with espionage. The leadership of United States government is sending a message to everyone that they will not stand for the people of the United States being informed of their criminal behavior and activity. Edward Snowden, having done his patriotic task of informing the people of the United States of the criminal monitoring, has had to leave the country and will not be able to return unless the whole of the criminal government, criminal leadership and criminal banking system is overhauled/replaced. Thank you Russia and Mr. Putin for giving this honorable man asylum. Edward Snowden has paid quite a price for truthfully informing us. Thank you Mr. Snowden. And thank you as well Mr. Manning and, of course, Julian Assange. There are a lot of males around who make big noises at bars, parties and other gatherings, but few are MEN who exhibit the backbones demonstrated by these three men, and we need more.

\$176,000 Spent to Collect \$40,000 Here in Willows, California

On February 17, 2006, in a speech to the Council of Foreign Relations (a *policy influencing group* of the New World Order elite) by Secretary of Defense, Donald Rumsfeld, he spoke of a group of people he referred to as "*news informers*" who, according to Rumsfeld, must be *combated* in "a contest of wills." With this, we now have comprehension why a local Judge (a government institution) awarded a local school administration (another government institution) attorney fees in a *California Public Records* action, obviously intending to bankrupt the newspaper in question and put it out of business. As matters played out, this award was overturned on appeal, but not before one-hundred-seventy-six-thousand-dollars (\$176,000) of our educational money was spent by the school administration in an attempt to collect a \$40,000 attorney fees award. In this, our local educational community has provided quite a lesson to our students on the criminal behavior of government. Thank you, school administration, for showing the student body how criminal, as a government institution, you are capable of being. And then you wonder why test scores are so

low. No one else is wondering.

Enemy Combatants

Additionally, back in about 2002, Attorney General John Ashcroft related that he would like to see camps for United States citizens who have been deemed to be “*enemy combatants*.” Could he be referring to the *concentration camps* that have popped up all over the United States? And when it is left to government leadership to determine who will have the status of *enemy combatant*, it could easily be a third, or more, of the United States citizen-population who have noticed that the *Emperor has no clothes*. This would certainly include all of those owning weapons and won’t give them up to be a slave.

“These examples are part of a history of threatening journalists and the independent press. From 1971 to 1978, the FBI's COINTELPRO targeted alternative newspapers with the goal of shutting them down. Banks routinely handed over financial records for these papers and their subscribers; from 1971 to 1978, the number of alternative publications declined from more than 400 to 65, as a direct result of customer and printer harassment, infiltration, wiretaps and even bomb threats.” – From *Spying on "Terrorists Abroad" to Suppressing Domestic Dissent: When We Become the Hunted*, by Mark Karlin

“Heidi Boghosian: 'The power of the people united against government and corporate abuse is the most resilient power in the world. Revolutions rippling across the globe, from the *Occupy Wall Street* movement to protests in Turkey, make clear that the vast majority of people are dissatisfied with the global system and are ready, and able, to resist. Because of this, I am optimistic that we can curtail the surveillance state.’” – Also from *Spying on "Terrorists Abroad" to Suppressing Domestic Dissent: When We Become the Hunted*, by Mark Karlin

THE COMING REVOLUTION – 06

August 2013

The Use of Force & Violence

Let us begin by remembering that using *force and violence* in defending ones self from those engaged in criminal activity is not revolution.

The Law Perverted!

“The law perverted! And the police powers of the State perverted along with it! The law, I say, [has] not only turned from its proper purpose but [has been] made to follow an entirely contrary purpose! The law [has] become the weapon of every kind of [political] greed! Instead of checking crime, the law itself [is] guilty of the evils it is supposed to punish!” –

[*The LAW*](#) by Frederick Bastiate

The Government is Not the Country

The use of *force and violence* is a difficult subject so we will approach it with caution and reservation. Governments, throughout the history of the world, have rebelled against their own citizens although those governments do not call it such while using considerable force and violence as the people were slaughtered. And this continues to be the case in this century. It is true in the United States when government agents commit murder and receive promotions rather than convictions. Government leadership wants to take away our guns when those rights are embedded in the organic Constitution and when we have harmed no one, but when one of their agents murders one of us, he gets a promotion and he gets to keep his gun. We begin our analysis by recognizing that *the government* and *our country* are NOT one and the same. To love our country does not mean that we must also love a criminal government run by a bunch of sociopaths.

“*Sociopath*” defined: “Someone who behaves in a dangerous or violent way towards other people and does not feel guilty about such behavior.” – Merriam-Webster

BO Quote

After Syrian President Bashar Assad ordered an assault on the city of Homs, United States President, Barack Obama had this to say:

“Any government that brutalizes and massacres its people does not deserve to govern.”

Accepting the Premise

We accept that, and I would add that any Government who applies the language of an *Act of War* (Banking Relief Act of March 9, 1933) against its own people as a step in enslavement, does not deserve to govern. Therefore, since the United States government brutalized and massacred its own citizens at Waco, Texas, on April 19, 1993, 76 people of which 27 were children, we have a government that, by the President’s own words, does not deserve to govern.

Murder at Waco, Texas

At Waco, Texas, Government leadership engaged in a series of lies to *neutralize political opposition* to the annihilation of the United States citizens which the media was calling the *Branch Dividians*. David Koresh, their leader, was billed as a *religious fanatic* to the atheist, as a killer of four law-enforcement officers (all former Clinton body-guards) to the law-and-order crowd. To alienate the *fundamentalists*, the media related that Koresh *claimed* to be Jesus Christ, and that he kept a harem of other men's wives. Koresh was also portrayed as a *gun nut*, *New Age adherent*, and involved in the *drug trade*. And last, but not least, leadership portrayed Koresh as a child molester. At this time, Americans were much more trusting of leadership, as a result, there wasn't many in America who were not offended and willing to support the annihilation of this sect of ordinary people. But over time, we began to learn how badly we had been deceived.

Government Betrays and Revolts Against the People

This is not only a betrayal by Government leadership, it is a violent revolution against the people. Leadership was engaged in trying to intimidate us like a wolf intimidates a herd of sheep. And the intimidation is still in progress with the spin on events like the World Trade Center and the bogus war on terror, to the false flag bombing of the Boston Marathon. The *intimidation machine* is running full bore and manufacturing events for *manipulation and intimidation* as a means of psychological control.

A Note on the World Trade Center Attack

For *terrorism* to work, the *terrorists* must identify themselves so as to strike fear into the target population. No one has claimed responsibility for the attack on the World Trade Center and if we are awake, that should tell us something about the source of the attack.

Law and Property

LAW has its foundations in *life and property*. And, of course, *property* has its foundation in *life*. While *life* is a combination of physical, intellectual and moral, it remains a fact that life is not self sustaining, it must have access to resources. While it is generally accepted that *life* comes from the great mechanic of the universe who is commonly referred to as God in our culture, the same mechanic has placed us in the midst of considerable resources. And in developing, sustaining and perfecting our *life* we have made use of the resources available, and from that has come *property*.

Foundation and Purpose

We recognize that *property* may be taken without permission, that is *stolen*. And we recognize that our *life* may be ended by another through violence, or enslaved to the will of another, with the threat or practice of violence. It is from these recognitions that comes the foundation and purpose of LAW, to *protect and defend life and property*.

Perverting the Law

However, put into the hands of *sociopath* politicians, LAW will, by no means, remain confined to its proper function. And when politicians have re-arranged LAW to exceed its proper function, it has traveled into a realm where LAW now acts in direct opposition to its own justified purpose.

And that is what has occurred in this country in which a *publically-traded-for-profit commercial corporation* is calling itself government, and injuring its citizens by taking their productivity to service the National Debt in bankruptcy that government leadership has created!

Leadership's Criminal Plunder

At this juncture, the LAW is being used to destroy its own objective of protecting life and property. It has been perverted in a manner that annihilates the justice that it was to maintain. The LAW will then be used by leadership to limit and destroy rights that it was intended to respect and protect. Leadership has undertaken use of the *collective force* to implement *their* PERVERTED LAW against the people. PLUNDER has been converted into a right of leadership in order to protect their *criminal plunder*, it's how they take our productivity for their benefit. Leadership has converted lawful defense into a crime in order to punish and neutralize the right of lawful defense.

In the United States, this is called TREASON. It then becomes incumbent upon *the people* of the United States to restore LAW to its proper role.

In man's early history, his property may have been his bow and arrows with which he used to defend and feed his family. If these were taken from him, he was suddenly without the means to defend and feed his family, thus he suffered considerably, perhaps even died, perhaps along with his family.

The Collective Force

While it is recognized and accepted, from the beginning, that a man may act with *force and violence* to protect his property, and thus, his *life*, it is also recognized that two men may join their forces to do the same. And so may a community band together for the same purpose, ultimately, an entire country. But here's the caveat or condition on the use of *collective force and violence*. The *collective force* and *associated violence* can only be lawfully used for that which it acts as a substitute, and that is the defense of self. That is to protect our self from a criminal who is intent on doing us harm. As soon as the *collective force* is used offensively, that is against someone who has not acted criminally against us, then the use of the *collective force* has become perverted. DEFENSE from a criminal, who is intent on harming us, is the only lawful use of force and violence, whether it be collective or individual. Therefore, it becomes necessary to recognize the *criminal*.

Never and Offensive Revolution

And that is why we would never engage in an *offensive revolution*. If we were to do that, it would, in the eyes of many people, give government the justification to use their weapons of mass destruction against the citizens of the United States, and this, in my personal opinion, is the goal of United States leadership and what the Department of Homeland Security, military, and all police departments are gearing-up for. Leadership knows there is going to be *civil un-rest*, they are engineering it, exactly like they engineered the attack on Pearl Harbor by the Japanese on December 7, 1941.

Only Inside the Borders of the U.S. May Those Bullets Be Fired

A while back I wrote about the Department of Homeland Security making a purchase of 63-million rounds of ammunition, but since then, we have California Congressman, Doug LaMalfa and fourteen of his colleagues signing a letter to the Department of Homeland Security, asking the DHS to explain why it is buying 1.6 billion rounds of ammunition. That's 876,712 rounds of ammunition fired every day for five years. That is nearly nine-tenths of a million rounds of ammunition every single day for five years. It doesn't take a rocket scientist to see that United States leadership is planning to attack us since it is only inside our borders that the Department of Homeland Security is authorized to shoot those bullets.

Don't Fall for It!

There is no initial justification for the people's use of force offensively. But, government will most likely put provocateurs in our midst to do exactly that, DON'T FALL FOR IT! The only lawful and justified use of force, whether individual or collective, is in defense against criminals breaking the law. Criminals are identified as those acting against the Declaration of Independence and/or the Constitution for the republic of these united States of America. Criminals will be using PERVERTED LAW to destroy rights, take property, take lives, enslave people, destroy property, and cause harm and injury in furtherance of destroying the republic of these united States of America, its sovereignty, and its foundational principles. It will probably be necessary for the people to suffer a little in order to show the rest of the people the criminal character and nature of leadership.

We Are Conditioned To Perceive the Law as Appropriate & Legitimate

The problem is that we are conditioned to think that whatever is sanctioned by THE LAW, is appropriate and legitimate. But such is not necessarily the case. We have already reached a point where THE LAW, and the force it represents, is causing immeasurable harm and injury to people who have not harmed anyone. And it is, of course, hoped that our squires (attorneys) and knights (police) see this as well, and not only see it, but view it as criminal.

“When law and morality contradict each other, the citizen has the cruel alternative of either losing his moral sense or losing his respect for the law.” – *The LAW* by Frederick Bastiat.

Of these two choices, they are of unhappy consequence and the choice will not be an easy one. The choice will depend on our individual character. But I think that most of us can see that one cannot make a deal with a criminal and come out ahead, even though we might benefit in the present, there will ultimately be a horrible price to pay.

With the Terrorists?

President George W. Bush once said, “*Either you're with us, or you're with the terrorists.*” Well George, if I was with you, I would be with the terrorists. Just because someone is a President or some other dignitary, does not mean that I can be on their team when they murder and/or break the supreme law of the land, our Constitution.

GOVERNMENT, FACTUALLY EXAMINED - 01

November 2013

Many read this column for exactly the reason contained in the general title, *OUTSIDE THE BOX*. It is a column that sees *reality* in a different light than the conventional wisdom. Others, primarily government staff, read this column in order to learn what exposure to knowledge the people have experienced. Government agents are probably aware that the only reason their system works, is because the people are kept ignorant and misinformed. In the realm of misinformation and withholding of truth, the mainstream misleadia, the Public Schools and the 501(c)(3) tax exempt corporate churches, who pretend to represent GOD, are the leaders in this undertaking, primarily because they are the most trusted by the public at large. And so, we take another trip *outside the box* and move beyond the *public relations propaganda* to see, without our blinders, what is clearly before us.

The Whole of Government is a SCAM

I begin with this statement: *The whole of government is a SCAM*. The public relations fall's apart as we examine the evidence. In the end, the government is commercially traded for profit and like any corporation, interested only in profit. Government acts to enhance profit through fraud, perpetrated by deception. And it is violent in so doing. This is true at all levels.

What is a law?

To answer this, we begin by remembering that government is a corporation. And a corporation, whether or not called government, makes *corporation rules*. But, then something special happens, ordinary men and women, calling their selves government, decide to call their corporation rule, *a law*.

Everything is Wonderful in La-la Land

A corporation rule, which government calls law, is nothing more than the scribbles of the insane, intended to find more avenues to take our property and productivity through more taxes (or sometimes called fees) to support their insanity while in bankruptcy. The United States being bankrupt since 1933. Meanwhile, leadership pretends that everything is wonderful in La-la land, and that there will be no consequence to the never-ending bankruptcy and increasing DEBT, and that, all by itself, is insanity.

Government is a Group of Ordinary Men & Women

Again, Government is no more than a group of ordinary men and women, just like you and I. And this group of ordinary men and women wrote down a corporation rule, called it law, and then, somehow, it magically binds and applies to everyone in range of their guns. It's that simple. This is the foundation of how government operates. That, which they call a "LAW", applies to anyone that Government leadership points a gun at.

Violence, Federal to Local

And don't mischaracterize what I'm saying. Government leadership does not point the gun

themselves, they have agents that they call code enforcers or law enforcement to point the guns, but the violence this represents, sits in the lap of leadership, from Federal to the local.

Law Cannot Compel Specific Performance

“LAW”, unlike a corporation rule, cannot compel specific performance. For example, “LAW” cannot compel an individual to acquire a license to travel in his *conveyance of the day*, whether that conveyance is a horse, an ox-drawn-cart, a horse-drawn-buggy, or a horseless carriage (now commonly called a car).

The goal of the defendant, who is charged with *violating a corporation rule*, is to ask questions that brings out the clear fact under all that paper-work, is force and violence brought into effect by the underlying gun. Therefore, when a government agent, be he a Judge, Police Officer or other official, says, **“It’s the LAW!”**, well, *NO, it’s just your say so*. Government Official: **“NO, IT’S THE LAW.”** Defendant: **“OH, IT’S BECAUSE SOMEBODY ELSE SAYS SO!”** But Government has a GUN that says this applies to you and you are going to do whatever they demand. And it is that underlying force and violence supported by their GUN that makes them an *insane group of killers, thieves and liars*.

Side Bar - Court’s Adjudication Authority

In the strict legal sense today’s courts do not have authority to adjudicate without permission of both parties. The judge must establish this before he can proceed. Thus, the judge asks the defendant, *do you understand the charges?* The defendant thinks the judge is asking him if he comprehends the charges against him, but that is not what the judge is asking. The judge is asking the defendant if he will *stand under the charges?* In other words, *will you give this court permission to adjudicate this case?* If the defendant does not give permission, the court is legally blocked from proceeding. This is the result of having brought England’s Copyrighted Court Procedure to this country in 1871, when the corporate United States was Created. For those who may not remember, the corporate United States is the result of England taking possession of the collateral upon failure to pay the DEBT in 1871. The collateral was all property held by the Federal Government, including, but not limited to, Washington, District of Columbia (the corporate United States). Thus, the corporate United States is a British owned corporation.

It’s Not Law

Let’s think about it. The legislature, Congress for example, passes a corporate rule (like Obama Care), calls it a “law”, and declares it applies to everybody, then promptly excludes themselves from the operation of the alleged “LAW”! Well, we are all created EQUAL in the eyes of the LAW, and no one is above the LAW, therefore, this is NOT LAW! If it was, it would apply to everyone, EQUALLY. In reality, it is the *scribbles of the insane, making a corporation rule!*

Doing Business on Business Terms

And so the question is: *Should any product or service be provided at the end of a GUN BARREL?* You go down to the *new-car-dealership*. And as soon as you arrive, you’re greeted by somebody with a GUN pointed at you, convincing you that you are going to buy a new car, TODAY! And if

you do not buy a new car as demanded, you will go to prison or be shot. How's that for a way of doing business. Yet...

“The United States does business on business terms...” – Clearfield Trust Co. v. United States, 318 US 363 – a Supreme Court decision.

OH REALLY? Pointing guns at citizens to compel them to purchase your product or service is doing business on business terms? Does it appear that Government leadership is paying attention to the Supreme Court?

Rules Called Law

The problem is that mankind, for a few thousand years, has been conditioned to believe that when a rule is called a law, it is somehow special. We should remember that a rule applies in a private or closed system, for example, a game, or mathematics, or science. Whereas, *a law* has equal application across all boundaries and recognizes no caste system or societal classes. For example, murder, as an unjustified killing, is murder across all boundaries if it is a LAW, but if it is applied differently because of station or class, it is not LAW.

Unequal Application of Law

Does anyone know of murders unsolved or of prison sentences much different than what would normally be the case for an ordinary citizen? Bay Area Rapid Transit cop, Johannes Mehserle, who drew his revolver and shot Oscar Grant in the back while Grant was on the floor, face down, was found guilty of manslaughter, not murder, as would have been the case for an average citizen who did exactly the same thing, especially a BLACK average citizen. And the headlines read:

“Oscar Grant Verdict: Oakland Riots After Johannes Mehserle Convicted Of Involuntary Manslaughter”

Killers, Thieves and Liars

Well, certainly they rioted. They rioted because they recognize the fact that it has nothing to do with LAW and JUSTICE, it has everything to do with unequal application of Corporation rules. Although stated before, it bears repeating, *the whole of Government is publically traded for profit*. All of Government is commercial, and like any commercial entity, the Government is acting to protect its agents to keep the support of its other agents, while avoiding as much financial responsibility as possible. It's an irreconcilable conflict of interest and it's why Government, at all levels, operates as secretly as possible. It's a necessity when you are a group of *killers, thieves and liars*.

GOVERNMENT, FACTUALLY EXAMINED

02 - Our Lives are at Considerable Risk

November 2013

I do not believe that we, as a people, begin to comprehend the danger that has been created by Government becoming *publically traded for profit*. For those new to this info, you may go to *Dun & Bradstreet*, an *internet service* that provides financial information on entities which are *publically traded for profit*. At the *Dun & Bradstreet* service you will find listed every Office, Agency, Bureau and Department of Government. And if you do not find a particular Office, Agency, Department or Bureau, it will be included in another listing. For example, if a Sheriff's Office is not listed, it is included under the listing for the County. The whole of Government is *publically traded for profit*. This is one of the major changes in government resulting from the bankruptcy of the United States in 1933.

Fiduciary Obligation v. Obligation to Investor

Every branch of government has a mission, or what we call a *fiduciary obligation*, to the people of this country. However, as a *publically traded entity* operating in bankruptcy, the obligation to an investor *trumps*, or *overshadows* the *fiduciary obligation*. The obligation to an investor creates an irreconcilable conflict of interest for every Government Office, Agency, Bureau and Department. This obligation to an investor makes the whole of Government criminal by nature. In its basic form it is not much different than Al Capone's control over Chicago... "you want to do business on my street? Well, this is what it's going to cost you." Or, like the *Godfather*, "when I leave here, either your brains or your signature is going to be on this contract and it makes little difference to me which it is." Do you think this is a joke? If so, ask yourself why we have the largest per capita prison population in the world.

Government by Al Capone

While the Government didn't make a practice of blowing out peoples brains in the past, that is now a distinct possibility with the President of the United States giving himself authorization to order the assassination of United States citizens on his own determination, without appearance in court, without representation, without due process, without the means to answer charges and defend one's self, and has done so. In short, this is *big time lawlessness*, it is *criminal behavior* of the highest order. This behavior by our government is every-bit as criminal as was Al Capone and worse. And we need to see it for what it truly is.

De jure

There are two forms of government, *de jure* and *de facto*, and it's important to comprehend the difference.

"*De jure*. Descriptive of condition in which there has been total compliance with all the requirements of *law*. Of right, legitimate, lawful; by right and just title. In this sense it is the contrary of *de facto*." – Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition

Defacto

This is what they try to convince us that they provide, but do not. The above reference to “law” is reference to the *common law*, not statutory corporation rules which are called “law” by leadership but are not “law.” And, of course, “lawful” is a *common law* reference.

“Common Law. In U.S.: the body of English legal doctrine which is the foundation of **the law** administered in all the States settled from England, and those formed by later settlement or division from them.” – Oxford English Dictionary

“*De Facto*. In fact, in deed, actually. This phrase is used to characterize an officer, a government, a past action, or a state of affairs which must be accepted for all practical purposes, *but is illegal or illegitimate*. Thus, an Office, position or status existing under a claim or *color of right* such as a *de facto corporation* [i.e., government]. In this sense it is the contrary of *de jure* which means *rightful, legitimate or constitutional*.” – Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition

De jure to Defacto

Although we started with a *de jure* government in the United States, we now have a *de facto* [illegal] government. And, as the definition above relates, we must accept this illegal government because of *practical purposes*. And those *practical purposes* are the guns that leadership so willingly points at us in order to force us to accept their illegal government status.

And this is the overriding purpose of the growing *police state*, to use however many guns are necessary to force us to accept this illegal government as leadership destroys the prosperity of this country.

Government Operates Very Similar to Al Capone

Because the whole of government is publically traded for profit, it is just like Al Capone, constantly looking for sources of money. Thus you cannot build, put in a pool, pour a concrete patio, open a sandwich shop, drill a well, travel in your car, be employed, dispense medicine, operate to save someone’s life, take pictures (diagnostic imaging), practice public-accounting, or do most anything without a Government permit or license, which means control and funding to leadership.

The Unquenchable Thirst

A criminal organization that is publically traded for profit and calling itself government, leads to a thirst for money that cannot be satisfied. This status of being *publically traded for profit* leads Government to act only to bring in more money and/or protect its profitable assets. It is because our birth certification has been *registered* with the Department of Commerce, that we begin life as a *profitable asset* to government. With *registration* we became a *tax-paying-asset*, owned by government, who will use their gun to make us pay, or put us in prison for failing to file a piece of paper (1040).

Asset Status

And since we are a *tax-paying-asset*, Government leadership will take steps to protect us, for two reasons. One, they don't want *their tax-paying-asset* inured in a way that prevents this asset from paying taxes, unless that asset is killed as a soldier engaged in getting more assets (resources). And two, they have acquired responsibility for this *tax-paying-slave* and they don't want to be required to pay medical bills on *this asset*.

The Purpose of the Court

Courts are charged with administering the bankruptcy of the United States by and through the Uniform Commercial Code. As such, they will break their own rules of procedure, the Statutes they call laws, they will ignore and set aside the Constitution, and they will break the law of the land in order to service the bankruptcy of the *de-facto* Government.

The Murder in Our Name

This thirst for money is the reason that leadership invents lies to go into other countries, kill the indigenous population and steal their resources. Vietnam and currently, Iraq come to mind along with Afghanistan. You name *it*, and if *it* has resources wanted by the leadership of this country, our military will be dispatched to kill whoever and forcibly take the resource. Meanwhile, we are fed a bunch of lies by leadership, by and through the mainstream misleadia, so that we are not able to see the murder taking place in our names.

“I spent 33 years and four months in active military service and during that period *I spent most of my time as a high class muscle man for Big Business, for Wall Street and the bankers. In short, I was a racketeer, a gangster for capitalism.*” U.S.M.C. Major General Smedley Butler

Considerable Risk Faces Us

I cannot tell my fellow American's how great of risk their lives are currently in because of criminal government. Leadership has intentionally mismanaged this country until our economy is about to implode. When it does, nothing will be the same, but the intentional mismanagement of Government leadership will become so very visible. And when this happens, Government leadership will be using the city police, the county Sheriffs, BATF, the Highway Patrol, the military, Obama's civilian security force, perhaps Fish & Game, perhaps Forest Service, and anyone else they can find to hire who carries a gun, to protect them and their criminal behavior from your anger, which they expect might flare up once you have figured out what is going on and who is responsible.

They Want You To Be Violent

And believe me, they want you to violently rebel so that they have an excuse to kill you and lock down this country, DO NOT FALL FOR IT. Do not act offensively, act defensively. Let Government leadership violently rebel against the people of the United States. For leadership, the goal is to either kill the protester or put the protester into one the many concentration camps now active throughout this country to die there. Concentration camps that the mainstream misleadia

has intentionally led you to believe do not exist. However, we should remember that we've already done this once, remembering the United States citizens of Japanese heritage.

“law of the jungle. The code of survival in jungle life, now usu.[usual] with reference to the superiority of brute force or self-interest in the struggle for survival.” – Oxford English Dictionary

Law of the Jungle in Effect

And with the National Defense Authorization Act (NDAA), Patriot Acts I and II, Presidential assassination list, Obama Care, evolution of the Police State, purchase of billions of rounds of ammunition by the Department of Homeland Security, Obama's Civilian Security Force, the many *False Flag* events (“all war is deception” - Sun Tzu), identifying the people of the United States as *Terrorist Threats* because they have third party bumper stickers, and last, but not least, identifying former military as potential terrorists threats, the *law of the jungle* is in effect here.

Beware of the Highwayman

A TERRORIST is anyone who is capable of seeing the criminal behavior of leadership. So, when I identify Government leadership, at all levels, as *killers, thieves and liars*, it is not a flippant effort at sensationalism. All of our lives are at tremendous risk, and if we are wondering when it will begin, it already has. Remember Bonners Ferry, Idaho (Ruby Ridge), remember Waco, Texas, remember the ongoing economic meltdown of 2008, remember the *Gulf of Tonkin lie*, remember the *Weapons of Mass Destruction lie*, and think about the information in the previous paragraph. The signs of a dangerous and unhappy future are everywhere. Take care my fellow American, and beware of the *Highwayman* posing as a government agent.

GOVERNMENT, FACTUALLY EXAMINED

03 - No Obligation to Protect

November 2013

The *Banking Relief Act*, which leadership calls a law, made United States citizens an identified enemy of the United States in 1933, no different than any other identified enemy. This is the current law today, see 48 Statute 1, Section 95. I know I've written about this before, but now it's time to take it serious. Actually, it should have been taken serious as soon as known.

The Goal is to Subject Us to Their Will

It is time to take it serious because the people of the United States are waking up to the fact that leadership is criminal, and leadership recognizes this. Thus, they are accelerating their plans to dominate and subject us to their will. How? Right now it looks like *more false flag events, gun confiscation, economic collapse, martial law*.

Simple Logic on Gun Control

A side bar of simple logic on gun control. If some deranged individual used an Oldsmobile to mow down and kill thirty movie goers, or thirty children on a play ground, do you think you would be facing laws regarding the ownership and confiscation of Oldsmobiles, or cars in general? No, of course not, but why? The answer is because Oldsmobiles and cars in general do not represent a threat to those who want to totally control you and take all of your productivity in the form of taxes and other fees. It is, oh so obvious!

Concept of Citizenship

Returning from the side bar. The concept of *citizenship* is based in a *duty* or *obligation of allegiance* in return for a *duty* or *obligation of protection*. Yet...

“The Supreme Court ruled on Monday that the police did not have a constitutional duty to protect a person from harm...” – [New York Times](#), Linda Greenhouse, June 28, 2005

No Obligation to Protect

But this was not an isolated ruling, the Supreme and other courts have consistently held that the police (i.e., Government) have no *duty to protect*. Remembering that the Government, and police departments (as a subdivision of Government), are publically traded for profit because they are a commercial enterprise, therefore, this ruling makes perfect sense.

A Lie or Notice

If *publically traded commercial Government* had a *duty to protect* you, then, as a *for-profit* entity, they would probably have an *obligation* to make you whole if you were injured as a result of Government's failure to protect you. Let us remember that Government, since 1933, is in business for profit, thus, it seeks to minimize its liabilities and obligations. Therefore, “to Protect and Serve” on the side of many police cars does not mean they will be protecting nor serving you, for they will not. This message on police cars is either a public relations lie or notice that the police

will be protecting and serving criminals who call themselves leadership.

It is a fact that police do not carry guns to protect you, they carry guns to protect themselves. More and more, they carry guns to protect themselves while engaging in criminal behavior. Why would I assert that? It is because every single action undertaken today, by police, is a *commercial activity*, founded in *commercial law*. And no *commercial activity* should be at the end of a gun barrel! For example, the unlawful and illegal gun seizure during Hurricane Katrina in which police broke the supreme law, the United States Constitution. There, the police engaged in outright robbery. For a better perspective, visit... <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-taU9d26wT4>

There Are No Citizens

Since the courts of the United States have determined that Government has no *duty of protection*, which is a reciprocal obligation owed to *citizens* giving allegiance to that Government, it follows that there are *no citizens* since there is no longer any reciprocal obligation. Set forth plain and simple, if Government has no obligation to protect the people, then the people are not *citizens* and they have no duty of allegiance to a Government not obligated to protect them. Not too complicated.

If No Citizens, What is There?

If there are no *citizens*, then what are there? Well, there is a bunch of *economic slaves* which leadership thinks they own on this corporate plantation called “The United States,” and whom leadership obligates to the payment of the DEBT that leadership creates. THAT’S WHAT THERE IS! And it doesn’t take a rocket-scientist to see it, just a little thinking *outside the box*.

The Non-Aggression Principle

Our relationship to each other is based on the principle of *non-aggression*. The *non-aggression pact* is actually quite simple. It begins with the concept that *this is my body, not yours*, and unless we have an agreement, *my body is off-limits!* In the application of this *non-aggression principle*, it is WRONG to initiate or use physical force, or physical violence, against another individual, EXCEPT in **defense** of our self. This is a concept or principle that we all understand, well, all of us except *killers, thieves and liars* (i.e., psychopathic/sociopathic politicians and their various *agents* (in today’s world, that’s most of the administrators and enforcers within Government).

Therefore, the question I put to you is, “*Do you want to be physically or violently attacked?*” No! Great, now we are on the same page, neither do I. If we can agree on the *principle of non-aggression*, then we are working from a *common core principle*.

Don’t Use Force and Violence

As such, no matter what product or service you are providing, and no matter how much you want to protect me, I don’t want you attacking me! I do not want you to use a gun to force me, through violence, to purchase your product or service. And I especially do not want you using your gun to steal my property, and do it under COLOR of Law. As though you have some sort of license to steal my property because an insane person (politician) scribbled some words on a paper

saying you can.

The 1849 California Constitution

“All men are by nature free and independent, and have certain inalienable rights, among which are those of enjoying and **defending** life and liberty, acquiring, possessing, and protecting property: and pursuing and obtaining safety and happiness.” – Article I, Section 1, 1849 California Constitution

“**All political power is inherent in the people. Government is instituted for the protection**, security, and benefit of the people; and they have the right to alter or reform the same, whenever the public good may require it.” – Article I, Section 2, 1849 California Constitution

Taking Notice that California has Two Constitutions

Both of these sections are removed from the 1879 California Constitution, but, of course the 1879 California Constitution is for a municipal corporation, the STATE OF CALIFORNIA. *Sovereign Citizens* operate under the 1849 California Constitution since California was only admitted to the Union one time. “ALL WAR IS DECEPTION.” – Sun Tzu

What Is Government?

If we were to look at government and ask, *what is government*, we would have to conclude that government is a group of ordinary men and women, supposedly providing a service of protecting our lives, our liberty and our property. But, because Government has become a commercial for profit entity, with no obligation to protect, and because any *service* Government provides, is provided at the barrel of a gun, then it is not consistent with freedom, or the core principle of *non-aggressively* providing us with a service. It makes one wonder if this is what the police and Government administrators want for their children?

Crime Generally Begins with a Threat

Being clear, *Government crime* begins with the THREAT by a *commercial officer or agent*, a threat to kill or imprison, this is the initial crime! It is not necessary that someone is put in prison or killed for a crime to have been committed, the fact that there was a *threat*, always with the underlying gun, is sufficient to identify that a crime has been committed. But the crime can quickly escalate if someone is killed or imprisoned for not following the commercial corporation rules of insane politicians. If Government is instituted for protection as stated in Section 2 above, and there is no protection, all that is left is a group of *killers, thieves and liars* imposing their will on everyone else.

GOVERNMENT, FACTUALLY EXAMINED

04 - Law and Freedom

November 2013

Our perception of law has, by design and intent, become skewed. Let's see if we can straighten that out.

Rule of Law Does Not Exist

Government leadership likes us to believe that we have *rule of law*, but that is misleading because *law* is a reference to the *common law*, a harsh, yet very just body of law, based in *stare decisis* (previous decisions - *once decided*) and based in custom over a long period of time. Today, we no longer have *rule of law* we have *rule of corporation rules*. The *common law* (of the republic) has been set aside and replaced with the *Uniform Commercial Code*. There is no *stare decisis* so we cannot conduct ourselves based on previous decisions of the [bankruptcy] courts of today.

Law comes from powers conferred, so who confers those powers?

“We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, that among these are life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness. That to secure these rights, governments are instituted among men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed...” - Declaration of Independence

Law Comes from the Consent of the Governed

There it is, *from the consent of the governed*. Some might say that the Declaration of Independence was written when we were still under English rule, therefore it has no standing in *law*. And while it is true that we were under English rule when it was written, they would be wrong. The Declaration of Independence gained *standing* under a *test of arms*. The people of the *Thirteen Colonies* said it, and then they picked up THEIR GUNS and made it stick. Therefore, the Declaration of Independence is the first document to have standing in *law*.

Comprehending the Importance of the Republic

And in the Declaration of Independence, we see the source of the *conferred power, the governed*. Now, this is where the importance of *the republic*, mandated by the constitution to be maintained in each state of the Union, comes into play. In our republic *we are all equal in the eyes of the law*, and, *no one is above the law*. While these words may have been uttered in public school, the importance of this concept is not covered in any meaningful way. The importance of this concept is this:

Each of us has no power or authority greater than or different than any other of us to confer upon Government.

We Contract to be Abused

Therefore, if I do not have the *power or authority* to go into your wallet and take out a hundred dollars to help whomever I think needs help (including me), then I cannot confer that *power or authority* upon government for I do not have it! And that, ladies and gentlemen, means that Government needs a contract to compel a *specific performance*, which is why Government needs your signature on Birth Certifications, Social Security Contracts, Drivers License applications, and many other places. When Government abandoned its *de jure* status to become publically traded for profit, this was the result, but the *liars and deceivers* who made the change never told us. In short, with our *signature* we contract to be abused.

Evidence or Magic

And this is where it gets sticky. Many people actually believe that when you call a *corporation rule* a law, it is somehow magical. Some people actually believe that no evidence is necessary to establish a *rule* as a *law* that applies. Perhaps we should ask ourselves why we have *immunity* for so many people to exclude certain individuals from *the rule*. We either have evidence that the *corporation rule* applies, or it's magic.

How Can A Rule be Violated If There is no Evidence it Applies?

While prosecutors often cannot prove the rule applies, they do want to prove the rule was violated. However, how can it be proved a rule was violated when it has not been factually established that it applies to the defendant?

Logic

The foregoing is called *logic*, and, unfortunately, most people (not all) with GUNS don't really have a lot of use for things like *logic*, *critical thinking* and *questioning*, nor *open and honest investigation*. If you force them into a corner of *critical thinking* they may well throw you to the ground and beat on you with fists or worse, there are plenty of videos on the web to reveal this.

Then there are those who would observe that the people are *volunteering* to observe the rules that men and women in Government have chosen to call *law*. In answering this, we would have to look at the individual. Does that individual have a choice to obey the rule, or are there severe consequences for not complying with the rule?

Necessary Step to Stay Alive

As an individual, we really do not have a choice, we either comply with the rule, or we are arrested and go to jail. In short, it boils down to *do as we say or get shot*, therefore, nobody really has a voluntary choice. So, no, the people are not volunteering, they are taking necessary steps to stay alive while dealing with a criminal who is willing to *shoot them* or cause them severe injury, such as imprisonment. In reality, this is a form of slavery in which the *slave* either does what he's told by the *master*, or he's shot, or subject to some other form of violence!

We Are In A Minimum Security Jail, All of Us!

Thinking outside the box... Anywhere there is a *defacto publically traded for profit Government*, WE ARE NOT FREE, WE ARE IN A MINIMUM SECURITY JAIL. The prison guards are the various policing agencies whose job it is to make certain that the prisoners follow the *rules of the jail*. We can have a home in which they let us live, but only so long as we pay their never-ending-fee that escalate year by year. We are allowed to move about, sort of freely on our own, as long as we have a driver's license or some form of government issued identification. And if we are found to have violated a *sacred writ* or *sacred rule*, then we go to a higher security prison, often when there is no inured party. In such cases we are just leaving a low security prison for a higher security prison. Welcome to the PLANTATION everyone.

We Need To Stop Telling Each Other How Free We Are!

And even though Government leadership is going to allow us to live in a home while we are in their *low security prison*, they are not going to allow us to build what we can afford. They are going to require us to have so many square feet of windows, an attached garage, a certain level of insulation, etc., and then they are going to decide if we can occupy the home. Like I said, it's a *low security prison* and we need to recognize it as such and stop telling each other *how free we are*.

And while some might say that I'm free to write these columns, I would respond by saying, that *freedom to write a column is really not my definition of freedom*.

Freedom Defined

My definition of freedom would include, not being subject to a group of killers, thieves and liars who've made me an enemy of the United States and refuse to reverse this. Freedom would include, not being subject to a group of people who steal Trillions of dollars in productivity from the American people every year. Freedom would include exemption from an obligation to paying the debt that the group of *killers, thieves and liars* creates, thus releasing me from *economic enslavement*. Freedom would embrace a return to *lawful civil authority* and ending *War & Emergency Powers Authority*.

Freedom would include a release in obligation to financially and morally support the murder of people in other countries under lies in order to steal their resources. Freedom would include freeing my country from the DEBT OBLIGATION that is placing this country, and its resources, into the hands of private individuals (predatory money lenders). Freedom would include the ability to travel in my carriage, or conveyance of the day (car), without have a license issued by a group of *killers, thieves and liars*. Freedom would include the ability to work in any occupation without any Government license.

Freedom would include the possibility of owning property in *Allodium* as was originally set up in the United States. Freedom would allow us to engage in a business activity without permission of a group of *killers, thieves and liars* so long as that we don't infringe on the rights of another. Freedom would include all this without being attacked by *killers, thieves and liars* with GUNS.

Having the latitude to complain about being robbed by criminal Government in a column is not freedom, as a matter of fact, that notion almost demonstrates a complete lack of comprehension as to what freedom is.

GOVERNMENT, FACTUALLY EXAMINED

05 - Thinking the Unthinkable

November 2013

Two Constitutions

We are told that we have a *Constitution* and that we are a *Constitutional Republic*. But the fact is that our Constitution has been commandeered and replaced. And this has been done in a most stealthy manner. When the *United States corporation* was created in 1871, it came with its own Constitution which looks very similar to the Constitution for the republic of these united States of America. The change was so minor as to go un-noticed by the majority of Americans and while the scholars in the main stream media were almost certainly aware of the change, they never reported it. The change was only one word. Where as the Constitution of 1787 read:

“We the People of the United States, in Order to form a more perfect Union, establish Justice, insure domestic Tranquility, provide for the common defence, promote the general Welfare, and secure the Blessings of Liberty to ourselves and our Posterity, do ordain and establish this Constitution **for** the United States of America.”

The corporate Constitution reads:

“We the People of the United States, in Order to form a more perfect Union, establish Justice, insure domestic Tranquility, provide for the common defence, promote the general Welfare, and secure the Blessings of Liberty to ourselves and our Posterity, do ordain and establish this Constitution **of** the United States of America.”

Subtle Change

Changing the word “for” to “of” changes the source of the Constitution from the people of the republic to the [corporate] people of the [corporate] United States. And just like we have [three](#) “United States” defined in law, we also have two United States Constitutions. And this is where it gets tricky because when an individual, except the President, elected or appointed to an office of honor or profit in the civil service or uniformed services, shall take the following oath...

“I, AB, do solemnly swear (or affirm) that I will support and defend the Constitution of the United States against all enemies, foreign and domestic; that I will bear true faith and allegiance to the same; that I take this obligation freely, without any mental reservation or purpose of evasion; and that I will well and faithfully discharge the duties of the office on which I am about to enter. So help me God.” – 5 U.S.C. § 3331

it brings into question which Constitution is being referenced. Because there are two *United States Constitutions* this whole swearing of an oath becomes ambiguous at best, and intentionally criminal (through fraud perpetrated by deception) at worst. This whole matter could be put to rest if the *target Constitution* were appropriately referenced. For example, *defend the 1787 Constitution of the republic of these united States of America*. Or, in the alternative, *defend the*

1871 Constitution of the corporate United States. But if the intent is to operate as criminally deceptive as possible, this type of clarity cannot be tolerated.

U.S. Marshals

For the uninformed, United States Marshals do not swear the above oath for they operate under the INTERPOL Constitution outside the laws of the United States.

Constitution Unsigned

It is noteworthy, that the Constitution is not signed by any party bound by its application in any stated capacity. It is only signed *in witness of...* It's like a marriage contract that is signed by witnesses, but not by the parties bound by the agreement. Even if the Constitution were signed by a party bound by the substance of the text, that individual would not be alive today, and no one living in 1787 had any authority to bind anyone living today to any *specific performance*. But, maybe that is why the LAW of the republic cannot compel a specific performance, and why *corporate Government* must have a contract or commercial agreement signed before it can *legally* compel *specific performance* on its *corporation rules* called *Statutes*. Of course, it can *criminally* do most anything.

Not Enough Of Us Yet Know the Truth

The problem is that too many Americans do not, yet, comprehend this truth. Thus, Government Leadership is still getting away with compelling specific performance. But, more and more Americans are becoming educated, and with this education, Government Leadership is losing their dominant control over the masses, and this is dangerous, very dangerous.

Maintaining Control

Right now, control is being maintained through dwindling ignorance, but also by FEAR of an invisible threat called *a terrorist*. A thorough examination and investigation will show that the whole concept of *terrorism* has been manufactured for the purpose of control. The masses, and especially police and local leadership, have been brainwashed to believe that *terrorism* is a major threat. *A terrorist* is under every rock. They are found in cars that have bumper-stickers supporting a third party candidate. Terrorists are believed to be returning military veterans. *Sovereign Citizens*, the original citizenship in the United States, are considered a likely terrorist.

As Americans Become Aware

As the American people become more aware of the phony nature of the *terrorist*, and other bogus threats created and manufactured by leadership, their grip on control of our minds is failing. This brings a real danger.

“Why, of course, the people don't want war. Why would some poor slob on a farm want to risk his life in a war when the best that he can get out of it is to come back to his farm in one piece. Naturally, the common people don't want war; neither in Russia nor in England nor in America, nor for that matter in Germany. That is understood. But, after all, it is the leaders of the country who determine the policy and it is always a simple matter to drag the people

along, whether it is a democracy or a fascist dictatorship or a Parliament or a Communist dictatorship... Voice or no voice, the people can always be brought to the bidding of the leaders. That is easy. All you have to do is tell them they are being attacked and denounce the pacifists [and antiwar activists] for lack of patriotism and exposing the country to danger. It works the same way in any country.” – Hermann Göering, Testimony during the Nuremberg Trials (He was a high ranking Nazi under Hitler)

As Control Slips Away

As control of our minds continues to diminish and slip away from leadership, it puts them into a position of having to find a way to re-establish FEAR in the hearts and mind of all Americans to regain their control. And as Göering said above, *it works the same way in any country*. Therefore, it will be necessary for Leadership to convince the American people that their lives are at great risk. And how is that accomplished? By an outrageous and unbelievable false flag. Crashing more airplanes into skyscrapers is not going to work, that fiasco has already been debunked.

Leadership Will Be Required to Up The Stakes

Therefore, Leadership is going to have to up the stakes to strike FEAR into the American people. Given the level of criminal activity currently-visible, the next false flag event may well be a nuclear detonation, perhaps more than one. And I hope like hell that I’m not right. In this prediction I hope that I’m so far out in left field that I’m no longer in the ball park but wandering around somewhere in the parking lot. What has me concerned is the recent firing of so many high ranking military command officers, many of them directly overseeing the arsenal of nuclear weapons. Am I concerned? Given my knowledge of the treacherous behavior of leadership, you bet I am. When the United States leadership manufactured the *Gulf of Tonkin* lie, which resulted in the deaths of over 4-million human beings, it’s time for all of us to be concerned.

There is No "Fourteenth Amendment"!

by

David Lawrence

U.S. News & World Report

September 27, 1957

Page 140 et seq.

A MISTAKEN BELIEF — that there is a valid article in the Constitution known as the "Fourteenth Amendment" — is responsible for the Supreme Court decision of 1954 and the ensuing controversy over desegregation in the public schools of America. No such amendment was ever legally ratified by three fourths of the States of the Union as required by the Constitution itself. The so-called "Fourteenth Amendment" was dubiously proclaimed by the Secretary of State on July 20, 1868. The President shared that doubt. There were 37 States in the Union at the time, so ratification by at least 28 was necessary to make the amendment an integral part of the Constitution. Actually, only 21 States legally ratified it. So it failed of ratification.

The undisputed record, attested by official journals and the unanimous writings of historians, establishes these events as occurring in 1867 and 1868:

Outside the South, six States — New Jersey, Ohio, Kentucky, California, Delaware and Maryland — failed to ratify the proposed amendment.

In the South, ten States — Texas, Arkansas, Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina, Georgia, Alabama, Florida, Mississippi and Louisiana — by formal action of their legislatures, rejected it under the normal processes of civil law.

A total of 16 legislatures out of 37 failed legally to ratify the "Fourteenth Amendment."

Congress — which had deprived the Southern States of their seats in the Senate — did not lawfully pass the resolution of submission in the first instance.

The Southern States which had rejected the amendment were coerced by a federal statute passed in 1867 that took away the right to vote or hold office from all citizens who had served in the Confederate Army. Military governors were appointed and instructed to prepare the roll of voters. All this happened in spite of the presidential proclamation of amnesty previously issued by the President. New legislatures were thereupon chosen and forced to "ratify" under penalty of continued exile from the Union. In Louisiana, a General sent down from the North presided over the State legislature.

Abraham Lincoln had declared many times that the Union was "inseparable" and "indivisible." After his death, and when the war was over, the ratification by the Southern States of the Thirteenth Amendment, abolishing slavery, had been accepted as legal. But Congress in the 1867 law imposed the specific conditions under which the Southern States would be "entitled to

representation in Congress."

Congress, in passing the 1867 law that declared the Southern States could not have their seats in either the Senate or House in the next session unless they ratified the "Fourteenth Amendment," took an unprecedented step. No such right — to compel a State by an act of Congress to ratify a constitutional amendment — is to be found anywhere in the Constitution. Nor has this procedure ever been sanctioned by the Supreme Court of the United States.

President Andrew Johnson publicly denounced this law as unconstitutional. But it was passed over his veto.

Secretary of State Seward was on the spot in July 1868 when the various "ratifications" of a spurious nature were placed before him. The legislatures of Ohio and New Jersey had notified him that they rescinded their earlier action of ratification. He said in his official proclamation that he was not authorized as Secretary of State "to determine and decide doubtful questions as to the authenticity of the organization of State legislatures or as to the power of any State legislature to recall a previous act or resolution of ratification." He added that the amendment was valid "if the resolutions of the legislatures of Ohio and New Jersey, ratifying the aforesaid amendment, are to be deemed as remaining of full force and effect, notwithstanding the subsequent resolutions of the legislatures of these States." This was a very big "if." It will be noted that the real issue, therefore, is not only whether the forced "ratification" by the ten Southern States was lawful, but whether the withdrawal by the legislatures of Ohio and New Jersey — two Northern States — was legal. The right of a State, by action of its legislature, to change its mind at any time before the final proclamation of ratification is issued by the Secretary of State has been confirmed in connection with other constitutional amendments.

The Oregon Legislature in October 1868 — three months after the Secretary's proclamation was issued — passed a rescinding resolution, which argued that the "Fourteenth Amendment" had not been ratified by three fourths of the States and that the "ratifications" in the Southern States were "usurpations, unconstitutional, revolutionary and void" and that, "until such ratification is completed, any State has a right to withdraw its assent to any proposed amendment."

What do the historians say about all this? The Encyclopedia Americana states:

"Reconstruction added humiliation to suffering.... Eight years of crime, fraud, and corruption followed and it was State legislatures composed of Negroes, carpetbaggers and scalawags who obeyed the orders of the generals and ratified the amendment."

W. E. Woodward, in his famous work, "A New American History?" published in 1936, says:

"To get a clear idea of the succession of events let us review [President Andrew] Johnson's actions in respect to the ex-Confederate States.

"In May, 1865, he issued a Proclamation of Amnesty to former rebels. Then he established provisional governments in all the Southern States. They were instructed to call Constitutional Conventions. They did. New State governments were elected. White men only had the suffrage the Fifteenth Amendment establishing equal voting rights had not yet been passed]. Senators and Representatives were chosen, but when they appeared at the opening of Congress they were refused admission. The State governments, however, continued to function during 1866.

"Now we are in 1867. In the early days of that year [Thaddeus] Stevens brought in, as chairman of the House Reconstruction Committee, a bill that proposed to sweep all the Southern State governments into the wastebasket. The South was to be put under military rule.

"The bill passed. It was vetoed by Johnson and passed again over his veto. In the Senate it was amended in such fashion that any State could escape from military rule and be restored to its full rights by ratifying the Fourteenth Amendment and admitting black as well as white men to the polls."

In challenging its constitutionality, President Andrew Johnson said in his veto message:

"I submit to Congress whether this measure is not in its whole character, scope and object without precedent and without authority, in palpable conflict with the plainest provisions of the Constitution, and utterly destructive of those great principles of liberty and humanity for which our ancestors on both sides of the Atlantic have shed so much blood and expended so much treasure."

Many historians have applauded Johnson's words. Samuel Eliot Morison and Henry Steele Commager, known today as "liberals," wrote in their book, "The Growth of the American Republic":

"Johnson returned the bill with a scorching message arguing the unconstitutionality of the whole thing, and most impartial students have agreed with his reasoning."

James Truslow Adams, another noted historian, writes in his "History of the United States":

"The Supreme Court had decided three months earlier, in the Milligan case, ... that military courts were unconstitutional except under such war conditions as might make the operation of civil courts impossible, but the President pointed out in vain that practically the whole of the new legislation was unconstitutional. ... There was even talk in Congress of impeaching the Supreme Court for its decisions! The legislature had run amok and was threatening both the Executive and the Judiciary."

Actually, President Johnson was impeached, but the move failed by one vote in the Senate.

The Supreme Court, in case after case, refused to pass on the illegal activities involved in "ratification." It said simply that they were acts of the "political departments of the Government." This, of course, was a convenient device of avoidance. The Court has adhered to that position ever since Reconstruction Days.

Andrew C. McLaughlin, whose "Constitutional History of the United States" is a standard work, writes:

"Can a State which is not a State and not recognized as such by Congress, perform the supreme duty of ratifying an amendment to the fundamental law? Or does a State — by congressional thinking — cease to be a State for some purposes but not for others?"

This is the tragic history of the so-called "Fourteenth Amendment" — a record that is a disgrace to free government and a "government of law."

Isn't the use of military force to override local government what we deplored in Hungary?

It is never too late to correct injustice. The people of America should have an opportunity to pass on an amendment to the Constitution that sets forth the right of the Federal Government to control education and regulate attendance at public schools either with federal power alone or concurrently with the States.

That's the honest way, the just way to deal with the problem of segregation or integration in the schools. Until such an amendment is adopted, the "Fourteenth Amendment" should be considered as null and void.

There is only one supreme tribunal — it is the people themselves. Their sovereign will is expressed through the procedures set forth in the Constitution itself.

[END]

[Return to Fourteenth Amendment on Page 336](#)